Pali Text Society.

THE

THERA- AND THERÎ-GÂTHÂ:

(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG,

PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

RICHARD PISCHEL,

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

SECOND EDITION WITH APPENDICES

BY

K. R. NORMAN and L. ALSDORF

PALI TEXT SOCIETY

OXFORD

1990

First Published 1883
Reprinted 1990

ISBN 0 86013 181 5

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

CONTENTS.

THE THERAGÂTHÂ.

THE THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

THE

THERAGÂTHÂ:

A

COLLECTION OF STANZAS IN THE PALI LANGUAGE,
ASCRIBED TO DIFFERENT BUDDHIST THERAS.

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG.

PREFACE.

The collection of Theragâthâs, or of stanzas believed to have been uttered by different ancient Theras, has found its place, together with an exactly corresponding Therîgâthâ collection, in the Khuddakanikâya, and is mentioned both in the Dîghabhâṇaka and in the Majjhimabhâṇaka lists of the texts which form that Nikâya.[1] The arrangement of the collection follows a system very frequently adopted in Buddhist literature, not only in shorter portions, such for instance as the sixth book of the Parivâra, but also in very extensive books, such for instance as the Jâtaka collection, and the Aṅguttara Nikâya: first are placed the single stanzas, then follow the dyads, triads, etc.[2] The sections ascribed to the single Theras do not always form one continuous and connected whole, but in many instances gâthâs uttered at different times and on different occasions are incoherently put together. For instance, in the section belonging to Ânanda we first find verses alluding to his having obtained Ara-

[1] See Childers, s.v. nikâyo.

[2] In Vedic literature a similar principle, as is well known, is adhered to in the arrangement of the first seven books of the Atharva Veda.

hatship—which he was supposed to have reached a few months after the Buddha's Parinibbâna,—and perhaps also to the share he took, according to tradition, in the proceedings of the council of Râjagaha[1]; and then follows the gâthâ uttered by him immediately after the Buddha's death.[2] Thus also the two stanzas pronounced by Anuruddha on the last-mentioned occasion[3] are found in our collection amid verses with which they have no other connection than the identity of the author.[4]

As is the case with the stanzas of Ânanda and Anuruddha alluded to, a large number of Theragâthâ verses recur in the great Suttanta collections or in the Vinaya texts.[5] It does not, however, seem probable to me that this can be said of all of them, so that the Theragâthâ collection would be only an extract made from the other Piṭaka texts. Though of course in the present imperfect state of our acquaintance with the Sutta Piṭaka it would be hazardous to try to pronounce any definite opinion about the relation in which our collection stands to the other Piṭaka texts, we may express our belief that, as is very probably the case also with

---

[1] See Therag. 1022, 1024; comp. 1031: kosârakkho mahesino.

[2] v. 1046, comp. Mahâparinibbâna Sutta, p. 62, ed. Childers.

[3] vv. 905 seq., comp. Mahâparinibb. Sutta l.l.

[4] Another interesting instance of verses following each other in the same section of the Theragâthâ collection, which, notwithstanding, pre-suppose an entirely different condition of things at the time when they have been uttered, is found at vv. 837, 838, to be compared with the Selasutta in the Suttanipâta.

[5] It will suffice to call attention here to the verses of Soṇa Koḷivisa (vv. 640 seq., comp. Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.); the verses of Aṅgulimâla (vv. 866 seq., comp. the Aṅgulimâla Suttanta, Majjhima Nikâya), the verses of Vaṅgisa (vv. 1263 seq., comp. the Kappasutta, Sutta Nipâta).

regard to the Jâtakas, the Udânas, etc., the Theragâthâ book, besides verses repeated from other works, consists, to a very great extent, of materials entirely its own, and highly significant for the understanding both of the religious theories and of the religious feeling prevalent among the ancient Buddhist Order. While thus, on the one side, the Theragâthâ collection in our opinion contains more of the verses attributed to the Theras than the other Piṭaka texts, it must be stated also that on the other side it contains less; for so much is clearly seen already now that the Suttanta and Vinaya books give a large number of verses which are attributed there to different Theras, which have not been received into our collection. So it is not surprising that also of the dicta of Theras which are quoted in the Milindapañha, only a part is found again in the Theragâthâ book.[1] For a full inquiry, however, into the principles—if there were any such principles—by which the redactors of the Theragâthâs were guided as to what they received or did not receive into this collection, we must await further progress in the publication of the Sutta texts.

Most of the stanzas of course are supposed to have been uttered by the Theras surrounding Buddha, during the lifetime of the Master, or at least shortly after his death. Of one of the Theras, however, viz. of the Thera Tekicchakâni, it is expressly stated in the commentary[2] that he lived under King Bindusâra, the father of Dhammâsoka; the

[1] See Mr. Trenckner's note at p. 429 of his excellent edition of the Milindapañha.

[2] See the note at v. 386.

commentary adds that his verses were received into the canon by the fathers assembled at the third convocation.—

In preparing the present edition of the Theragâthâs I have made use of the following MSS.:

A: MS. of the India Office (Phayre Collection) written in Burmese characters.

B: MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris (fonds Pâli 91); Burmese writing.

C: MS. kindly lent to me by the priest Subhûti; Sinhalese characters.

D: MS. of the commentary called Paramatthadîpanî,[1] belonging to the Royal Library at Copenhagen (see Westergaard's Codices Indici Bibliothecae Regiae Havniensis, p. 35 seq.); Sinhalese characters. The comment on each section is opened by an introduction giving an account of the Thera to whom the authorship of the section is ascribed, of the way in which he reached Arahatship, of the occasion on which he uttered his gâthâ or gâthâs, etc.[2] Then follows the text of the gâthâs and the explanation or paraphrase. I designate

---

[1] The text of the Theragâthâs adhered to in the Paramatthadîpanî—and, we may add without doubt, given in all our MSS.—rests, as is expressly stated in the introduction of the Paramatth., on the sacred tradition handed down in the Mahâvihâra; the author professes to write 'Mahâvihâravâsînaṃ samayaṃ avilomayaṃ' (thus reads the MS.; not avilocayaṃ, as given by Westergaard). This statement is to be compared with the analogous ones in the Uddâna of the Cullavagga, book iii. (Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. ii. p. 72), and in the introductory stanzas of the Sumaṅgala Vilâsinî quoted in my 'Catalogue of the MSS. at the India Office' (Pâli Text Society's Report 1882, p. 71). Most probably the whole tradition of Piṭaka texts which has survived to this day in the Southern Buddhist countries is to be derived from the Mahâvihâra.

[2] It is to be remarked that these introductory stories contain very frequent quotations from the Apadâna, so that the Paramatthadîpanî may be of considerable use to a future editor of that text.

the text readings by *Da*, and the readings occurring in the course of the explanation by *Db*. Unfortunately our MS. of the comment breaks off at the second verse of the Soḷasanipâta, so that for nearly half the extent of the Theragâthâ collection I had to do without its assistance.

A large number of blunders common to ABC conclusively show that these three MSS. are derived from the same original, which is lost to us, but of which so much can be said that it did not belong to the more correct MSS. of Piṭaka texts[1]; its authority is certainly much inferior to that of the comment. Of the three copies which represent to us this lost original, A is by far the most reliable; from another very incorrect copy of the *codex archetypus* descend B and C.[2]

It will not be surprising to any one familiar with Indian MSS. that in a number of passages readings are found which would seem to point to a connexion of our MSS. different from that which we have stated. Thus, in several instances

---

[1] See, for instance, v. 26: sacchabyâdhiṃ, saccapâdî, saccabyâdi *for* paccavyâdhi; v. 279: hetâni *for* sotâni (similarly v. 1265: hetuṃ *for* sotaṃ); v. 309: âsabhâkûlaṃ and âsakakulaṃ *for* âpagâkûlaṃ; v. 348: sassato *for* payato; v. 412: purisaṃ *for* sudîpaṃ; v. 429: sannabhindaṃ *for* pannagindaṃ; v. 501: passetha *for* sayetha; v. 528: savanti *for* pavanti; v. 598: paññâ *for* saññâ. Considering this very frequent interchanging of the letters s and p, we shall scarcely hesitate to correct, in the Uddâna after v. 120, Vanapavhayo into Vanasavhayo.—Other instances of blunders common to ABC are, v. 3: nisîve and nisive *for* nisîthe; v. 41 (=1167): nabha- *for* naga-; Uddâna after v. 90: ja *for* ca; v. 469: pâpimsu *for* pâmiṃsu; v. 496: paccaya- *for* maccassa.

[2] See, for instance, v. 12: cabhanarato B and cabhânarato C for jhânarato; v. 50: dhiccati câti BC for siccati vâti; v. 1128: asubhaṃ for asurâ; v. 1152: bhavassa dîsaṃ (or bh' dîsaṃ) BC for tava sarîraṃ. It is manifest that these blunders point to Burmese characters.

B has readings in common with D, in which these MSS. differ from AC; in other cases blunders of ABC, or even such belonging only to the BC class have found their way to D also. The explanation of this is clearly enough that the copyist of one MS. introduced into his text different readings either from his own memory, or from other MSS., or from glosses or corrections written on the margin of the MS. he was copying. We should of course in no case allow ourselves to be led away by these *exceptions* from that judgment as to the mutual relation of our sources to which we have been led by undeniable *rule* in the grouping of the various readings.

I ought not to omit pointing out the fact that the separate *Uddânas* or *Indices*, which occur regularly at the end of each *Nipâta*, and at the end also of the whole work, and give the names and numbers of the Theras and the number of verses in each chapter, and in the whole work respectively, *seem* to be based on a recension or condition of the text different from that which now lies before us. In one case, at the end of the Catukka-Nipâta, the Uddâna gives one Thera more than the text (13 as against 12), and in several cases it gives more verses than the text now contains.[1] But I confess that I am not inclined to attach much weight to the statements in these Uddânas. In the only one of these instances in which I have been able to consult the commentary (that in the Catukka-nipâta), it supports the text and not the Uddâna;

[1] In the Vîsati-nipâta 245 as against 244, in the Tiṃsa-nipâta 105 as against 102, and so on.

and not only so, but the statements of the Uddâna appear even to be self-contradictory. It states, indeed, that the number of Theras is thirteen, but in the preceding enumeration of the names it would be necessary to take the word *bhavati* in line 3 as a proper name (!) in order to make up that number. Then when we come to the final Uddâna at the end of the work, we find that the total number of Theras (264) agrees with that in the Text,—presupposes, that is, 12 (and not 13) Theras in the Catukka-nipâta. So, again, while the number of verses in our text is 1279, the number given in the final Uddâna is 1360, and the number arrived at by adding up the totals given in all the separate Uddânas to the various Nipâtas is 1294. Whatever may be thought then of these striking contradictions, it is clear that for the practical treatment of our text these numbers in the Uddânas must be left entirely out of sight.

In concluding these introductory remarks, I have to express my very sincere thanks to the administrations of those libraries, and to those scholars, who have most liberally aided my undertaking by placing at my disposal MSS. of the Theragâthâ as well as other materials required for my work, viz. the Royal Library at Copenhagen, the India Office Library, the Bibliothèque nationale, Subhûti Unnânsê, Professor Fausböll, the Rev. Dr. Morris, and Dr. R. Rost.

H. Oldenberg.

THERA-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Sîhânaṃ va nadantânaṃ dâṭhînaṃ girigabbhare
suṇâtha bhâvitattânaṃ gâthâ attupanâyikâ : ‖1‖
yathânâmâ yathâgottâ yathâdhammavihârino
yathâdhimuttâ sappaññâ viharimsu atanditâ, ‖2‖
tattha tattha vipassitvâ phusitvâ accutaṃ padaṃ
katantaṃ paccavekkhantâ imaṃ atthaṃ abhâsisuṃ. ‖3‖

EKANIPÂTO.

Channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ, vassa deva yathâsukhaṃ;
cittaṃ me susamâhitaṃ vimuttaṃ, âtâpî viharâmi, vassa
devâ 'ti. ‖1‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Subhûti thero gâtham abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Upasanto uparato mantabhâṇî anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto 'ti. ‖2‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Mahâkoṭṭhikathero gâtham abhâsittha.

Introductory stanzas.—1, atthupanâyikâ A, attup° C, atthûp° D, atthupapâsikâ B. Comp. the 4th Pârâjika rule and Mahâvagga V. 1. 28.— 2, yathâvimuttâ 'ti vâ pâṭho D.

1 (comp. 51-53), me sâ kuṭikâ ADa, me kuṭikâ BCDb.— 2 (=1006), Mahâkoṭṭhikath° A, Mahâkoṭiko th° BC, Mahâkoṭṭhitath° D.

Paññaṃ imaṃ passa tathâgatânaṃ: aggi yathâ pajjalito nisîthe
âlokadâ cakkhudadâ bhavanti ye âgatânaṃ vinayanti kaṅkhan ti. ||3||

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Kaṅkhârevato thero gâtham abhâsittha.

Sabbhir eva samâsetha paṇḍiteh' atthadassibhi:
atthaṃ mahantaṃ gambhîraṃ duddasaṃ nipuṇaṃ aṇuṃ
dhîrâ samadhigacchanti appamattâ vicakkhaṇâ 'ti. ||4||

i. s. âyasmâ Puṇṇo Mantâniputto thero g. a.

Yo duddamayo damena danto Dabbo santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho
vijitâvi apetabheravo hi Dabbo so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||5||

i. s. âyasmâ Dabbo thero g. a.

Yo Sîtavanaṃ upâgâ bhikkhu eko santusito samâhitatto
vijitâvi apetalomahaṃso rakkhaṃ kâyagatâsatiṃ dhitîmâ 'ti. ||6||

i. s. âyasmâ Sîtavaniyo thero.

Yo pânudi maccurâjassa senaṃ naḷasetuṃ va sudubbalaṃ mahogho
vijitâvi apetabheravo hi danto so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||7||

i. s. âyasmâ Bhalliyo thero.

Yo duddamayo damena danto vîro santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho
vijitâvi apetalomahaṃso Vîro so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ||8||

Vîro thero.

Svâgataṃ nâpagataṃ na yidaṃ dummantitaṃ mama,
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upâgamin ti. ||9||

Pilindavacchathero.

3, aggî A, aggi BCD.— nisîve A, nisive BC, nisîthe, sometimes nisîve corrected into nisîthe D (nisîthe rattiyaṃ). — 5, hi AD, pi B; deest in C.— ṭhitatto AD, ṭhitattho BC.— 6, upagâ ABC, upâgâ D.— rakkhi AC, rakkhaṃ BD. Then ABCDs agree in reading kâyagatâsati dhitimâ (dhimâ C). D: rakkhan ti rakkhato (rakkhanto?) kâyagatâsatin ti kâyârammaṇaṃ satiṃ kâyagatâsatikammaṭṭhânaṃ paribrahaṇavasena avissajjento.— In the commentary this stanza is ascribed to the Thera Sambhûta.— 7, naḷaṃ corrected into naḷa° A, daḷaṃ B, daḷhaṭṭhaṃ C, nalu° D. Comp. Suttanip. 4.—9 (comp. 885), na dûrâgataṃ A, nâ duragataṃ B, nâ dûragato C, nâpagataṃ D. Further on we find another reading dubhagataṃ (instead of apagataṃ) mentioned in the commentary ("nâpi duṭṭhu âgataṃ"). — saṃvibhattesu A, sav° BC, vibhattesu ("saṃvibhajitvâ vattadhammesu") D.

Vihari apekkhaṃ idha vâ huraṃ vâ yo vedagû samito yatatto
sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto lokassa jaññâ udayabbayañ câ 'ti. ||10||

Puṇṇamâsathero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddânaṃ:

Subhûti Koṭṭhiko thero Kaṅkhârevatasubbato
Mantâniputto Dabbo ca Sîtavaniyo ca Bhalliyo
Vîro Pilindavaccho ca Puṇṇamâso tamonudo 'ti.|

Pâmujjabahulo bhikkhu dhamme buddhappavedite
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ saṃkhârûpasamaṃ sukhan ti. ||11||

Cûlagavaccho thero.

Paññâbalî sîlavatûpapanno samâhito jhânarato satîmâ
yadatthiyaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjamâno kaṅkheta kâlaṃ idha vîtarâgo 'ti. ||12||

Mahâgavaccho thero.

Nîlabbhavaṇṇâ rucirâ sîtavârî sucindharâ
indagopakasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. ||13||

Vanavacchatthero.

Upajjhâyo maṃ avacâsi ito gacchâmi Sîvaka.
gâme me vasati kâyo araññaṃ me gato mano
semânako pi gacchâmi; n' atthi saṅgo vijânatan ti. ||14||

Vanavacchassa therassa sâmaṇero.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhâvaye;
pañcasaṅgâtigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccatîti. ||15||

Kuṇḍadhâno thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño naṅgalâvattanî sikhî
gacchati appakasirena, evaṃ rattindivâ mama
gacchanti appakasirena sukhe laddhe nirâmise 'ti. ||16||

Belaṭṭhasîso thero.

10, vihari or vihariṃ A, vihari C, viharati B, vîrahi and vihâriṃ Da, vihârîti viseesato hari apahari apanesi Db. —Uddâna: Koṭṭhiko AB, Koṭiko C.— °subbato C, °suppato B, °sammato A.— 11, Cuḷavaccho A, Cûḷagavaccho C, Cuḷagavaccho B, Cûḷagavaccho D.— 12, yadatthiyaṃ ACD, yadattiyaṃ B.— bhojanaṃ C, bhojana AB.— Mahâvacchathero A, Mahâgavaccho th° BC, Mahâgavacchath° D.— 13, °vâri sucindarâ ABC. D gives both °vârî sucindh° and vârisucindh°.— 14, upajjhâ Da.— 15, comp. 633, Dhammap. 370.— cuttari ABD, vuttari C.

Middhî yadâ hoti mahagghaso ca niddâyitâ samparivattasâyî
mahâvarâho va nivâpaputṭho punappunaṃ gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ‖17‖

Dâsako thero.

Ahû buddhassa dâyâdo bhikkhu Bhesakaḷâvane,
kevalaṃ aṭṭhisaññâya aphari paṭhaviṃ imaṃ.
maññe 'haṃ kâmarâgaṃ so khippam eva pahîyatîti. ‖18‖

Siṅgâlapitâ thero.

Udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanaṃ,
dâruṃ namayanti tacchakâ, attânaṃ damayanti subbatâ
'ti. ‖19‖

Kuḷo thero.

Maraṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi, nikantî n' atthi jîvite,
sandehaṃ nikkhipissâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖20‖

Ajito thero.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânaṃ:

Cûlavaccho Mahâvaccho Vanavaccho ca Sîvako
Kuṇḍadhâno ca Belaṭṭhi Dâsako ca tato paraṃ
Siṅgâlapitiko thero Kuḷo ca Ajito dasâ 'ti.|

Nâhaṃ bhayassa bhâyâmi, satthâ no amatassa kovido.
yattha bhayaṃ nâvatiṭṭhati tena maggena vajanti bhi-
kkhavo 'ti. ‖21‖

Nigrodho thero.

Nîlâ sugîvâ sikhino morâ Kâraṃviyaṃ abhinadanti,
te sîtavâtakalitâ suttaṃ jhâyaṃ nibodhentîti. ‖22‖

Cittako thero.

17, comp. Dhammap. 325.— 18, "maññe han ti pi pâṭho" D.— pahiyati A, pahîyati BC, pahissati Da. Db: pahîyati pajahissatîti maññe. Probably we should read, pahassati.— 19, comp. 877, Dhammap. 80, 145.— us° namayanti, dâruṃ namayanti CD, us° damayanti, d° damayanti AB.— Kuḷo AB, Kûlo C, Kuṇḍath° and Kuḍḍalath° D.— 20, n' atthi nikanti j° D.— Uddâna: Kuḷo AB, Kulo C.— 22, Kârambhiyaṃ A, Kâyaṃviya B, Kâraṃviya C. D: Kâraṃviyan ti kâravaṃ rukkhaṃ Kâravîti vâ tassa vanassa nâmaṃ, tasmâ Kâraṃviyan ti Kâravanâmake vane 'ti attho.— °kiḷitâ A, kalitâ C, kaḷibhâ B, kadditâ Da, sîtavâtakadditâ 'ti sîtena meghavâtena sañjâtaṃ kalîti madhuravassitaṃ vassanto Db.

Ahaṃ kho Veḷugumbasmiṃ bhutvâna madhupâyâsaṃ
padakkhiṇaṃ sammasanto khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ
sânuṃ paṭigamissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ||23||

Gosâlo thero.

Anuvassiko pabbajito, passa dhammasudhammataṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||24||

Sugandho thero.

Obhâsajâtaṃ phalagaṃ cittaṃ yassa abhiṇhaso,
tâdisaṃ bhikkhuṃ âsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasîti. ||25||

Nandiyo thero.

Sutvâ subhâsitaṃ vâcaṃ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
paccavyâdhiṃ hi nipuṇaṃ vâlaggaṃ usunâ yathâ 'ti. ||26||

Abhayo thero.

Dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ usîraṃ muñjapabbajaṃ
urasâ panudahissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ||27||

Lomasakaṅgiyo thero.

Kacci no vatthapasuto, kacci no bhûsanârato,
kacci sîlamayaṃ gandhaṃ tvaṃ vâsi netarâ pajâ 'ti. ||28||

Jambugâmikaputto thero.

Samunnamayam attânaṃ usukâro va tejanaṃ
cittaṃ ujuṃ karitvâna avijjaṃ chinda Hâritâ 'ti. ||29||

Hârito thero.

Âbâdhe me samuppanne sati me upapajjatha:
âbâdho me samuppanno, kâlo me na ppamajjitun ti. ||30||

Uttiyo thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddânaṃ:

Nigrodho Cittako thero Gosâlatthero Sugandho
Nandiyo Abhayo thero thero Lomasakaṅgiyo
Jambugâmikaputto ca Hârito Uttiyo isîti.|

24, anuvassiko AB, anuvassikan ti C, anuvassiko and anavassiko *Da*. *Db*: anassiko (sic) 'ti anupagato vassaṃ anuvasso va anuvassiko . . . athavâ pacchato gataṃ anugataṃ vassaṃ anuvassaṃ taṃ assa atthîti anuvassiko, yassa pabbajitassa aparipuṇṇatâya na gaṇapagataṃ so evaṃ vutto anuvassiko 'ti vuttaṃ hoti.— 26, sacchabyûdhiṃ A, saccappâdîhi (corrected into °dhîhi) C, saccabyâdihi B, paccavyâdiṃhi *Da*, paccabûdhintîti paṭipajji *Db*.— 27, Comp. 233, Apadâna fol. ḍi (Dr. Morris's MS.)— 28, kacci na vatthapasuto 'ti pi pâṭho D.— After pajâ the following words are given in ABC: taṃ kiñci (kacci A) na hoti yato.— 29, samunnâmayaṃ *Da*, °nnam° A, °ddam° BC.— bhinda D.— Uddâna. It is not worth while to give the confused readings of ABC.

Phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahâvane
nâgo saṃgâmasîse va sato tatrâdhivâsaye 'ti. ||31||

Gahvaratîriyo bhikkhu.

Ajaraṃ jîramânena tappamânena nibbutiṃ
nimmissaṃ paramaṃ santiṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaran
ti. ||32||

Suppiyo thero.

Yathâpi ekaputtasmiṃ piyasmiṃ kusalî siyâ,
evaṃ sabbesu pâṇesu sabbattha kusalo siyâ 'ti. ||33||

Sopâko thero.

Anâsannavarâ etâ niccam eva vijânatâ.
gâmâ araññam âgamma tato gehaṃ upâvisiṃ
tato uṭṭhâya pakkâmiṃ anâmantetvâ Posiyo 'ti. ||34||

Posiyo thero.

Sukhaṃ sukhattho labhate tad âcaraṃ, kittiñ ca pappoti,
yas' assa vaḍḍhati
yo ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam añjasaṃ ujuṃ bhâveti maggaṃ
amatassa pattiyâ 'ti. ||35||

Sâmaññakâni thero.

Sâdhu sutaṃ sâdhu caritakaṃ sâdhu sadâ aniketavihâro
atthapucchanaṃ padakkhiṇakammaṃ etaṃ sâmaññam
akiñcanassâ 'ti. ||36||

Kumâputto thero.

Nânâjanapadaṃ yanti vicarantâ asaññatâ
samâdhiñ ca virâdhenti, kiṃ su raṭṭhaṃcariyâ karissati.
tasmâ vineyya sârambhaṃ jhâyeyya apurakkhato 'ti. ||37||

Kumâputtassa therassa sahâyako thero.

Yo iddhiyâ Sarabhuṃ aṭṭhapesi so Gavampati asito anejo,
taṃ sabbasaṅgâtigataṃ mahâmuniṃ devâ namassanti bha-
vassa pâragun ti. ||38||

Gavampati thero.

Sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho ḍayhamâne va matthake
kâmarâgapahânâya sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ||39||

Tisso thero.

31, Tahûratitiriyathera, Tahûratiriyatthera D.— 32, nimiyaṃ ABC, nirâmisaṃ corrected to nimissaṃ Da, nimissan ti parivatteyyaṃ cetâpeyyaṃ Db.— 34, upâvisi AC, upâvisaṃ B.— pakkâmi AC, pakkâmin ti D, pakkami B.— 35, tad âcaraṃ ADb, tadâ varaṃ BCDa.— 38, aṭṭhapesi Da Db, paṭṭh° ABC.— devâ ADa Db, devâpi BC.— 39 = 1162.

Sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho ḍayhamâne va matthake
bhavarâgapahânâya satto bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ‖40‖
Vaḍḍhamâno thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddânaṃ:

Gahvaratîriyo Suppiyo Sopâko ca Posiyo ca
Sâmaññakâni Kumâputto Kumâputtasahâyako
Gavampati Tissatthero Vaḍḍhamâno mahâyaso 'ti.

Vivaram anupatanti vijjutâ Vebhârassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhâyati putto appaṭimassa tâdino 'ti. ‖41‖
Sirivaḍḍho thero.

Câle Upacâle Sîsûpacâle patissatikâ nu kho viharatha,
âgato vo vâlaṃ viya vedhîti. ‖42‖
Khadiravaniyo thero.

Sumuttiko sumuttiko sâhu sumuttiko mhi tîhi khujjakehi,
asitâsu mayâ naṅgalâsu mayâ khuddakuddâlâsu mayâ.
yadi pi idham eva idham eva athavâpi alam eva alam eva;
jhâya Sumaṅgala jhâya Sumaṅgala, appamatto vihara Sumaṅgalâ 'ti. ‖43‖
Sumaṅgalo thero.

Mataṃ vâ amma rodanti yo vâ jîvaṃ na dissati.
jîvantaṃ maṃ amma dissantî kasmâ maṃ amma rodasîti. ‖44‖
Sânu thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño khalitvâ patitiṭṭhati
evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ sammâsambuddhasâvakan ti. ‖45‖
Ramaṇîyavihârî thero.

Saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
sati paññâ ca me vuḍḍhâ cittañ ca susamâhitaṃ.
kâmaṃ karassu rûpâni, n' eva maṃ byâdhayissasîti. ‖46‖
Samiddhi thero.

---

40 = 1163.— Uddâna: Gahvatîriyo A, Gavhatiriyo B, Gahavatiriyo C.— 41 (=1167), nabhaviv° ABC, nagav° D*a* D*b*.— 43, khuddakuddâlâsu mayâ (khuddh° A) ABC, uddhanddhâsu mayâ D*a*, uddhakuddâlâsu mayâ . . . khuddakuddâlâsû ti pi kuṇḍa- (or, kucca-) kuddâlâsû ti pi pâli D*b*.— idham eva idham eva ABC, idaṃ eva D*a*, idam evâ 'ti makâro padasandhikaro . . . gâmake ṭhitattâ tâni asitâdîni kiñcâpi imam (corrected into im) eva mama samîpe yeva tathâpi alam eva tehîti attho D*b*.— 44, dissantî A, dissanti BC, dissati D*a*. The word is explained by passanti (*i.e.* passantî). Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 404.

Namo te buddhavîr' atthu, vippamutto 'si sabbadhi.
tuyh' âpadâne viharaṃ viharâmi anâsavo 'ti. ||47||

Ujjayo thero.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
nâbhijânâmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitan ti. ||48||

Sañjayo thero.

Vihavihâbhinadite sippikâbhirutehi ca
na me taṃ phandati cittaṃ, ekattaniratam hi me. ||49||

Râmaṇeyyako thero.

Dharaṇî ca siccati vâti mâluto vijjutâ carati nabhe,
upasammanti vitakkâ, cittaṃ susamâhitaṃ mamâ 'ti. ||50||

Vimalo thero.

Vaggo pañcamo. uddânaṃ :

Sirivaḍḍho Revato thero Sumaṅgalo Sânusavhayo
Ramaṇîyavihârî ca Samiddh'-Ujjaya-Sañjayo
Râmaṇeyyo ca so thero Vimalo ca raṇañjayo 'ti.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
cittaṃ susamâhitañ ca mayhaṃ, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devâ 'ti. ||51||

Godhiko thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
cittaṃ susamâhitañ ca kâye, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devâ 'ti. ||52||

Subâhu thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi appamatto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
devâ 'ti. ||53||

Valliyo thero.

47, tuyhâpadâne vihâre ABC, tuyhâpadâne viharim Da. tuyhaṃ padâne viharaṃ . . . tuyhaṃ tava apadâne ovâdena gatamagge paṭipatticariyâya viharaṃ yathâbalaṃ paṭipajjanto Db.—49, cihacihâbh° A, vihavihâbh° BCD (vihavihâ 'ti abhiṇhaṃ pavattanddatâya [sic] vihavihâ 'ti laddhanâmânaṃ parillakânaṃ abhinâdananimittaṃ virâvirâvahetu ti attho).— sappik° ACDa, sippik° B. sappikâhirutehi vâ 'ti sippikâ vuccanti devakâparûnâmakâ gelamûṇenajjhakittatî- (or : °kittakî- ?) sudâraka̍kârâ sâkhâmigâ, mahâkalâkandakâ 'ti keci. sippikânaṃ abhirutehi mahâviravehi D.— sandati BCD, phandati A.— Uddâna : raṇañjaho AB, ranañjaho C.— 51, comp. 1 and 325 seq.—53, Valliyo D, Valliko ABC.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi adutiyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ 'ti. ‖ 54 ‖

Uttiyo thero.

Âsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvâ ogayha Añjanaṃ vanaṃ
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖ 55 ‖

Añjanâvaniyo thero.

Ko kuṭikâyaṃ. bhikkhu kuṭikâyaṃ vîtarâgo susamâhitacitto.
evaṃ jânâhi âvuso amoghâ te kuṭikâ katâ 'ti. ‖ 56 ‖

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ayam âhu purâṇiyâ kuṭi, aññaṃ patthayase navaṃ kuṭiṃ.
âsaṃ kuṭiyâ virâjaya, dukkhâ bhikkhu puna navâ kuṭîti. ‖ 57 ‖

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ramaṇîyâ me kuṭikâ saddhâdeyyâ manoramâ.
na me attho kumârîhi. yesaṃ attho tahiṃ gacchatha nâriyo 'ti. ‖ 58 ‖

Ramaṇîyakuṭiko thero.

Saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito, araññe me kuṭikâ katâ,
appamatto ca âtâpî sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖ 59 ‖

Kosallavihârî.

Te me ijjhiṃsu saṃkappâ yadattho pâvisiṃ kuṭiṃ,
vijjâ vimuttiṃ paccessaṃ mânânusayam ujjahan ti. ‖ 60 ‖

Sîvalitthero.

Vaggo chaṭṭho. uddânaṃ:

Godhiko ca Subâhu ca Valliyo Uttiyo isi
Añjanâvaniyo thero duve Kuṭivihârino
Ramaṇîyakuṭiko ca Kosallavhaya-Sîvalîti.

Passati passo passantaṃ apassantañ ca passati;
apassanto apassantaṃ passantañ ca na passatîti. ‖ 61 ‖

Vappo thero.

55, Añjanaṃ v° ACD*a*, Añjanâv° BD*b*.—Añjanâvaniyo BC, Añjanavaniyo A. D has both readings.—57, purâṇiyâ ABD (" purâtanaaddhagatâ "), purâniyâ C. I think we ought to read purâṇikâ.—59, ca deest C D*a* D*b*.—Kosalavihârî A, Kosallavihâri BC, Kosallavihâratthera and Kosallatthera D.—Uddâna: Kosal° A, Kosall° BC.—Añjanav° A, Añjanâv° BC.

Ekakâ mayaṃ araññe viharâma apaviddhaṃ va vanasmi dârukaṃ;
tassa me bahukâ pihayanti nerayikâ viya saggagâminan ti. ||62||

Vajjiputto thero.

Cutâ patanti patitâ giddhâ ca punar âgatâ.
kataṃ kiccaṃ rataṃ rammaṃ sukhen' anvâgataṃ sukhan ti. ||63||

Pakkho thero.

Dumavhayâya uppanno jâto paṇḍaraketunâ
ketuhâ ketunâ yeva mahâketuṃ padhaṃsayîti. ||64||

Vimalakoṇḍañño thero.

Ukkhepakatavacchassa saṃkalitaṃ bahûhi vassehi
taṃ bhâsati gahaṭṭhânaṃ sunisinno uḷârapâmujjo 'ti. ||65||

Ukkhepakatavaccho thero.

Anusâsi mahâvîro sabbadhammâna pâragu;
tassâhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna vihâsiṃ santike rato;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||66||

Meghiyo thero.

Kilesâ jhâpitâ mayhaṃ, bhavâ sabbe samûhatâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||67||

Ekadhammasavanîyo thero.

Adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokâ na bhavanti tâdino upasantassa sadâ satîmato 'ti. ||68||

Ekuddâniyo thero.

Sutvâna dhammaṃ mahato mahârasaṃ sabbaññutaññâṇavarena desitaṃ
maggaṃ papajjiṃ amatassa pattiyâ; so yogakkhemassa pathassa kovido 'ti. ||69||

Channo thero.

62, apaviṭṭhaṃ ABC, apaviddhaṃ and apaviṭṭhaṃ D.—pavanasmi corrected to °smiṃ A, pavanasmiṃ BC, va vanasmiṃ D.—dâruṇaṃ A, dârukaṃ BCDa. Db: anapekkhabhâvena vane chaḍḍitadârukhaṇḍa viya.—64, D: Dumavhayâ ti dumena ambena avhatabbâya Ambapâliyâ ti attho . . . vaddhavatthaṃ dhajaggâ paṇḍaraketu ti paññâtena Bimbisârarañña hetubhûtena jâto . . . ketuhâ ti mânappahâyi . . . ketunâ yevâ ti paññâya eva . . . mahâketu Mâro pâpimâ.—65, Ukkhepakaṭ° D.—saṃkalitaṃ ABC, saṃkalikaṃ Da; Db: saṃkalitaṃ bahûhi vassehîti ("saṃpiṇḍanavasena hadaye ṭhapitaṃ") . . . saṃkhalitan ti pi pâṭho, saṃkhalitaṃ viya kataṃ ekâbaddhavasena vâcuggataṃ kataṃ buddhavacanan ti vacanaseso. tan ti pariyattidhammaṃ bhâsati kathesi gahaṭṭhânaṃ.—68 = Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. iv. p. 54.

Sîlam eva idha aggaṃ, paññavâ pana uttamo;
manussesu ca devesu sîlapaññâṇato jayan ti. ||70||

Puṇṇo thero.

Vaggo sattamo. uddânaṃ:

Vappo ca Vajjiputto ca Pakkho Vimalakoṇḍañño
Ukkhepakatavaccho ca Meghiyo Ekadhammiko
Ekuddâniya-Channo ca Puṇṇathero mahabbalo 'ti.

Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinâ matikusalena nivâtavuttinâ
saṃsevitabuddhasîlinâ nibbânaṃ na hi tena dullabhan ti. ||71||

Vacchapâlo thero.

Yathâ kalîro susu vaḍḍhitaggo dunnikkhamo hoti pasâkhajâto,
evaṃ ahaṃ bhariyâyânîtâya; anumañña maṃ pabbajito 'mhi dânîti. ||72||

Âtumo thero.

Jiṇṇañ ca disvâ dukkhitañ ca byâdhitaṃ matañ ca disvâ gatam âyusaṃkhayaṃ
tato ahaṃ nikkhamitûna pabbajiṃ pahâya kâmâni manoramânîti. ||73||

Mâṇavo thero.

Kâmacchando ca byâpâdo thînamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchâ ca sabbaso 'va na vijjatîti. ||74||

Suyâmano thero.

Sâdhu suvihitâna dassanaṃ, kaṅkhâ chijjati, buddhi vaḍḍhati,
bâlam pi karonti paṇḍitaṃ, tasmâ sâdhu sataṃ samâgamo 'ti. ||75||

Susârado thero.

Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate,
vase avasamânesu, ramamânesu no rame 'ti. ||76||

Piyañjaho thero.

70=619.—71, comp. 210.—72, dunnikkhamo hoti ABC, dunnikkhaso ti D*a*, dunnikkhayo 'ti veḷugumbato nikkhametuṃ nîharituṃ asakkuṇeyyo D*b*.—73, nikkhamituṃna ABC, nikkhamituna D*a*, nikkhamitûnâ 'ti nikkhamitvâ ayam eva vâ pâṭho D*b*.—76, Piyañjayo ABC, Piyañjahatthera and Piyañjayatth° D. Compare the Uddâna.

Idaṃ pure cittam acâri cârikaṃ yen'-icchakaṃ yatthakâmaṃ
yathâsukhaṃ;
tad ajj' ahaṃ niggahissâmi yoniso hatthippabhinnaṃ viya
aṅkusaggaho 'ti. ||77||

Hatthârohaputto thero.

Anekajâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâvissaṃ anibbisaṃ,
tassa me dukkhajâtassa dukkhakkhandho aparaddho
'ti. ||78||

Meṇḍasiro thero.

Sabbo râgo pahîno me, sabbo doso samûhato,
sabbo me vigato moho; sîtibhûto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ||79||

Rakkhito thero.

Yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ kammaṃ appaṃ vâ yadi vâ bahu
sabbam etaṃ parikkhîṇaṃ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo
'ti. ||80||

Uggo thero.

Vaggo aṭṭhamo. uddânaṃ:

Vacchapâlo ca yo thero Âtumo Mâṇavo isi
Suyâmano Susârado thero yo ca Piyañjaho
Ârohaputto Meṇḍasiro Rakkhito Uggasavhayo 'ti.

Yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ pâpaṃ pubbe aññâsu jâtisu,
idh' eva taṃ vedaniyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjatîti. ||81||

Samitigutto thero.

Yena yena subhikkhâni sivâni abhayâni ca
tena puttaka gacchassu, mâ sokâ pahato bhavâ 'ti. ||82||

Kassapo thero.

Sîh' appamatto vihara rattindivam atandito,
bhâvehi kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, jaha sîghaṃ samussayan
ti. ||83||

Sîho thero.

77, Comp. 1130, Dhammap. 326.—78, aparaddho AC, avarado B, paraddhato Da, aparaddho 'ti . . . paribbaṭṭho euto D4.—Uddâna: Piyañjayo A, °jaho BC.—82, sokapahato A, sokâ pahato BCD (sokâ pahato 'ti vuttaguṇarahitâni raṭṭhâni gantvâ dubbhikkhabhayâdijanitena sokena pahato mâ bhavâ mâ hosîti attho).

Sabbarattiṃ supitvâna divâ saṃgaṇike rato
kudâssu nâma dummedho dukkhass' antaṃ karissatîti. ||84||

Nîto thero.

Cittanimittassa kovido pavivekarasaṃ vijâniya
jhâyaṃ nipako patissato adhigaccheyya sukhaṃ nirâmisan
ti. ||85||

Sunâgo thero.

Itobahiddhâ puthuaññavâdinaṃ maggo na nibbânagamo
yathâ ayaṃ,
iti ssu saṃghaṃ bhagavânusâsati satthâ sayaṃ pâṇitale va
dassayan ti. ||86||

Nâgito thero.

Khandhâ diṭṭhâ yathâbhûtaṃ, bhavâ sabbe padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||87||

Paviṭṭho thero.

Asakkhiṃ vata attânaṃ uddhâtuṃ udakâ thalaṃ,
vuyhamâno mahoghe va saccâni paṭivijjh' ahan ti. ||88||

Ajjuno thero.

Uttiṇṇâ paṅkâ palipâ, pâtâlâ parivajjitâ,
mutto oghâ ca ganthâ ca, sabbe mânâ visaṃhatâ 'ti. ||89||

Devasabho thero.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||90||

Sâmidatto thero.

Vaggo navamo. Uddânaṃ :

Thero Samitigutto ca Kassapo Sîhasavhayo
Nîto Sunâgo Nâgito Paviṭṭho Ajjuno isi
Devasabho ca yo thero Sâmidatto mahabbalo.

Na tathâmataṃ sataraseṃ sudhannaṃ yaṃ may' ajja paribhuttaṃ
aparimitadassinâ Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo 'ti. ||91||

Paripuṇṇako thero.

84, Kito AB, Nîto C, Ninatth° and Nîpatth° D.—85, Nâgatth° D.—88, asakkhi ABCDa, asakkhin ti sakkosiṃ Db.—89, gandha A, kaṇhâ B, gaṇhâ C, ganthâ Da Db.—Uddâna: Nito AB, Nîto C.-ja (instead of ca) ABC.—91, Commentary: tathâ ti tena pakârena, matan ti abhimataṃ.

Yassâsavâ parikkhîṇâ âhâre ca anissito,
suññato animitto ca vimokkho yassa gocaro,
âkâse va sakuntânaṃ padan tassa durannayan ti. ||92||

Vijayo thero.

Dukkhâ kâmâ Eraka na sukhâ kâmâ Eraka,
yo kâme kâmayati dukkhaṃ so kâmayati Eraka,
yo kâme na kâmayati dukkhaṃ so na kâmayati Erakâ 'ti. ||93||

Erako thero.

Namo hi tassa bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirîmato,
tenâyaṃ aggapattena aggadhammo sudesito 'ti. ||94||

Mettaji thero.

Andho 'haṃ hatanetto 'smi, kantâraddhâna pakkhanno,
sayamâno pi gacchissaṃ na sahâyena pâpenâ 'ti. ||95||

Cakkhupâlo thero.

Ekapupphaṃ cajitvâna asîtiṃ vassakoṭiyo
saggesu paricâretvâ sesaken' amhi nibbuto 'ti. ||96||

Khaṇḍasumano thero.

Hitvâ satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarâjikaṃ
aggahiṃ mattikâpattaṃ, idaṃ dutiyâbhisecanan ti. ||97||

Tisso thero.

Rûpaṃ disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaḍḍhanti âsavâ bhavamûlopagâmino 'ti. ||98||

Abhayo thero.

Saddaṃ sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaḍḍhanti âsavâ saṃsâramupagâmino 'ti. ||99||

Uttiyo thero.

Sammappadhânasampanno satipaṭṭhânagocaro
vimuttikusumasañchanno parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||100||

Devasabho thero.

92, comp. Dhammap. 93.—95, comp. Dhammap. Aṭṭhak. p. 86 ed. Fausböll. —pakkhando A, pakkhanno BC, pakkhanto D.—miyamâno A, mîy° C, viy° B, sayamâno ("sayante [sic] pi pâdesu avahantesu") D.—96, asîti the MSS.—97 = 862.—98, comp. 794, bhavamûlâ bhavagâmino A, bhavamûlo bhavag° C, bhavamûlopagâmino BDa Db.—Tisso Abhayo ca Uttiyo A, Tisso Ayo ca Utt° C, Tisso ca Ayo thero Uttiyo ca B. It is impossible to restore the original text.

Vaggo dasamo. Uddânaṃ :

Paripuṇṇako ca Vijayo Erako Mettajî muni
Cakkhupâlo Khaṇḍasumano Tisso Abhayo ca
Uttiyo mahâpañño thero Devasabho pi câ 'ti.

Hitvâ gihitvaṃ anavositatto mukhanaṅgalî odariko kusîto mahâvarâho va nivâpapuṭṭho punappunaṃ gabbham upeti mando 'ti. ‖101‖

Belaṭṭhakâni thero.

Mânena vañcitâse saṃkhâresu saṃkilissamânâse
lâbhâlâbhena mathitâ samâdhiṃ nâdhigacchantîti. ‖102‖

Setucchatthero.

Nâhaṃ etena atthiko sukhito dhammarasena tappito,
pîtvâna rasaggam uttamaṃ na ca kâhâmi visena santhavan ti. ‖103‖

Bandhuro thero.

Lahuko vata me kâyo phuṭṭho ca pîtisukhena vipulena,
tûlam iva eritaṃ mâlutena pilavati va me kâyo 'ti. ‖104‖

Khitako thero.

Ukkaṇṭhito pi na vase ramamâno pi pakkame,
na tv evânatthasahitaṃ vase vâsaṃ vicakkhaṇo 'ti. ‖105‖

Malitavambho thero.

Sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhârino
ekaṅgadassî dummedho satadassî ca paṇḍito 'ti. ‖106‖

Suhemanto thero.

Pabbajiṃ tulayitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖107‖

Dhammasavo thero.

Savîsaṃvassasatiko pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖108‖

Dhammasavapituthero.

101, Beladdhakâni ABC.—103, pitvâ AC, vitvâ B, pîtvâna Da Db.—Bandhuratthera D, Bandhano A, Saudhayo B, Saudhavo C.—104, pilavati and pilavati D, sîlavati AC, sîlavati B.—105 °saṃhitaṃ and °sahitaṃ D, °saṃhitaṃ ABC.—106, ca Da Db, va ABC.—Susomantatth° D.—107, Dhammasavo A, °savano BC, saṃvaro D.—108, Dhammasaṭapituth° D, Dhammasâp° BC.

Na nûnâyaṃ paramahitânukampino rahogato anuviganeti sâsanaṃ;
tathâ h' ayaṃ viharati pâkatindriyo migî yathâ taruṇajâtikâ vane 'ti. ||109||

Saṃgharakkhito thero.

Nagâ nagaggesu susaṃvirûḷhâ udaggameghena navena sittâ
vivekakâmassa araññasaññino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyatan ti. ||110||

Usabho thero.

Vaggo ekâdasamo. uddânaṃ:

Belaṭṭhakâni Setuccho Bandhuro Khitako isi
Malitavambho Suhemanto Dhammasavo Dhammasavapitâ
Saṃgharakkhitathero ca Usabho ca mahâmuni.

Duppabbajjaṃ ve, duradhivâsâ gehâ, dhammo gambhîro, duradhigamâ bhogâ;
kicchâ vutti no itarîtaren' eva; yuttaṃ cintetuṃ satatam aniccatan ti. ||111||

Jento thero.

Tevijjo 'haṃ mahâjhâyî cetosamathakovido;
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṇ ti. ||112||

Vacchagotto thero.

Acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaṅgulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. ||113||

Vanavacchathero.

Kâyaduṭṭhullagaruno hiyyamânamhi jîvite
sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇasâdhutâ 'ti. ||114||

Adhimutto thero.

Es' âvahiyyase pabbatena bahukuṭajasallakikena
Nesâdakena girinâ yasassinâ paricchadenâ 'ti. ||115||

Mahânâmo thero.

109, taruṇavijjâtikâ ti vâ pâṭho Db.—110, janetîti (sic Da Db) uppâdenti puthute hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ, keci pana janentîti paṭhanti.—Uddâna: Bandhano A, Mandayo B, Mandaro C.—111, Jetatth° D.—113 = 601.—115, °sallakikena A, °sallarikena BCD ("sallakîhi indasâlarukkhehi vâ samannâgatena")—paricchadenâ ti AB, paricched° CD.

Cha phassâyatane hitvâ guttadvâro susaṃvuto
aghamûlaṃ vamitvâna patto me âsavakkhayo. ||116||

Pârâpariyo thero.

Suvilitto suvasano sabbâbharaṇabhûsito
tisso vijjâ ajjhagamiṃ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||117||

Yaso thero.

Abhisattho va nipatati vayo, rûpam aññam iva tath' eva santaṃ;
tass' eva sato avippavasato aññasseva sarâmi attânan ti. ||118||

Kimbilo thero.

Rukkhamûlagahanaṃ pasakkiya nibbânaṃ hadayasmiṃ osiya
jhâya Gotama mâ ca pamâdo; kin te biḷibiḷikâ karissatîti. ||119||

Vajjiputto thero.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ;
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||120||

Isidatto thero.

Dvâdasamo vaggo. tatr' uddânaṃ bhavati:

Jento ca Vacchagotto ca Vaccho ca Vanapavhayo
Adhimutto Mahânâmo Pârâpariyo Yaso pi ca
Kimbilo Vajjiputto ca Isidatto mahâyaso 'ti.|
vîsuttarasataṃ therâ katakiccâ anâsavâ
Ekake 'va nipâtamhi susaṃgîtâ mahesibhîti.|

niṭṭhito Ekanipâto.

117, ajjhâgamiṃ A, ajjhâgamini B, ajjabhâsi C, ajjhâgamiṃ corrected to ajjhag° D*a*, ajjhagamin ti D*b*.—118, abhisatto va nipati (corr. to nipatati) A, abhisatto va nipatati B, abhisitto dha nipatti C, abhisattho vinipatî D*a*. D*b*: abhisattho vâ 'ti tvaṃ sîghaṃ gacchamânâ tiṭṭhati devehi anusiṭṭho âṇatto viya. abhisattho vâ 'ti pi pâṭho, tvaṃ bahu gacchati kenaci abhilâpakato viyâ 'ti attho. nipatîti atipati abhidhâvati na tiṭṭhati khaṇe khaṇe khayavasaṃ pâpuṇâtîti attho.—tathe AC, tatheva BD.—Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B, Kimmilatth° and Kimbilatth° D.—119, opiya D*a*, opiyâ 'ti . . . nibbutiṃ hadaye ṭhapetvâ D*b*.—biḷibiḷiti saddappavatti yathâ niratthakâ D*b*.—Uddâna: Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B.

DUKANIPÂTO.

N' atthi koci bhavo nicco saṃkhârâ vâpi sassatâ,
uppajjanti ca te khandhâ cavanti aparâparaṃ. ‖ 121 ‖
etaṃ âdînavaṃ ñatvâ bhaven' amhi anatthiko,
nissaṭo sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖ 122 ‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Uttaro thero gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Na idaṃ anayena jîvitaṃ, nâhâro hadayassa santiko,
âhâraṭṭhitiko samussayo, iti disvâna carâmi esanaṃ. ‖ 123 ‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho 'ti. ‖ 124 ‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo thero gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Makkaṭo pañcadvârâyaṃ kuṭikâyaṃ pasakkiya
dvârena anupariyeti ghaṭṭayanto muhuṃ muhuṃ. ‖ 125 ‖
tiṭṭha makkaṭa mâ dhâvi, na hi te taṃ yathâ pure;
niggahîto 'si paññâya, neto dûraṃ gamissasîti. ‖ 126 ‖

Valliyo thero.

Tiṇṇaṃ me tâlapattânaṃ Gaṅgâtîre kuṭî katâ,
chavasitto va me patto, paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ. ‖ 127 ‖
dvinnaṃ antaravassânaṃ ekâ vâcâ me bhâsitâ;
tatiye antaravassamhi tamokhandho padâlito 'ti. ‖ 128 ‖

Gaṅgâtîriyo bhikkhu.

Api ce hoti tevijjo maccuhâyî anâsavo,
appaññâto 'ti naṃ bâlâ avajânanti ajânatâ. ‖ 129 ‖

123, na yidaṃ Da Db.—santike 'ti pi paṭhanti Db.—pavedayuṃ A, averassuṃ C, avedasuṃ B, avedayuṃ Da Db.—126, neto ABC, neva Da. Db: neva dûraṃ gamissasi ito attabhâvato dûraṃ dutiyâdiattabhâvaṃ n' eva gamissasi. nete [sic] dûran ti pi pâṭho, so ev' attho.—127, tâlapattînan ti pi pâṭho Db.—chavasitto va ADa, ch° ca BC; chavasitto va me patto ca chavasittasadiso matânaṃ khîrasecanaṃ [sic] kuṇḍasadiso 'ti attho Db.—129, ajânakâ Db, ajânatâ or °kâ Da.

yo ca kho annapânassa lâbhî hoti 'dha puggalo,
pâpadhammo pi ce hoti, so nesaṃ hoti sakkato 'ti. ‖130‖
Ajino thero.

Yadâhaṃ dhammam assosiṃ bhâsamânassa satthuno,
na kaṅkham abhijânâmi sabbaññu aparâjite ‖131‖
satthavâhe mahâvîre sârathînaṃ varuttame:
magge paṭipadâyaṃ vâ kaṅkhâ mayhaṃ na vijjatîti. ‖132‖
Meḷajino thero.

Yathâ agâraṃ ducchannaṃ vuṭṭhi samativijjhati,
evaṃ abhâvitaṃ cittaṃ râgo samativijjhati. ‖133‖
yathâ agâraṃ succhannaṃ vuṭṭhi na samativijjhati,
evaṃ subhâvitaṃ cittaṃ râgo na samativijjhati. ‖134‖
Râdho thero.

Khîṇâ hi mayhaṃ jâti, vusitaṃ jinasâsanaṃ,
pahîno jâlasaṃkhâto, bhavanetti samûhatâ. ‖135‖
yass' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. ‖136‖
Surâdho thero.

Sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthîsu na bajjhare
sadâ ve rakkhitabbâsu yâsu saccaṃ sudullabhaṃ. ‖137‖
vadhaṃ carimha te kâma, anaṇâ dâni te mayaṃ,
gacchâma dâni nibbânaṃ yattha gantvâ na socatîti. ‖138‖
Gotamo thero.

Pubbe hanati attânaṃ pacchâ hanati so pare;
suhataṃ hanti attânaṃ vîtaṃseneva pakkhimâ. ‖139‖
na brâhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo, antovaṇṇo hi brâhmaṇo;
yasmiṃ pâpâni kammâni sa ve kaṇho Sujampatîti. ‖140‖
Vasabho thero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddânaṃ:

Uttaro c' eva Piṇḍolo Valliyo Tîriyo isi
Ajino ca Meḷajino Râdho Surâdho Gotamo
Vasabhena ime honti dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

138, aniṇâ A, aninâ BC, aṇanâ D.

Sussûsâ sutavaḍḍhanî, sutaṃ paññâya vaḍḍhanaṃ,
paññâya atthaṃ jânâti, ñâto attho sukhâvaho. ||141||
sevetha pantâni senâsanâni, careyya saṃyojanavippamokkhaṃ:
sace ratiṃ nâdhigaccheyya tattha, saṃghe vase rakkhitatto satîmâ 'ti. ||142||

Mahâcundo thero.

Ye kho te veghamissena nânatthena ca kammunâ
manusse uparundhanti pharusupakkamâ janâ,
te pi tath' eva kîranti, na hi kammaṃ panassati. ||143||
yaṃ karoti naro kammaṃ kalyâṇaṃ yadi pâpakaṃ,
tassa tass' eva dâyâdo yaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ pakubbatîti. ||144||

Jotidâsathero.

Accayanti ahorattâ, jîvitaṃ uparujjhati,
âyu khîyati maccânaṃ kunnadînaṃ va odakaṃ. ||145||
atha pâpâni kammâni karaṃ bâlo na bujjhati;
pacchâssa kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipâko hi 'ssa pâpako 'ti. ||146||

Heraññakâni thero.

Parittaṃ dârum âruyha yathâ sîde mahaṇṇave,
evaṃ kusîtam âgamma sâdhujîvî pi sîdati;
tasmâ taṃ parivajjeyya kusîtaṃ hînavîriyaṃ. ||147||
pavivittehi ariyehi pahitattehi jhâyihi
niccaṃ âraddhaviriyehi paṇḍitehi sahâvase 'ti. ||148||

Somamitto thero.

Jano janamhi sambaddho, janam ev' assito jano,
jano janena heṭhiyati, heṭheti ca jano janaṃ. ||149||

141, sudhâvaddhini A, sutavaḍhanaṃ B, sutantani C, sutavaḍḍhanti Da, suta (corrected to sutaṃ) vaḍḍani Db.—143, vekhamissena A, veghamiyena BC, veghamissena Da, veghamissenâ 'ti varattakhaṇḍâdinâ sîlâdîsu veghadânena. vegamissenâ 'ti pi pâḷi, so ev' attho. Comp. Dr. Rhys Davids's note on Mahâ-Parinibbâna Sutta II, 32 (Sacred Books, vol. xi. p. 37).—nânatthena AC, nûnattena BDb, nânatenana Da.—uparundhanti A, uparaddhanti BCDa, uparuddhantîti vibâdhanti Db.—tatteva A, taṭṭheva BCD ("tatheva kirantîti ca pâṭho.")—144, Jotipâlatth° D.—148, jhâyibhi A, °hi BCD.—149, janasmiṃ D.—sambandho ABCD ("paṭibaddho, ayam eva vâ pâṭho.")—bâdhiyati bâdheti A, sodh° sodh° B, sodhîti sodheti C, heṭhayati sodheti Da; heṭhiyati heṭheti ("heṭhiyati bâdhiyati ta yidaṃ mayham eva upari heṭhanaphalavasena upari patissatîti ajânanto sodheti jano janaṃ") Db.

ko hi tassa janen' attho janena janitena vâ.
janaṃ ohâya gacchan taṃ heṭhayitvâ bahuṃ janan ti. || 150 ||

Sabbamitto thero.

Kâḷî itthi brahatî dhaṅkarûpâ satthiñ ca bhetvâ aparañ ca satthiñ
bâhañ ca bhetvâ aparañ ca bâhuṃ sîsañ ca bhetvâ dadhithâlakaṃ va esâ nisinnâ abhisaddahitvâ. || 151 ||
yo ve avidvâ upadhiṃ karoti punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando.
tasmâ pajânaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirâ mâhaṃ puna bhinnasiro sayissan ti. || 152 ||

Mahâkâlo thero.

Bahû sapatte labhati muṇḍo saṃghâṭipâruto
lâbhî annassa pânassa vatthassa sayanassa ca. || 153 ||
etam âdînavaṃ ñatvâ sakkâresu mahabbhayaṃ
appalâbho anavassuto sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. || 154 ||

Tisso thero.

Pâcînavaṃsadâyamhi Sakyaputtâ sahâyakâ
pahây' anappake bhoge uñchâpattâgate ratâ || 155 ||
âraddhaviriyâ pahitattâ niccaṃ daḷhaparakkamâ
ramanti dhammaratiyâ hitvâna lokikaṃ ratin ti. || 156 ||

Kimbilo thero.

Ayonisomanasîkârâ maṇḍanaṃ anuyuñjisaṃ,
uddhato capalo câsiṃ kâmarâgena aṭṭito. || 157 ||
upâyakusalenâhaṃ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
yoniso paṭipajjitvâ bhave cittaṃ udabbahin ti. || 158 ||

Nando thero.

Pare ca naṃ pasaṃsanti attâ ce asamâhito:
moghaṃ pare pasaṃsanti, attâ hi asamâhito. || 159 ||
pare ca naṃ garahanti attâ ce susamâhito:
moghaṃ pare garahanti, attâ hi susamâhito. || 160 ||

Sirimâ thero.

150, bâdhayitvâ A, sodhayitvâ BC, heṭhayitvâ Ds; sodhayitvâ bahûjanan ti yasmâ saṃsâre carato janassa ayam evarûpâ paṭipatti tasmâ taṃ janaṃ tassa ca sodhikâ yâ sâ taṇhâ yo ca so evaṃ bahûjanaṃ sodhayitvâ ṭhitaṃ tañ ca ohâya . . . pariccajitvâ gaccha tehi anupaddutaṃ ṭhânaṃ gaccheyya pâpuṇeyyan ti attho Dś.—151, abhisandahitvâ Ds Dś.—152, comp. Sutta Nipâta 728 = 1050.—156, lokiyaṃ D.—Kimbilatth° D, Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—157, capalo âsiṃ D.—160, Sirimo AC, Sîrimo B, Sirimatth° D.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânaṃ:
Cundo ca Jotidâso ca thero Heraññakâni yo
Somamitto Sabbamitto Kâlo Tisso ca Kimbilo
Nando ca Sirimâ c' eva dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

Khandhâ mayâ pariññâtâ, taṇhâ me susamûhatâ,
bhâvitâ mama bojjhaṅgâ, patto me âsavakkhayo. ‖161‖
so 'haṃ khandhe pariññâya abbahitvâna jâliniṃ
bhâvayitvâna bojjhaṅge nibbâyissaṃ anâsavo 'ti. ‖162‖
Uttaro thero.
Panâdo nâma so râjâ yassa yûpo suvaṇṇayo
tiriyaṃ soḷasapabbedho ubbham âhu sahassadhâ. ‖163‖
sahassakaṇḍu satabheṇḍu dhajâlu haritâmayo;
anaccuṃ tattha gandhabbâ cha sahassâni sattadhâ 'ti. ‖164‖
Bhaddaji thero.
Satimâ paññavâ bhikkhu âraddhabalavîriyo
pañca kappasatân' âhaṃ ekarattiṃ anussariṃ. ‖165‖
cattâro satipaṭṭhâne satta aṭṭha ca bhâvayaṃ
pañca kappasatân' âhaṃ ekarattiṃ anussarin ti. ‖166‖
Sobhito thero.
Yaṃ kiccaṃ daḷhaviriyena yaṃ kiccaṃ boddhum icchatâ
karissaṃ nâvarajjhissaṃ, passa viriyaparakkamaṃ. ‖167‖
tvañ ca me maggam akkhâhi añjasaṃ amatogadhaṃ;
ahaṃ monena monissaṃ Gaṅgâsoto va sâgaran ti. ‖168‖
Valliyo thero.
Kese me olikhissan ti kappako upasaṃkami,
tato âdâsaṃ âdâya sarîraṃ paccavekkhisaṃ. ‖169‖

Uddâna: Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—Sirimâ AC, Sîrimo B.—162, sabbuhitvâna corr. to abb° A, sabbah° B, appah° C, abbahitvâna ("uddharitvâ") Da Db.—163, suvaṇṇamayo A, suvaṇṇayo BCDb, °ṇṇâyo Da.—soḷasubbedho AD, soḷasamubbedho C, soḷasamuppedho B. Prof. Fausböll no doubt is right in reading soḷasapabbedho (Jâtaka, vol. ii. p. 334).—164, The first hemistich frequently occurs in the Apadâna collection; see the 310th Apadâna (the story of Pabbhâradâyaka), the Apadâna of Tiṇakuṭidâyakatthera (fol. jhi of Dr. Morris's MS.), the Apadâna of Tiṇamuṭṭhidâyakathera (ibid. fol. jhû), etc. The Apadâna MS. constantly reads sahassakaṇḍu. The readings of my MSS. are: sahassakaṇḍo AD ("sahassakaṇḍo ti sahassabhumako"), sahassakhaṇḍo C, sahassakoṇḍo B. Comp. Jât. l.l.—satabheṇḍu CD, which the comment explains by "anekasataniyyûhâho" (read, °niyyûho), satageṇḍu AB. The Apadâna MS. has always satabheṇḍu.—167, nâvarujjhissaṃ A, nâvarajjh° BC, na virajjhissaṃ Da Db.—169, olikhiyanti AB, olikhîyan ti C, olikhissan ti D ("mama kese olikhissaṃ kappemîti").

tuccho kâyo adissittha, andhakâre tamo byagâ;
sabbe colâ samucchinnâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖170‖

Vîtasoko thero.

Pañca nîvaraṇe hitvâ yogakkhemassa pattiyâ
dhammâdâsaṃ gahetvâna ñâṇadassanam attano ‖171‖
paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ sabbaṃ santarabâhiraṃ,
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca tuccho kâyo adissathâ 'ti. ‖172‖

Puṇṇamâso thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño khalitvâ patitiṭṭhati,
bhiyyo laddhâna saṃvegaṃ adîno vahate dhuraṃ, ‖173‖
evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ sammâsambuddhasâvakaṃ
âjâniyaṃ maṃ dhâretha puttaṃ buddhassa orasan ti. ‖174‖

Nandako thero.

Ehi Nandaka gacchâma upajjhâyassa santikaṃ,
sîhanâdaṃ nadissâma buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhâ. ‖175‖
yâya no anukampâya amhe pabbâjayî muni,
so no attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ‖176‖

Bharato thero.

Nadanti evaṃ sappaññâ sîhâ va girigabbhare
vîrâ vijitasaṃgâmâ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ‖177‖
satthâ ca pariciṇṇo me, dhammo saṃgho ca pûjito,
ahañ ca vitto sumano puttaṃ disvâ anâsavan ti. ‖178‖

Bhâradvâjo thero.

Upâsitâ sappurisâ, sutâ dhammâ abhiṇhaso;
sutvâna paṭipajjissaṃ añjasaṃ amatogadhaṃ. ‖179‖
bhavarâgahatassa me sato bhavarâgo puna me na vijjati
na câhu na ca me bhavissati na ca me etarahi pi
vijjatîti. ‖180‖

Kaṇhadinno thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddânaṃ:

Uttaro Bhaddaji thero Sobhito Valliyo isi
Vîtasoko ca so thero Puṇṇamâso ca Nandako
Bharato Bhâradvâjo ca Kaṇhadinno mahâmunîti.

172, santarabâhiraṃ ADb, antarabâhiraṃ BCDa.—173, vahato AB, vahate C, vahane Da, vahite ubbahati Db.—176, Bharato ABDb, Bhârato C, Bhâratth° Da.—177, dhîrâ Da Db.—178, ci (corrected to ca) vitto A, ca citto BC, ca citto (corr. to vitto) Da, ca vitto Db ("ahaṃ pi vitto nirâmisâya pîtiyâ tuṭṭho.")—180, pi deest AD.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito sammâsambuddhasâsane,
vimuccamâno uggacchiṃ, kâmadhâtuṃ upaccagaṃ. ||181||
Brahmuno pekkhamânassa tato cittaṃ vimucci me;
akuppâ me vimuttîti sabbasaṃyojanakkhayâ 'ti. ||182||

Migasiro thero.

Aniccâni gahakâni tattha tattha punappunaṃ,
gahakâraṃ gavesanto dukkhâ jâti punappunaṃ. ||183||
gahakâraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kâhasi;
sabbâ te pâsukâ bhaggâ thûṇirâ ca vidâlitâ;
vipariyâdikataṃ cittaṃ idh' eva vidhamissatîti. ||184||

Sivako thero.

Arahaṃ sugato loke vâteh' âbâdhito muni;
sace uṇhodakaṃ atthi munino dehi brâhmaṇa. ||185||
pûjito pûjaneyyânaṃ sakkareyyâna sakkato
apacito apacineyyânaṃ tassa icchâmi hâtave 'ti. ||186||

Upavâno thero.

Diṭṭhâ mayâ dhammadharâ upâsakâ kâmâ aniccâ iti bhâsamânâ
sârattarattâ maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dâresu ca te apekkhâ. ||187||
addhâ na jânanti yathâva dhammaṃ, kâmâ aniccâ iti câpi âhu,
râgañ ca tesaṃ na bal' atthi chettuṃ, tasmâ sitâ puttadâraṃ dhanañ câ 'ti. ||188||

Isidinno thero.

Devo ca vassati devo ca gaḷagaḷâyati ekako câhaṃ bherave bile viharâmi:
tassa mayhaṃ ekakassa bherave bile viharato n' atthi bhayaṃ vâ chambhitattaṃ vâ lomahaṃso vâ. ||189||
dhammatâ mam' esâ yassa me ekakassa bherave bile viharato n' atthi bhayaṃ vâ chambhitattaṃ vâ lomahaṃso vâ 'ti. ||190||

Sambulakaccâno thero.

181, upajjhagaṃ A, upaccagaṃ BCD.—183 seq. comp. Dhammap. 153 seq.—183, gahakûrakaṃ BC.—184, tuṇirâ va A, mûḷhâbhava B, dhulâbha C, dhuṇirâ ca Da, dhûṇirâ va padâlitâ 'ti . . . avijjâsaṃkhâtâ kaṇṇikâ pabhinnâ Db.—vipariyâdikataṃ (°kahaṃ C) ACDb, viparidik° B, vimariyâdikaṃ Da.—vidhamiyatîti C, vidhamiyatiti B.—186, icchâma h° Da. tassa vâtâbâdhavûpasamanatthaṃ nahânave [sic] upanetuṃ gacchâmîti Db.—Upadhânatth° D.—188, addhânaṃ D.—yathâ A, yathâva B, yathâ ca C, yato ca D. Db: yato ti yasmâ te . . . tasmâ idha imasmiṃ buddhasâsane dhammaṃ yathâvato addhâ ekaṃsena na jânanti.—190, Sampahulak° A, Sambupulak° C, Sambulak° BD.

Kassa selûpamaṃ cittaṃ ṭhitaṃ nânupakampati
virattaṃ rajanîyesu kuppanîye na kuppati.
yass' evaṃ bhâvitaṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkham essati. ‖191‖
mama selûpamaṃ cittaṃ ṭhitaṃ nânupakampati
virattaṃ rajanîyesu kuppanîye na kuppati.
mam' evaṃ bhâvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto maṃ dukkham essatîti. ‖192‖

Khitako thero.

Na tâva supituṃ hoti ratti nakkhattamâlinî,
paṭijaggitum ev' esâ ratti hoti vijânatâ. ‖193‖
hatthikkhandhâvapatitaṃ kuñjaro ce anukkame
saṃgâme me mataṃ seyyo yañ ce jîve parâjito 'ti. ‖194‖

Soṇo Poṭiriyaputto.

Pañca kâmaguṇe hitvâ piyarûpe manorame
saddhâya abhinikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro bhave. ‖195‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖196‖

Nisabho thero.

Ambapallavasaṃkâsaṃ aṃse katvâna cîvaraṃ
nisinno hatthigîvâyaṃ gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pâvisiṃ. ‖197‖
hatthikkhandhato oruyha saṃvegaṃ alabhin tadâ,
so 'haṃ ditto tadâ santo, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖198‖

Usabho thero.

Ayaṃ iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro. acchâya atibharitâya
amataghaṭikâyaṃ dhammakatamatto, katapadaṃ jhânâni ocetuṃ. ‖199‖

194, Comp. Padhânasutta (Suttanipâta), v. 16.—Poṭiriyo A, Poḷiriputto B, Poṭiritto C, seṭṭhiputtassa ("Segirisaṃ nâma bhojakassa putto hutvâ") D.—198, ditto A, citto BC, nibbho *Da*, ditto ("dappito") *Db*.—199, pî A, piti B, pîti C, iti *Da*.—acchâya (acchabha BC) atibhariyâya ABC, accaṃbharâya *Da*.—dhammakaṭapatto AC, dhammaṃk' B, dhammakatamatto *Da*. *Db*: ayam iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro 'ti Kappaṭakuro bhikkhu ayaṃ mama kappaṭo imaṃ paridahitvâ yathâtathâ jîvâmi iti evam uppannam icchâvitakko. accaṃbharâya atibharatâya amataghaṭakâyaṃ mama amataghaṭe tahaṃ tahaṃ vissavante amatam adhigataṃ aham anusâsâmi [Mahâvagga I. 6. 12] . . . 'tiâdinâ ghosetvâ mayâ dhammâmate pavassiyamâne; akapadaṃ (corr. to akatapadaṃ) jhânâni ocetuṃ . . . jhânâni upacetuṃ bhâvetuṃ katapadaṃ katamagga vihitabhâvanâmaggaṃ idaṃ mama sâsanaṃ; tathâpi dhammakatamaggo mama sâsanadhammato ukkaṇṭhacitto apagatamânaso Kappaṭakuro 'ti taṃ codetvâ . . .

mâ kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacâlesi mâ taṃ upakaṇṇakamhi tâḷessaṃ;
na ha tvaṃ Kappaṭa mattam aññâsi saṃghamajjhamhi pacalâyamâno 'ti. ||200||

Kappaṭakuro thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddânaṃ:

Migasiro Sivako ca Upavâno ca paṇḍito
Isidinno ca Kaccâno Khitako ca mahâvasî
Poṭiriyaputto Nisabho Usabho Kappaṭakuro 'ti.

Aho buddhâ aho dhammâ aho no satthu sampadâ
yattha etâdisaṃ dhammaṃ sâvako sacchikâhiti. ||201||
asaṃkheyyesu kappesu sakkâyâdhigatâ ahuṃ,
tesaṃ ayaṃ pacchimako, carimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jâtimaraṇasaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||202||

Kumârakassapo thero.

Yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasâsane,
jâgaro patisuttesu, amoghan tassa jîvitaṃ. ||203||
tasmâ saddhañ ca sîlañ ca pasâdaṃ dhammadassanaṃ
anuyuñjetha medhâvî saraṃ buddhâna sâsanan ti. ||204||

Dhammapâlo thero.

Kass' indriyâni samathaṃ gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi tassa pihayanti tâdino. ||205||
mayh' indriyâni samathaṃ gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi mayhaṃ pihayanti tâdino 'ti. ||206||

Brahmâli thero.

200, câlesi A.—tvaṃ ABC, taṃ D.—upakaṇṇamhi A.—ṭâlessaṃ A, tâleyaṃ C, târaḷayaṃ B, tâḷesa D.—na vâ ABC, na ha D*a*, na hiṃ D*b*.—Uddâna: Poṭiriyaputto A, Soṭiriputto BC.—202, ahu ABCD*a*, ahun ti D*b*.—203, comp. Dhammap. 382.—sa hi suttesu D, patis° A, satiputtesu BC.—205, comp. Dhamm. 94.

Chavipâpaka cittabhaddaka Mogharâja satataṃ samâhito,
hemantikasîtakâlarattiyo, bhikkhu tvaṃ 'si, kathaṃ karissasi. ||207||
sampannasassâ Magadhâ kevalâ iti me sutaṃ;
palâlacchannako seyyaṃ yath' aññe sukhajîvino 'ti. ||208||

Mogharâjâ thero.

Na ukkhipe no ca parikkhipe pare, na okkhipe pâragataṃ na eraye,
na cattavaṇṇaṃ parisâsu byâhare anuddhato sammitabhâṇi subbato. ||209||
susukhumanipuṇatthadassinâ matikusalena nivâtavuttinâ
saṃsevitabuddhasîlinâ nibbânaṃ na hi tena dullabhan ti. ||210||

Visâkho Pañcâlîputto thero.

Nadanti morâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sunîlagîvâ sumukhâ sugajjino,
susaddalâ câpi mahâmahî ayaṃ subyâpitambu, suvalâhakaṃ nabhaṃ. ||211||
sukallarûpo sumanassa jhâyitaṃ sunikkhamo sâdhu subuddhasâsane;
susukkasukkaṃ nipuṇaṃ sududdasaṃ phusâhi taṃ uttamam accutaṃ padan ti. ||212||

Cûḷako thero.

Nandamânâgataṃ cittaṃ sûlam âropamânakaṃ,
tena ten' eva vajasi yena sûlaṃ kaliṅgaraṃ. ||213||
tâhaṃ citta kaliṃ brûmi taṃ brûmi cittadubbhakaṃ;
satthâ te dullabho laddho; mânatthe maṃ niyojayîti. ||214||

Anûpamo thero.

Saṃsaraṃ dîgham addhânaṃ gatîsu parivattisaṃ
apassaṃ ariyasaccâni andhabhûto puthujjano. ||215||

207, hemantikakâlarattiyo (°yâ A) AC, hemantikasitakâlarattiko B, hemantikasîtakâlarattiyo Da Db (hemantakâ sitakâlarattiyo 'ti pi pâṭho).—209, na okkhipe . . . na ukkhipe 'ti keci paṭhanti D.—210 = 71.—Pañcâlaputto ABC.—211, suvâpûtambû 'ti pi pâṭho suvisuddhajâlo 'ti attho D.—212, jhâyitaṃ ACDa, cabharitaṃ B, jhâyituṃ and jhâyitaṃ Db.—sunikkamo ACDa, sanikamo B, sunikkhamo Db.—213, âropamânaka AB, âropahânakaṃ C, âropamânakaṃ Da Db ("âropiyamânaṃ).—214, kali AB, kalî C, kalî, kali, kaliṃ D.—cittadubbhagâ 'ti pi paṭhanti D.

tassa me appamattassa saṃsârâ vinaḷîkatâ,
sabbâ gatî samucchinnâ, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||216||

Vajjito thero.

Assatthe haritobhâse saṃvirûḷhamhi pâdape
ekaṃ buddhagataṃ saññaṃ alabhitthaṃ patissato. ||217||
ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhin tadâ,
tassâ saññâya vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||218||

Sandhito thero.

Pañcamo vaggo. uddânaṃ:

Kumârakassapo thero Dhammapâlo ca Brahmâli
Mogharâjâ Visâkho ca Cûḷako ca Anûpamo
Vajjito Sandhito thero kilesarajavâhano 'ti. |
gâthâ Dukanipâtamhi navuti c' eva aṭṭha ca,
therâ ekûnapaññâsaṃ bhâsitâ nayakovidâ. |

Dukanipâto.

---

217 = Apadâna fol. jî' (Dr. Morris's MS.).—alabhi ham corrected to alabhiṃ haṃ A, alabhittaṃ BC, abhilatthaṃ Da, alatthûpaṇissato ti Db, alabhissa Apadâna.—218, Satthitath°, Satthiṇatth° D.

TIKANIPÂTO.

Ayonisuddhiṃ anvesaṃ aggiṃ paricariṃ vane,
suddhimaggam ajânanto akâsiṃ amaraṃ tapaṃ. ||219||
taṃ sukhena sukhaṃ laddhaṃ; passa dhammasudhammatam:
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||220||
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ, idâni kho 'mhi brâhmaṇo,
tevijjo nhâtako c' amhi sotthiyo c' amhi vedagû 'ti. ||221||

Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo thero.

Pañcâhâhaṃ pabbajito sekho appattamânaso,
vihâraṃ me paviṭṭhassa cetaso paṇidhî ahû: ||222||
nâsissaṃ na pivissâmi vihârato na nikkhame
na pi passaṃ nipâtessaṃ taṇhâsalle anûhate. ||223||
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||224||

Paccayo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇîyâni pacchâ so kâtum icchati,
sukhâ so dhaṃsate ṭhânâ pacchâ cam anutappati. ||225||
yañ hi kayirâ tañ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirâ na taṃ vade.
akarontaṃ bhâsamânaṃ parijânanti paṇḍitâ. ||226||
susukhaṃ vata nibbânaṃ sammâsambuddhadesitaṃ
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhatîti. ||227||

Bâkulathero.

Sukhañ ce jîvituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
saṃghikaṃ nâtimaññeyya cîvaraṃ pânabhojanaṃ. ||228||
sukhañ ce jîvituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
ahimusikasobbhaṃ va sevetha sayanâsanaṃ. ||229||

219, paricare ABC, paricare, which is several times corrected to paricariṃ D. The mistake paricare seems to have been caused by Dhammap. 107.—amaraṃ BD, paravâ C, mama taṃ A.—tapaṃ AD, vâsaṃ B, savaṃ C.—223=313, vihârato ABCD. The correct reading no doubt is vihârâ ca (see v. 313): vihârato offends against the metrical laws (compare, however, Prof. Fausböll's note, Dhammap. v. 124).—225, ca ABC, cam ("makâro padasandhikaro") D.

sukhañ ce jîvituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
itarîtarena tusseyya ekadhammañ ca bhâvaye 'ti. ||230||

Dhaniyo thero.

Atisîtaṃ atiuṇhaṃ atisâyam idaṃ ahû,
iti vissaṭṭhakammante khaṇâ accenti mâṇave. ||231||
yo ca sîtañ ca uṇhañ ca tiṇâ bhiyyo na maññati
karaṃ purisakiccâni, so sukhâ na vihâyati. ||232||
dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ usîraṃ muñjapabbajaṃ
urasâ panudahissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ||233||

Mâtaṅgaputto thero.

Ye cittakathî bahussutâ samaṇâ Pâṭaliputtavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiṭṭhati Khujjasobhito. ||234||
ye cittakathî bahussutâ samaṇâ Pâṭaliputtavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiṭṭhati mâluterito. ||235||
suyuddhena suyiṭṭhena saṃgâmavijayena ca
brahmacariyânuciṇṇena evâyaṃ sukham edhati. ||236||

Khujjasobhito thero.

Yo 'dha koci manussesu parapâṇâni hiṃsati,
asmâ lokâ paramhâ ca ubhayâ dhaṃsate naro. ||237||
yo ca mettena cittena sabbapâṇ' ânukampati,
bahuṃ hi so pasavati puññaṃ tâdisako naro. ||238||
subhâsitassa sikkhetha samaṇupâsanassa ca
ekâsanassa ca raho cittavûpasamassa câ 'ti. ||239||

Vâraṇathero.

Eko pi saddho medhâvî assaddhân' idha ñâtinaṃ
dhammaṭṭho sîlasampanno hoti atthâya bandhunaṃ. ||240||
niggayha anukampâya coditâ ñâtayo mayâ
ñâtibandhavapemena kâraṃ katvâna bhikkhusu. ||241||
te abbhatîtâ kâlakatâ pattâ te tidivaṃ sukhaṃ,
bhâtaro mayhaṃ mâtâ ca modanti kâmakâmino 'ti. ||242||

Passikathero.

Kâlâpabbaṅgasaṃkâso kiso dhamanisantato
mattaññu annapânamhi adînamanaso naro ||243||

Verses 231 and 232 recur in the Sigâlovâdasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas, p. 302, except that for *khaṇâ* the reading there is *atthâ*. The last clause recurs in Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 8.—233 = 27.—243, kâlapabbaṅgasaṃkâso A, kâlasabbaṅgasaṃkâso B, kâlâsabbaṅgasaṃkâyo C, kâlâpasaṅgasaṃkâso *Da*, kâlâpasaṅgasaṃkâso ti maṃsupacayâvigamena kisaduṣaṇṭhitasarîrâvayavatâya dantilatâpabbasadisaṃgo *Db*.

phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahâvane
nâgo saṃgâmasîse va sato tatrâdhivâsaye. ||244||
yathâ Brahmâ tathâ eko, yathâ devo tathâ duve,
yathâ gâmo tathâ tayo, kolâhalaṃ tat' uttarin ti. ||245||

Yasojathero.

Ahû tuyhaṃ pure saddhâ, sâ te ajja na vijjati.
yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ; n' atthi duccaritaṃ mama. ||246||
aniccâ hi calâ saddhâ evaṃ diṭṭhâ hi sâ mayâ;
rajjanti pi virajjanti, tattha kiṃ jiyyate muni. ||247||
paccati munino bhattaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ kule kule;
piṇḍikâya carissâmi, atthi jaṅghabalaṃ mamâ 'ti. ||248||

Sâṭimattiyathero.

Saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
mitte bhajeyya kalyâṇe suddhâjîve atandite. ||249||
saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
saṃghasmiṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu sikkhetha vinayaṃ budho. ||250||
saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
kappâkappesu kusalo careyya apurakkhato. ||251||

Upâli thero.

Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ alamatthavicintakaṃ
pañca kâmaguṇâ loke sammohâ pâtayiṃsu maṃ. ||252||
pakkhanno Mâravisaye daḷhasallasamappito
asakkhiṃ Maccurâjassa ahaṃ pâsâ pamuccituṃ. ||253||
sabbe kâmâ pahînâ me, bhavâ sabbe padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||254||

Uttarapâlo thero.

Suṇâtha ñâtayo sabbe yâvant' ettha samâgatâ,
dhammaṃ vo desayissâmi; dukkhâ jâti punappunaṃ. ||255||
ârabhatha nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasâsane
dhunâtha Maccuno senaṃ naḷâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ||256||
yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye appamatto vihessati,
pahâya jâtisaṃsâraṃ dukkhass' antaṃ karissatîti. ||257||

Abhibhûtathero.

248, thokathokaṃ *Da Db*.—Sâṭimatt° AB, Sâṭimatth' C, Sâvimatth° and Sâvimatt° D.—253, pakkhando A, °nto BC, °nno *Da Db*.—256 = Milindapañha, p. 245.—257, comp. Mahâparinibb. Sutta, p. 37.

Saṃsaraṃ hi nirayaṃ agacchisaṃ, petalokam agamaṃ punappunaṃ,
dukkhamamhi pi tiracchânayoniyâ nekadhâ hi vusitaṃ ciraṃ mayâ. ‖258‖
mânuso pi ca bhavo 'bhirâdhito, saggakâyam agamaṃ sakiṃ sakiṃ,
rûpadhâtusu arûpadhâtusu n'evasaññisu asaññisu ṭṭhitaṃ. ‖259‖
sambhavâ suviditâ asârakâ saṃkhatâ pacalitâ sad' eritâ;
taṃ viditvâ maham attasambhavaṃ santim eva satimâ samajjhagan ti. ‖260‖

Gotamo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇîyâni . . . (261–263=225–227) ‖261–263‖

Hârito thero.

Pâpamitte vivajjetvâ bhajeyy' uttamapuggale
ovâde c' assa tiṭṭheyya patthento acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ‖264‖
parittaṃ dârum . . . (265, 266=147, 148.) ‖265–266‖

Vimalo thero.

Uddânaṃ:

Aṅganiko Bhâradvâjo Paccayo Bâkulo isi
Dhaniyo Mâtaṅgaputto Sobhito Vâraṇo isi
Passiko ca Yasojo ca Sâṭimattiy' Upâli ca |
Uttarapâlo Abhibhûto Gotamo Hârito pi ca
thero Tikanipâtamhi nibbâne Vimalo kato;
aṭṭhatâlîsa gâthâyo, therâ soḷasa kittitâ 'ti.

Tikanipâto niṭṭhito.

260, suderitâ AC, saderitâ (=sadâ eritâ) *Da* *Db*, saderikâ B.—261, cam ABCD.—264, °puggale *Da* *Db*, °puggalaṃ ABC.—cassa A, vassa BCD.—266, jhâyibhi A.

CATUKKANIPATO.

Alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâlinî candanussadâ
majjhe mahâpathe nârî turiye naccati naṭṭakî. ‖267‖
piṇḍikâya paviṭṭho 'haṃ gacchanto naṃ udikkhisaṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ. ‖268‖
tato me manasîkâro yoniso udapajjatha,
âdînavo pâturahû, nibbidâ samatiṭṭhata, ‖269‖
tato cittaṃ vimucci me, passa dhammasudhammataṃ:
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖270‖

Nâgasamâlathero.

Ahaṃ middhena pakato vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ;
caṅkamaṃ abhirûhanto tath' eva papatiṃ chamâ. ‖271‖
gattâni parimajjitvâ puna pâruyha caṅkamaṃ
caṅkame caṅkamiṃ so 'haṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhito. ‖272‖
tato me . . . (273, 274=269, 270.) ‖273-274‖

Bhagu thero.

Pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmase;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ‖275‖
yadâ ca avijânantâ iriyanty amarâ viyâ,
vijânanti ca ye dhammaṃ âturesu anâturâ. ‖276‖
yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vataṃ
saṃkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalaṃ. ‖277‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaṃ puthaviyâ yathâ 'ti. ‖278‖

Sabhiyo thero.

Dhir atthu pûre duggandhe Mârapakkhe avassute;
nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ‖279‖

275, see 498; Dhammap. 6, Mahâvagga x, 3.—pare va D.—276, iriyantâmarâ viya A. iriyantamabhavissa (°vissati C) BC, iriyanty amarâ viya *Da Db*.—277, see Dhammap. 312.—279 (see 1150). pûre *Da Db* ("ativiya jegucchehi nânâkuṇapehi nânâvidhaasûcihi sampuṇṇo" [sic]), pure ABC.—nava hetâni ABC.

mâ purâṇam amaññittho, mâsâdesi tathâgate ;
sagge pi te na rajjanti kim aṅga pana mânuse. ||280||
ye ca kho bâlâ dummedhâ dummantî mohapârutâ,
tâdisâ tattha rajjanti Mârakhittasmi bandhane. ||281||
yesaṃ râgo ca doso ca avijjâ ca virâjitâ,
tâdî tattha na rajjanti chinnasuttâ abandhanâ 'ti. ||282||

Nandako thero.

Pañcapaññâsa vassâni rajojallam adhârayiṃ,
bhuñjanto mâsikaṃ bhattaṃ kesamassuṃ alocayiṃ, ||283||
ekapâdena aṭṭhâsiṃ, âsanaṃ parivajjayiṃ,
sukkhagûthâni ca khâdiṃ, uddesañ ca na sâdiyiṃ. ||284||
etâdisaṃ karitvâna bahuṃ duggatigâminaṃ
vuyhamâno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇam âgamaṃ. ||285||
saraṇagamanaṃ passa, passa dhammasudhammataṃ :
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||286||

Jambuko thero.

Svâgataṃ vata me âsi Gayâyaṃ Gayaphagguyâ
yaṃ addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ dhammam uttamaṃ ||287||
mahappabhaṃ gaṇâcariyaṃ aggapattaṃ vinâyakaṃ
sadevakassa lokassa jinaṃ atuladassanaṃ ||288||
mahânâgaṃ mahâvîraṃ mahâjutim anâsavaṃ
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇaṃ satthâram akutobhayaṃ. ||289||
cirasaṃkiliṭṭhaṃ vata maṃ diṭṭhisandânasanditaṃ
vimocayî so bhagavâ sabbaganthehi Senakan ti. ||290||

Senako thero.

Yo dandhakâle tarati taraṇîye ca dandhaye,
ayonisosaṃvidhânena bâlo dukkhaṃ nigacchati, ||291||
tass' atthâ parihâyanti kâlapakkhe va candimâ,
âyasakyañ ca pappoti mittehi ca virujjhatîti. ||292||
yo dandhakâle dandheti taraṇîye ca târaye,
yonisosaṃvidhânena sukhaṃ pappoti paṇḍito, ||293||
tass' atthâ paripûranti sukkapakkhe va candimâ,
yaso kittiñ ca pappoti, mittehi na virujjhatîti. ||294||

Sambhûto thero.

286, saraṇâgamanaṃ ?—287, yaṃ addasâsi AC, yaṃ adasâsi B, anuddâsiṃsiṃ corrected to °ssasiṃ Da, yan ti . . . anuddasâsin ti Db.—290, diṭṭhisantânabandhitaṃ A, °nasandhitaṃ B, diṭṭhasantânaṃ santitaṃ C, diṭṭhisandânasanditaṃ D.—294, paripûrenti, paripurenti the MSS.

Ubhayen' eva sampanno Râhulabhaddo 'ti mam vidu,
yañ c' amhi putto buddhassa, yañ ca dhammesu cakkhumâ, || 295 ||
yañ ca me âsavâ khîṇâ, yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo.
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. || 296 ||
kâmandhâ jâlasañchannâ taṇhâchadanachâditâ
pamattabandhunâ baddhâ macchâ va kuminâmukhe. || 297 ||
taṃ kâmam aham ujjhitvâ chetvâ Mârassa bandhanaṃ
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha sîtibhûto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. || 298 ||

Râhulo thero.

Jâtarûpena pacchannâ dâsîgaṇapurakkhatâ
aṅkena puttam âdâya bhariyâ maṃ upâgami. || 299 ||
tañ ca disvâna âyantiṃ sakaputtassa mâtaraṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ, || 300 ||
tato me . . (301, 302 = 269, 270) || 301–302 ||

Candano thero.

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacâriṃ, dhammo suciṇṇo sukham âvahâti :
es' ânisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe, na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacârî. || 303 ||
na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipâkino ;
adhammo nirayaṃ neti, dhammo pâpeti suggatiṃ. || 304 ||
tasmâ hi dhammesu kareyya chandaṃ iti modamâno sugatena tâdinâ ;
dhamme ṭhitâ sugatavarassa sâvakâ niyyanti dhîrâ saraṇavaraggagâmino. || 305 ||
vipphoṭito gaṇḍamûlo, taṇhâjâlo samûhato ;
so khîṇasaṃsâro na c' atthi kiñcanaṃ cando yathâ dosinâpuṇṇamâsiyâ 'ti. || 306 ||

Dhammiko thero.

Yadâ balâkâ sucipaṇḍaracchadâ kâḷassa meghassa bhayena tajjitâ
palehiti âlayam âlayesinî, tadâ nadî Ajakaraṇî rameti maṃ. || 307 ||

296, comp. 336.—297, jâlapacchannâ Da Db.—299, sacchannâ AC. sañch° B, pacchannâ Da Db.—306, vippothito A, vippovito B, vipphoṭito C, vighâṭito Da, vippâṭito ti vidhuto Db.—307, paḷehiti AB, palehîti C, phalehîti Da, palehîtîti gocarabhûmito uppatitvâ gamissati Db.

yadâ balâkâ suvisuddhapaṇḍarâ kâḷassa meghassa bhayena tajjitâ
pariyesati lenam alenadassinî, tadâ nadî Ajakaraṇî rameti maṃ. ||308||
kan nu tattha na ramenti jambuyo ubhato tahiṃ,
sobhenti âpagâkûlaṃ mahâlenassa pacchato. ||309||
tâmatamadasaṃghasuppahînâ bhekâ mandavatî panâdayanti.
nâjja girinadîhi vippavâsasamayo; khemâ Ajakaraṇî sivâ surammâ 'ti. ||310||

Sappako thero.

Pabbajiṃ jîvikattho 'haṃ, laddhâna upasampadaṃ
tato saddhaṃ paṭilabhiṃ, daḷhaviriyo parakkamiṃ. ||311||
kâmaṃ bhijjatu 'yaṃ kâyo maṃsapesî visîyaruṃ,
ubhojannukasandhîhi jaṅghâyo papatantu me; ||312||
nâsissaṃ na pivissâmi vihârâ ca na nikkhame
na pi passaṃ nipâtessaṃ taṇhâsalle anûhate. ||313||
tassa mevaṃ . . . (=224) ||314||

Mudito thero.

Uddânaṃ:

Nâgasamâlo Bhagu ca Sabhiyo Nandako pi ca
Jambuko Senako thero Sambhûto Râhulo pi ca
bhavati Candano thero, das' ete buddhasâvakâ.|
Dhammiko Sappako thero Mudito câpi te tayo.
gâthâyo dve ca paññâsa therâ sabbe pi terasâ 'ti.

Catukkanipâto niṭṭhito.

309, âsabhâkûlaṃ A, âsakakulaṃ BC, apagâkulaṃ Da, âpagâkulaṃ Ajakaraṇînadiyâ ubhotîraṃ Db.—310, °madas° Da, °matas° ABC.—°suppahitâ A, °suppatitâ B, suppatâ C, °suppahîṇâ Da, suppahînâ Db.—mandavati (°tiṃ A) ABC, manâvatî Da. Db: tamadasaṃghasuppahînâ 'ti amataṃ vuccati agadam, tena ramentîti amatamadâ sappâ, nesaṃ saṃgho amatamadasaṃgho; tato suṭṭhu pahînâ apagatâ tâ bhekâ maṇḍûtiyo (read, °kiyo) manâvati manâsaravaniyo (or °vatiyo ?) panâdayanti taṃ ṭhânaṃ madhurena vassitena ninnâdayanti.—Sappakatth° D, Sappako th° B, Sabbako th° AC.—312, visiyantu A, visiyanti B, visîyanti C, visiyyaruṃ Da, visîyarun ti . . . imasmâ kâyâ maṃsapesiyo visîyan ti eo visîyantu ito c' ito viddhaṃsantu.—man ti pi pâṭho, so ev' attho D.—313, comp. 223.—nikkhame D, °miṃ A, °mi BC.—Uddâna: Should Bhavati be the name of a Thera whose stanzas are not found in our MSS.?—Sabbako ABC.

PAÑCANIPÂTO.

Bhikkhu sîvathikaṃ gantvâ addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ
apaviddhaṃ susânasmiṃ khajjantiṃ kimihî phuṭaṃ. ||315||
yaṃ hi eke jigucchanti mataṃ disvâna pâpakaṃ,
kâmarâgo pâturahû, andho va savatî ahuṃ. ||316||
oraṃ odanapâkamhâ tamhâ ṭhânâ apakkamiṃ ;
satimâ sampajâno 'haṃ ekamantaṃ upâvisiṃ. ||317||
tato me . . . (318, 319 = 269, 270) ||318-319||

Râjadatto thero.

Ayoge yuñjam attânaṃ puriso kiccam icchato
caraṃ ce nâdhigaccheyya, taṃ me dubbhagalakkhaṇaṃ.
||320||
abbûḷhaṃ aghataṃ vijitaṃ ekañ ce ossajjeyya kalî va siyâ ;
sabbâni pi ce ossajjeyya andho va siyâ samavisamassa
adassanato. ||321||
yañ hi kayirâ . . . (=226) ||322||
yathâpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ,
evaṃ subhâsitâ vâcâ aphalâ hoti akubbato. ||323||
yathâpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ sagandhakaṃ
evaṃ subhâsitâ vâcâ saphalâ hoti sakubbato 'ti. ||324||

Subhûto thero.

315, comp. 393.—apaviddhaṃ Da Db, °ṭṭhaṃ ABC.—putaṃ D.—316, vasavati ABDa, vasavatti C. Db : yena andho vasati ahaṃ tasmiṃ kalebare tasmiṃ kalebare (sic) vasitvâ navahi dvârehi asuciṃ vasati sandante asucibhâvassa adassanena andho viya ahosiṃ.—The reading which the commentator tries to explain, was evidently : andho va savatî ahuṃ. The commentary then goes on : keci pan' ettha takûrâgamaṃ katvâ kilesaparivuṭṭhânena avasavattî kilesassa vâ vasantîti (sic) atthaṃ vadanti ; apare andho va asatî ahun ti pâliṃ vatvâ kâmarâgena andho eva hutvâ satirahito ahosin ti atthaṃ vadanti. tad ubhayaṃ pâliyaṃ n' atthi.—320, icchito AC, acchito B, icchato Da, icchako ("icchanto") Db. Comp. my note at Dîpavaṃsa 21, 2.—321, aghataṃ AB, asataṃ C, agghataṃ Da. Db : vibâdhanasabhâvatâya aghâni nâma râgâdayo aghâni eva agghataṃ agghatânaṃ (corr. agghagataṃ agghagatânaṃ) vijitaṃ saṃsârappavatti tesaṃ vijayo kusaladhammâbhibhavo agghataṃ (corr. agghagataṃ) vijitan ti anunâsikalopaṃ akatvâ vuttaṃ ; anuddhaṭaṃ yena taṃ abbûḷhâghagataṃ vijitaṃ katvâ evambhûto hutvâ kilese asamucchinditvâ 'ti attho.—kali ca ABC, kalî va Da, kali va . . . kâlakaṇi viya Db.—323, 324 = Dhammap. 51, 52.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi vûpasanto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa
deva. ||325||
vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi santacitto — pa — tassaṃ viharâmi vîta-
râgo . . . vîtadoso . . . vîtamoho, atha ce patthayasi
pavassa devâ 'ti. ||326–329||

Girimânando thero.

Yaṃ patthayâno dhammesu upajjhâyo anuggahi
amataṃ abhikaṅkhantaṃ, kataṃ kattabbakaṃ mayâ. ||330||
anuppatto sacchikato sayaṃ dhammo anîtiho;
visuddhañâṇo nikkaṅkho byâkaromi tav' antike. ||331||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||332||
appamattassa me sikkhâ susutâ tava sâsane;
sabbe me âsavâ khîṇâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||333||
anusâsi maṃ ariyavatâ, anukampî anuggahi;
amogho tuyham ovâdo; antevâsi 'mhi sikkhito 'ti. ||334||

Sumano thero.

Sâdhu hi kira me mâtâ patodaṃ upadaṃsayi,
yassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ anusiṭṭho janettiyâ
âraddhaviriyo pahitatto patto sambodhim uttamaṃ. ||335||
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso;
jitvâ Namucino senaṃ viharâmi anâsavo. ||336||
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjiṃsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ ucchinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ||337||
visâradâ kho bhaginî etaṃ atthaṃ abhâsayi:
api hâ nûna mayi pi vanatho te na vijjati. ||338||
pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ, antimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jâtimaraṇasaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||339||

Vaḍḍho thero.

Atthâya vata me buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ agâ,
yassâhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna micchâdiṭṭhiṃ vivajja-
yiṃ. ||340||

---

325 seq. comp. 51.—331, visuddhiñ° ABC.—336, comp. 296.—338, abhâsasi ABC, abhâsayi D.—339, pariyantakaṃ D.

yajiṃ uccâvace yaññe, aggihuttaṃ juhiṃ ahaṃ
esâ suddhîti maññanto andhabhûto puthujjano. ||341||
diṭṭhigahaṇapakkhanno parâmâsena mohito
asuddhiṃ maññisaṃ suddhiṃ andhabhûto aviddasu. ||342||
micchâdiṭṭhi pahînâ me, bhavâ sabbe vidâlitâ,
juhâmi dakkhiṇeyyaggiṃ, namassâmi tathâgataṃ. ||343||
mohâ sabbe pahînâ me, bhavataṇhâ padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||344||

Nadîkassapo thero.

Pâto majjhantikaṃ sâyaṃ tikkhattuṃ divasass' ahaṃ
otariṃ udakaṃ sotaṃ Gayâya Gayaphagguyâ. ||345||
yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ pâpaṃ pubbe aññâsu jâtisu
tan dânîdha pavâhemi: evaṃdiṭṭhi pure ahuṃ. ||346||
sutvâ subhâsitaṃ vâcaṃ dhammatthasahitaṃ padaṃ
tathaṃ yathâvakaṃ atthaṃ yoniso paccavekkhisaṃ. ||347||
ninhâtasabbapâpo 'mhi nimmalo payato suci
suddho suddhassa dâyâdo putto buddhassa oraso. ||348||
ogayh' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ sotaṃ sabbapâpaṃ pavâhayiṃ,
tisso vijjâ ajjhagamiṃ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||349||

Gayâkassapo thero.

Vâtarogâbhinîto tvaṃ viharaṃ kânane vane
paviddhagocare lûkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ||350||
pîtisukhena vipulena pharamâno samussayaṃ
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. ||351||
bhâvento satipaṭṭhâne indriyâni balâni ca
bojjhaṅgâni ca bhâvento viharissâmi kânane. ||352||
âraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḷhaparakkame
samagge sahite disvâ viharissâmi kânane. ||353||
anussaranto sambuddhaṃ aggadantaṃ samâhitaṃ
atandito rattidivaṃ viharissâmi kânane 'ti. ||354||

Vakkali thero.

Olaggessâmi te citta âṇidvâre va hatthinaṃ,
na taṃ pâpe niyojessaṃ kâmajâla sarîraja. ||355||

342, °pakkhandho A, °pakkhando B, °pakkhanto C, °pakkhanno D.—344, ti is wanting in ABC.—348, payato Da Db, sassato corr. to bhassato A, sassatho B, sassato C.—suddho suddhassa Da Db, s° buddhassa ABC.—350 seq. comp. 435 seq.—350, pavindagocare B, paviṭṭhagocare ACD ("visaṭṭhagocare dullabhapaccaye").—355, sarîrajaṃ AC, sarirajaṃ B, sarîraja Da Db.

tvaṃ olaggo na gacchisi dvâravivaraṃ gajo va alabhanto,
na ca cittakali punappunaṃ pasahan pâparato carissasi. ||356||
yathâ kuñjaraṃ adantaṃ navaggaham aṅkusaggaho
balavâ âvatteti akâmaṃ, evaṃ âvattayissan taṃ. ||357||
yathâ varahayadamakusalo sârathi pavaro dameti âjaññaṃ,
evaṃ damayissan taṃ patiṭṭhito pañcasu balesu. ||358||
satiyâ taṃ nibandhissaṃ, payatatto vo damessâmi;
viriyadhuraniggahîto na yito dûraṃ gamissase cittâ 'ti. ||359||

Vijitaseno thero.

Upârambhacitto dummedho suṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso pathavî yathâ. ||360||
upârambhacitto dummedho suṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
parihâyati saddhammâ kâḷapakkhe va candimâ. ||361||
upârambhacitto dummedho suṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
parisussati saddhamme maccho appodake yathâ. ||362||
upârambhacitto dummedho suṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
na virûhati saddhamme khette bîjaṃ va pûtikaṃ. ||363||
yo ca tuṭṭhena cittena suṇâti jinasâsanaṃ
khepetvâ âsave sabbe sacchikatvâ akuppataṃ,
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ parinibbâti anâsavo 'ti. ||364||

Yasadatto thero.

Upasampadâ ca me laddhâ, vimutto c' amhi anâsavo,
so ca me bhagavâ diṭṭho, vihâre ca sahâvasiṃ. ||365||
bahud eva rattiṃ bhagavâ abbhokâse 'tinâmayi,
vihârakusalo satthâ vihâraṃ pâvisî tadâ. ||366||
santharitvâna saṃghâṭiṃ seyyaṃ kappesi Gotamo
sîho selaguhâyaṃ va pahînabhayabheravo. ||367||
tato kalyâṇavâkkaraṇo sammâsambuddhasâvako
Soṇo abhâsi saddhammaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhâ ||368||
pañca kkhandhe pariññâya bhâvayitvâna añjasaṃ
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||369||

Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo thero.

356, gacchasi ABC, gacchisi Da Db.—pasakka A, vasakaṃ BC, esabhaṃ Da, pasahan ti sarabhasaṃ sâhasavasena Db.—359, payatatto CDa Db, payutto A, paratatto B.—te damissâmi ABC, vo vadapessâmi Da, vo damessâmi Db.—gamissasi Db.—366, vitinâmayi ABC (vît° C), tinâmayi Da, atinâmayî vîtinâmesi Db. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 13. 9.

Yo ve garûnaṃ vacanaññu dhîro vase ca tamhi janayetha pemaṃ,
so bhattimâ nâma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assa. ‖370‖
yaṃ âpadâ uppatitâ uḷârâ na kkhambhayante paṭisaṃkhayantaṃ,
so thâmavâ nâma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assa. ‖371‖
yo ve samuddo va ṭhito anejo gambhîrapañño nipuṇatthadassî,
asaṃhâriyo nâma ca hoti . . . ‖372‖
bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti, dhammassa hoti anudhammacârî,
so tâdiso nâma ca hoti . . . ‖373‖
atthañ ca yo jânâti bhâsitassa atthañ ca ñatvâna tathâ karoti,
atthantaro nâma sa hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assâ 'ti. ‖374‖

Kosiyo thero.

Uddânaṃ :

Râjadatto Subhûto ca Girimânanda-Sumano
Vaḍḍho ca Kassapo thero Gayâkassapa-Vakkali |
Vijito Yasadatto ca Soṇo Kosiyasavhayo :
saṭṭhi ca pañcagâthâyo, therâ ca ettha dvâdasâ 'ti.

Pañcanipâto.

370, vatamhi AB, ṭâmhi C, vatavamhi D*a*, vasena ca tamhi janayetha peman ti tasmiṃ garûnaṃ vacane ovâde vâseyya D*b*.—371. so thâmavâ dhitimâ ca hoti D.—374, atthantaro BCD*a*, atthandharo A. atthantaro atthakâraṇâ silâdiatthajânanamattam eva upanissayaṃ katvâ paṇḍito hotîti D*b*. Comp. dosantaro, Cullavagga IX. 5. 2.

CHANIPÂTO.

Disvâna pâṭihîrâni Gotamassa yasassino
na tâvâhaṃ paṇipatiṃ issâmânena vañcito. ‖375‖
mama saṃkappam aññâya codesi narasârathi,
tato me âsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ‖376‖
pubbe jaṭilabhûtassa yâ me iddhi parittikâ,
tâhaṃ tadâ niraṃkatvâ pabbajiṃ jinasâsane. ‖377‖
pubbe yaññena santuṭṭho kâmadhâtupurakkhato,
pacchâ râgañ ca dosañ ca mohañ câpi samûhaniṃ. ‖378‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
iddhimâ paracittaññû dibbasotañ ca pâpuṇiṃ. ‖379‖
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ‖380‖

Uruveḷakassapo thero.

Atihitâ vîhi, khalagatâ sâli, na ca labhe piṇḍaṃ, katham
aham kassaṃ. ‖381‖
buddham appameyyaṃ anussara, pasanno pîtiyâ phuṭasarîro
hohisi satatam udaggo. ‖382‖
dhammam appameyyaṃ —pa— saṃgham appameyyaṃ
—pa— ‖383–384‖
abbhokâse viharasi, sîtâ hemantikâ imâ rattiyo.
mâ sîtena pareto vihaññittho; pavisa tvaṃ vihâraṃ phusit-
aggaḷaṃ. ‖385‖
phusissaṃ catasso appamaññâyo tâhi ca sukhito viharissaṃ;
nâhaṃ sîtena vihaññissaṃ aniñjito viharanto 'ti. ‖386‖

Tekicchakâni thero.

375-376 (except the last four syllables of 376) are wanting in BC.—375, paṇipâtaṃ A.—377, siddhi ABC, iddhi Da, iddhi . . . lâbhasakkâramayaiddhi . . . keci pan' ettha iddhîti [sic] vadanti, tad ayuttan tadâ tassa ajjhânalâbhîbhâvato Db.—381, na ca labhe BDa Db, na labhe A, na late C.—385, phus° A, phuss° BC, phass° D.—386, phus° A, phuss° BCD.—386, Tekicchakâri AB, °tari C, °kâni D. "ettha ca Bindusârarañño kâle imassa therassa uppannattâ tatiyasaṃgîtiyaṃ imâ gâthâ saṃgitâ 'ti veditabbâ" D.

Yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
parihâyati saddhammâ maccho appodake yathâ. ||387||
yassa sabrahmacârîsu . . .
na virûhati saddhamme khette bîjaṃ va pûtikaṃ. ||388||
yassa sabrahmacârîsu . . .
ârakâ hoti nibbânâ dhammarâjassa sâsane. ||389||
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo upalabbhati,
na vihâyati saddhammâ maccho bavhodake yathâ. ||390||
yassa . . .
so virûhati saddhamme khette bîjaṃ va bhaddakaṃ. ||391||
yassa . . .
santike hoti nibbânaṃ dhammarâjassa sâsane 'ti. ||392||

Mahânâgo thero.

Kullo sîvathikaṃ gantvâ addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ
apaviddhaṃ susânasmiṃ khajjantiṃ kimihî phuṭaṃ. ||393||
âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Kulla samussayaṃ
uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bâlânaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ||394||
dhammâdâsaṃ gahetvâna ñâṇadassanapattiyâ
paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ tucchaṃ santarabâhiraṃ. ||395||
yathâ idaṃ tathâ etaṃ, yathâ etaṃ tathâ idaṃ,
yathâ adho tathâ uddhaṃ, yathâ uddhaṃ tathâ adho. ||396||
yathâ divâ tathâ rattiṃ, yathâ rattiṃ tathâ divâ,
yathâ pure tathâ pacchâ, yathâ pacchâ tathâ pure. ||397||
pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tâdisî
yathâ ekaggacittassa sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato 'ti. ||398||

Kullo thero.

Manujassa pamattacârino taṇhâ vaḍḍhati mâḷuvâ viyâ,
so palavatî hurâhuraṃ phalam icchaṃ va vanasmi vâ-
naro. ||399||
yaṃ esâ sahatî jammî taṇhâ loke visattikâ,
sokâ tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivaḍḍhaṃ va bîraṇaṃ. ||400||
yo ve taṃ sahatî jammiṃ taṇhaṃ loke duraccayaṃ,
sokâ tamhâ papatanti udabindu va pokkharâ. ||401||

---

393 comp. 315.—394 sq. comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 316.—396, comp. Suttanipâta 202.—399 seq. see Dhammap. 334 seq.—plavati AD, palati B, balavati C.—vanasmiṃ D.—401, yo ve taṃ D, yo cetaṃ ABC.

taṃ vo vadâmi bhaddaṃ vo yâvant' ettha samâgatâ:
taṇhâya mûlaṃ khaṇatha usîrattho va bîraṇaṃ,
mâ vo naḷaṃ va soto va Mâro bhañji punappunaṃ. ||402||
karotha buddhavacanaṃ, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ,
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ||403||
pamâdo rajo, pamâdânupatito rajo;
appamâdena vijjâya abbahe sallam attano 'ti. ||404||

Mâluṅkyaputto thero.

Paṇṇavîsativassâni yato pabbajito ahaṃ
accharâsaṃghâtamattam pi cetosantim anajjhagaṃ. ||405||
aladdhâ cittass' ekaggaṃ kâmarâgena addito
bâhâ paggayha kandanto vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ. ||406||
satthaṃ vâ âharissâmi, ko attho jîvitena me,
kathaṃ hi sikkhaṃ paccakkhaṃ kâlaṃ kubbetha mâdiso. ||407||
tadâhaṃ khuram âdâya mañcakamhi upâvisiṃ;
parinîto khuro âsi dhamaniṃ chettum attano. ||408||
tato me . . . (409, 410=269, 270) ||409–410||

Sappadâsatthero.

Uṭṭhâhi nisîda Kâtiyâna mâ niddâbahulo ahu jâgarassu,
mâ taṃ alasaṃ pamattabandhu kûṭeneva jinâtu maccurâjâ. ||411||
sayathâpi mahâsamuddavego evaṃ jâtijarâtivattate taṃ,
so karohi sudîpam attano tvaṃ, na hi tâṇaṃ tava vijjateva aññaṃ. ||412||
satthâ hi vijesi maggam etaṃ saṅgâ jâtijarâbhayâ atîtaṃ;
pubbâpararattam appamatto anuyuñjassu daḷhaṃ karohi yogaṃ. ||413||
purimâni pamuñca bandhanâni saṃghâṭîkhuramuṇḍabhikkhabhojî,
mâ khiḍḍâratiñ ca mâ niddaṃ anuyuñjittha jhiyâya Kâtiyâna. ||414||

402, bhaddaṃ vo AD, bhaddante BC.—403, comp. Dhammap. 315.—404 (=Suttanipâta 333), after rajo A inserts sabbadâ, BC pamâdâ; deest in Da Db. abbahe Da Db, abbuhe AB, apphuhe C.—405, accharâsaṃghâtam° AC, accharâghâtam° BDa Db. Comp. Milindap. p. 142.—406, ekaggataṃ Db.—vihârâ Da Db.—410, Sabbadâsath° A, Sapp° B, Sabbadâro th° C, aparassa Sappadâsattherassa D.—412, seyy° ABC, sayathâpi Da Db.—purisaṃ ABC, sudîpaṃ Da, arahattaphalasaṃkhâtaṃ sudîpaṃ attano karohi Db.—414, jhâya A, jiyâya BC, jhiyâya D.

jhâyâhi jinâhi Kâtiyâna, yogakkhemapathe sukovido 'si ;
pappuyya anuttaraṃ visuddhiṃ parinibbâhisi vârinâ va joti. ||415||
pajjotakaro parittaraṃso vâtena vinamyate latâ va ;
evam pi tuvaṃ anâdiyâno Mâraṃ Indasagotta niddhunâhi.
so vedayitâsu vîtarâgo kâlaṃ kaṅkha idh' eva sîtibhûto 'ti. ||416||

Kâtiyâno thero.

Sudesito cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
sabbasaṃyojanâtîto sabbavaṭṭavinâsano ||417||
niyyâniko uttaraṇo taṇhâmûlavisosano,
visamûlaṃ âghâtanaṃ chetvâ pâpeti nibbutiṃ, ||418||
aññâṇamûlabhedâya kammayantavighâṭano
viññâṇânaṃ pariggahe ñâṇavajiranipâtano ||419||
vedanânaṃ viññâpano upâdânappamocano
bhavaṃ aṅgârakâsuṃ va ñâṇena anupassako ||420||
mahâraso sugambhîro jarâmaccunivâraṇo
ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhûpasamano sivo ||421||
kammaṃ kamman ti ñatvâna vipâkañ ca vipâkato
paṭiccuppannadhammânaṃ yathâvâlokadassano
mahâkhemaṃgamo santo pariyosânabhaddako 'ti. ||422||

Migajâlo thero.

Jâtimadena matto 'haṃ bhogaissariyena ca
saṇṭhâṇavaṇṇarûpena madamatto acâri 'haṃ. ||423||
nâttano samakaṃ kañci atirekaṃ ca maññisaṃ
atimânahato bâlo patthaddho ussitaddhajo. ||424||
mâtaraṃ pitarañ câpi aññe pi garusammate
na kañci abhivâdesiṃ mânatthaddho anâdaro. ||425||
disvâ vinâyakaṃ aggaṃ sârathînaṃ varuttamaṃ
tapantam iva âdiccam bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ ||426||
mânaṃ madañ ca chaḍḍetvâ vippasannena cetasâ
sirasâ abhivâdesiṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ||427||

416, vinappate A, vinappatte BC, vinamyate Da Db ("vinamîyati apanîyati").—419, °vipâṭano ABC, °vighâṭano Da Db.—420, anupassano ABC, anupassako Da Db.—422, yâthâvâlokadassano A, yathâpâlok° C, yathâvâlok° BDa, yâthâvato âlokadassano Db.—sante ABC, santo Da Db.—423, acârihaṃ D, vicarihaṃ A, vicaritaṃ B, picaritaṃ C.

atimâno ca omâno pahînâ susamûhatâ ;
asmimâno samucchinno, sabbe mânavidhâ hatâ 'ti. ||428||

Jento purohitaputto thero.

Yadâ navo pabbajito jâtiyâ sattavassiko,
iddhiyâ abhibhotvâna pannagindaṃ mahiddhikaṃ ||429||
upajjhâyassa udakaṃ Anotattâ mahâsarâ
âharâmi, tato disvâ maṃ satthâ etad abravî: ||430||
Sâriputta imaṃ passa âgacchantaṃ kumârakaṃ
udakumbhakam âdâya ajjhattaṃ susamâhitaṃ. ||431||
pâsâdikena vattena kalyâṇairiyâpatho
sâmaṇero 'nuruddhassa iddhiyâ ca visârado, ||432||
âjâniyena âjañño sâdhunâ sâdhukârito
vinîto Anuruddhena katakiccena sikkhito: ||433||
so patvâ pāramaṃ santiṃ sacchikatvâ akuppataṃ
sâmaṇero sa Sumano mâ maṃ jaññâ 'ti icchatîti. ||434||

Sumano thero.

Vâtarogâbhinîto tvaṃ viharaṃ kânane vane
paviddhagocare lûkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ||435||
pîtisukhena vipulena pharitvâna samussayaṃ
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. ||436||
bhâvento satta bojjhaṅge indriyâni balâni ca
jhânasokhummasampanno viharissaṃ anâsavo. ||437||
vippamuttaṃ kilesehi suddhacittaṃ anâvilaṃ
abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhanto viharissaṃ anâsavo. ||438||
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjiṃsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ ucchinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ||439||
pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ,
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||440||

Nhâtakamuni thero.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho dantassa samajîvino
sammadaññâvimuttassa upasantassa tâdino. ||441||

428, sabbe ABDa Db, sabba C.—429, pannagindaṃ Da Db, sannabhindaṃ A, sannabhinda BC.—434, jaññâ ti icchatîti Da Db, jaññû ti icchasîti ABC.—435 seq. comp. 350 seq.—435, paviṭṭhagocare A, paviddhagocare (°caro C) BC, paciddho- (corr. to °ddhâ-) gocare Da.—437, jhânasokhummas° Da Db, jhânasukhamas° A, jhânasukhûmas° C, jhânasukhumas° B.

tass' eva tena pâpiyyo yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati;
kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto saṃgâmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ. ‖442‖
ubhinnam atthaṃ carati attano ca parassa ca,
paraṃ saṃkupitaṃ ñatvâ yo sato upasammati. ‖443‖
ubhinnaṃ tikicchantan taṃ attano ca parassa ca
janâ maññanti bâlo 'ti ye dhammassa akovidâ. ‖444‖
uppajjate sace kodho, âvajja kakacûpamaṃ;
uppajje ce rase taṇhâ, puttamaṃsûpamaṃ sara. ‖445‖
sace dhâvati te cittaṃ kâmesu ca bhavesu ca,
khippaṃ niggaṇha satiyâ kiṭṭhâdaṃ viya duppasun ti. ‖446‖

Brahmadatto thero.

Channam ativassati, vivaṭaṃ nâtivassati:
tasmâ channaṃ vivaretha, evan taṃ nâtivassati. ‖447‖
maccun' abbhâhato loko, jarâya parivârito,
taṇhâsallena otiṇṇo, icchâdhûpâyito sadâ. ‖448‖
maccun' abbhâhato loko parikkhitto jarâya ca,
haññati niccam attâṇo pattadaṇḍo va takkaro. ‖449‖
âgacchant' aggikhandhâ va maccubyâdhijarâ tayo,
paccuggantuṃ balaṃ n' atthi, javo n' atthi palâyituṃ. ‖450‖
amoghaṃ divasaṃ kayirâ appena bahukena vâ;
yaṃ yaṃ vijahate rattiṃ tadûnan tassa jîvitaṃ. ‖451‖
carato tiṭṭhato vâpi âsînasayanassa vâ
upeti carimâ ratti, na te kâlo pamajjitun ti. ‖452‖

Sirimaṇḍo thero.

Dipâdako 'yam asuci duggandho parihîrati
nânâkuṇapaparipûro vissavanto tato tato. ‖453‖
migaṃ nilînaṃ kûṭena baliseneva ambujaṃ
vânaraṃ viya lepena bâdhayanti puthujjanaṃ ‖454‖
rûpâ saddâ rasâ gandhâ phoṭṭhabbâ ca manoramâ:
pañca kâmaguṇâ ete itthirûpasmiṃ dissare. ‖455‖

442, pâpiyo the MSS.—444, tikicchantânaṃ ABCD*a*, tikicchantan ti attano ca parassa câ 'ti . . . kodhabyâdhitikicchaya [sic] tikicchantaṃ khamantaṃ puggalaṃ D*b*.—446, niggayha ABC, niggaṇha D*a* D*b*.—447, comp. Cullavagga IX. 1. 4.—vivaṭṭaṃ ABC, vivaṭaṃ D.—449, satthadaṇḍo A, satt° BC, patt° D*a* D*b*.—451, vijahate A, vijahata BC, viharate D*a*, vivahate and viṭahate ("atinâmeti khepeti") D*b*. vivasate?—Sirimaṇḍatth° D.—453 (=Suttanip. 204), pariharati ABC, °hîrati D*a* D*b*.—°patipûro D*a* D*b*.

ye etâ upasevanti rattacittâ puthujjanâ,
vaḍḍhenti kaṭasiṃ ghoraṃ âcinanti punabbhavaṃ. ‖456‖
yo vetâ parivajjeti sappasseva padâ siro,
so 'maṃ visattikaṃ loke sato samativattati. ‖457‖
kâmesv âdînavaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu khemato
nissaṭo sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖458‖
Sabbakâmo thero.

uddânaṃ :

Uruveḷakassapo ca thero Tekicchakâni ca
Mahânâgo ca Kullo ca Mâluto Sappadâsako |
Kâtiyâno ca Migajâlo Jento Sumanasavhayo
Nhâtamuni Brahmadatto Sirimaṇḍo Sabbakâmako.
gâthâyo caturâsîti, therâ c' ettha catuddasâ 'ti.

Chanipâto niṭṭhito.

456, comp. Cullavagga XII. 1. 3.—457 (comp. Suttanip. 768), cetâ ABC, vetâ D*a* D*b*.—458, nikkhammaṃ (°maṃ A) ABC nekkhammaṃ D*a* D*b*.—Uddâna : Mâluto AB, Mâḷuto C. Read, Mâḷunkyo?—Sabbadâsako AC, Sapp° B.

SATTANIPÂTO.

Alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâladhârî vibhûsitâ
alattakakatâpâdâ pâdukâruyha vesikâ ||459||
pâdukâ oruhitvâna purato pañjalîkatâ
sâ maṃ saṇhena mudunâ mhitapubbaṃ abhâsatha: ||460||
yuvâsi tvaṃ pabbajito, tiṭṭhâhi mama sâsane,
bhuñja mânusake kâme, ahaṃ vittaṃ dadâmi te.
saccan te paṭijânâmi, aggiṃ vâ te harâm' ahaṃ. ||461||
yadâ jiṇṇâ bhavissâma ubho daṇḍaparâyanâ,
ubho pi pabbajissâma, ubhayattha kaṭaggaho. ||462||
tañ ca disvâna yâcantiṃ vesikaṃ pañjalîkataṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ, ||463||
tato me . . . (=269, 270) ||464–465||

Sundarasamuddo thero.

Pare Ambâṭakârâme vanasaṇḍamhi Bhaddiyo
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha tattha bhaddo jhiyâyati. ||466||
ramant' eke mutiṅgehi vîṇâhi paṇavehi ca,
ahañ ca rukkhamûlasmiṃ rato buddhassa sâsane. ||467||
buddho ca me varaṃ dajjâ so ca labbhetha me varo,
gaṇhe 'haṃ sabbalokassa niccaṃ kâyagatâsatiṃ. ||468||
ye maṃ rûpena pâmiṃsu ye ca ghosena anvagû
chandarâgavasûpetâ na maṃ jânanti te janâ. ||469||
ajjhattañ ca na jânâti bahiddhâ ca na passati
samantâvaraṇo bâlo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati. ||470||
ajjhattañ ca na jânâti bahiddhâ ca vipassati
bahiddhâphaladassâvî, so pi ghosena vuyhati. ||471||
ajjhattañ ca pajânâti bahiddhâ ca vipassati
anâvaraṇadassâvî, na so ghosena vuyhatîti. ||472||

Lakuṇṭako thero.

459, mâlabhârî Da Db.—466, jhiyâyati Da, jhîyâyati Db, va jhâyati A, jhâyâyati C, ca bhayâyati B.—467, pâpiṃsu A, pâpisu BC, pâmiṃsu ("maññiṃsu") Da Db.—471, vipassati Da Db, na passati ABC.

Ekaputto ahaṃ âsiṃ piyo mâtu piyo pitu
bahûhi vatacariyâhi laddho âyâcanâhi ca. ‖473‖
te ca maṃ anukampâya atthakâmâ hitesino
ubho pitâ ca mâtâ ca buddhassa upanâmayuṃ: ‖474‖
kicchâ laddho ayaṃ putto sukhumâlo sukhedhito,
imaṃ dadâma te nâtha jinassa paricârakaṃ. ‖475‖
satthâ ca maṃ paṭiggayha Ânandaṃ etad abravi:
pabbâjehi imaṃ khippaṃ, hessaty âjâniyo ayaṃ. ‖476‖
pabbâjetvâna maṃ satthâ vihâraṃ pâvisî jino;
anoggatasmiṃ suriyasmiṃ tato cittaṃ vimucci me. ‖477‖
tato satthâ niraṃkatvâ paṭisallânavuṭṭhito
ehi Bhaddâ 'ti maṃ âha; sâ me âs' ûpasampadâ. ‖478‖
jâtiyâ sattavassena laddhâ me upasampadâ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ: aho dhammasudhammatâ 'ti. ‖479‖

Bhaddo thero.

Disvâ pâsâdachâyâyaṃ caṅkamantaṃ naruttamaṃ
tattha naṃ upasaṃkamma vandissaṃ purisuttamaṃ. ‖480‖
ekaṃsaṃ cîvaraṃ katvâ saṃharitvâna pâṇiyo
anucaṅkamissaṃ virajaṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ‖481‖
tato pañhe apucchi maṃ pañhânaṃ kovido vidû,
acchambhî ca abhîto ca byâkâsiṃ satthuno ahaṃ. ‖482‖
vissajjitesu pañhesu anumodi tathâgato,
bhikkhusaṃghaṃ viloketvâ imam atthaṃ abhâsatha: ‖483‖
lâbhâ Aṅgâna Magadhânaṃ yesâyaṃ paribhuñjati
cîvaraṃ piṇḍapâtañ ca paccayaṃ sayanâsanaṃ
paccuṭṭhânañ ca sâmîciṃ, tesaṃ lâbhâ 'ti c' abravî. ‖484‖
ajjadagge maṃ Sopâka dassanâyopasaṃkama,
esâ c' eva te Sopâka bhavatu upasampadâ. ‖485‖
jâtiyâ sattavasso 'haṃ laddhâna upasampadaṃ
dhâremi antimaṃ dehaṃ: aho dhammasudhammatâ 'ti. ‖486‖

Sopâko thero.

Sare hatthehi bhañjitvâ katvâna kuṭim acchisaṃ,
tena me Sarabhaṅgo 'ti nâmaṃ sammutiyâ ahû. ‖487‖

481, saṃgharitvâna ABD, saṃh° C.—482, apucchî maṃ?—484, Aṅgânaṃ ABC, Angâna D.—485, ajjadagge A, °daggo C, °dhaggo B, °tagge Da. Db: ajjatagge (sic) ti dakâro (sic) padasandhikaro . . . ajjatagge ti pi pâḷiyaṃ.—487, bhuñjitvâ ABC, bhañj° Da Db.

na mayhaṃ kappate ajja sare hatthehi bhañjituṃ,
sikkhâpadâ no paññattâ Gotamena yasassinâ. ||488||
sakalaṃ samattaṃ rogaṃ Sarabhaṅgo nâddasaṃ pubbe,
so 'yaṃ rogo diṭṭho vacanakarenâtidevassa. ||489||
yen' eva maggena gato Vipassî yen' eva maggena Sikhî ca
Vessabhû
Kakusandhakoṇâgamano ca Kassapo ten' añjasena agamâsi
Gotamo. ||490||
vîtataṇhâ anâdânâ satta buddhâ khayogadhâ,
yeh' ayaṃ desito dhammo dhammabhûtehi tâdihi ||491||
cattâri ariyasaccâni anukampâya pâṇinaṃ,
dukkhaṃ samudayo maggo nirodho dukkhasaṃkhayo. ||492||
yasmiṃ nibbattate dukkhaṃ saṃsârasmiṃ anantakaṃ
bhedâ imassa kâyassa jîvitassa ca saṃkhayâ
añño punabbhavo n' atthi, suvimutto 'mhi sabbadhîti. ||493||

Sarabhaṅgo thero.

uddânaṃ :

Sundarasamuddo thero thero Lakuṇṭabhaddiyo
Bhaddo thero ca Sopâko Sarabhaṅgo mahâ isi :
Sattake pañcakâ therâ, gâthâyo pañcatiṃsatîti.

Niṭṭhito ca Sattanipâto.

488, bhuñjituṃ ABC, bhañj° Da Db.—491, yehayaṃ Da Db, yesûyaṃ ABC.—tâdibhi A.

AṬṬHANIPÂTO.

Kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kâraye, parivajjeyya janaṃ, na uyyame;
so ussuko rasânugiddho atthaṃ riñcati yo sukhâdhivâho. ‖494‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho. ‖495‖
na parass' upanidhâya kammaṃ maccassa pâpakaṃ
attanâ taṃ na seveyya, kammabandhû hi mâtiyâ. ‖496‖
na pare vacanâ coro, na pare vacanâ muni;
attânañ ca yathâ veti devâpi naṃ tathâ vidu. ‖497‖
pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmase;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ‖498‖
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ‖499‖
sabbaṃ suṇâti sotena, sabbaṃ passati cakkhunâ,
na ca diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ dhîro sabbam ujjhitum arahati. ‖500‖
cakkhum' assa yathâ andho, sotavâ badhiro yathâ,
paññâv' assa yathâ mûgo, balavâ dubbalor iva,
atha atthe samuppanne sayetha matasâyikan ti. ‖501‖
Mahâkaccâyano thero.
Akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
sa ve tâdisako bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖502‖
akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
guttadvâro sadâ bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖503‖
akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇasîlo yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖504‖
akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇamitto yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖505‖

494, comp. 1052, 1072.—yo BD, deest in AC.—sukhâdivâho AC, sukhâdhivâho B, sukhâdhivâso Da, sukhâdhivâho Db.—495 (=1053), aved° Da Db, paved° ABC. 496, maccassa pâpakaṃ Da Db, paccayapâpakaṃ ABC.—497, vedi ABC, veti D.—tathâ vidu Da Db, yathâ v° ABC.—498, see 275.—501, (=Milindapañha, p. 367) passetha ABC, sayetha Da Db.—504–506, so bhikkhu D.

akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇapañño yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ||506||
yassa saddhâ tathâgate acalâ supatiṭṭhitâ,
sîlañ ca yassa kalyâṇaṃ ariyakantaṃ pasaṃsitaṃ, ||507||
saṃghe pasâdo yass' atthi ujubhûtañ ca dassanaṃ,
adaḷiddo 'ti taṃ âhu, amoghan tassa jîvitaṃ. ||508||
tasmâ saddhañ ca sîlañ ca pasâdaṃ dhammadassanaṃ
anuyuñjetha medhâvî saraṃ buddhâna sâsanan ti. ||509||

Sirimitto thero.

Yadâ paṭhamam addakkhiṃ satthâram akutobhayaṃ,
tato me ahu saṃvego passitvâ purisuttamaṃ. ||510||
siriṃ hatthehi pâdehi yo paṇâmeyya âgataṃ,
etâdisaṃ so satthâraṃ ârâdhetvâ virâdhaye. ||511||
tadâhaṃ puttadârañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍḍayiṃ,
kesamassûni chedetvâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||512||
sikkhâsâjîvasampanno indriyesu susaṃvuto
namassamâno sambuddhaṃ vihâsiṃ aparâjito. ||513||
tato me paṇidhî âsi cetaso abhipatthito:
na nisîde muhuttaṃ pi taṇhâsalle anûhate. ||514||
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||515||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi vippamutto nirûpadhi. ||516||
tato ratyâ vivasane suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati
sabbaṃ taṇhaṃ visosetva pallaṅkena upâvisin ti. ||517||

Mahâpanthako thero.

uddânaṃ:

Mahâkaccâyano thero Sirimitto Mahâpanthako
ete Aṭṭhanipâtamhi, gâthâyo catuvîsatîti.

Aṭṭhanipâto niṭṭhito.

512, yadâhaṃ ABC, tadâhaṃ *Da Db*.—512, chaṭṭayiṃ A, channayi BC. chaḍḍiya *Da*, chaḍḍayin ti . . . chaḍḍiyâ 'ti pâṭhe. *etc.* *Db*.—515 = 224 etc.—516, see 332, 379.—517 (comp. 628, Suttanipâta 710), vivasâne AB, vasânesu C. vivasane *Da Db*.—sûriyuggam° ABC (sur° C), suriyassuggam° *Da Db*.—visosetvâ ABC, visodhetvâ *Da*, visodhetvâ sukkhâpetvâ *Db*.—Mahâpant° A, Mahâpaṇṇ° C, Patâpant° B, Mahâpanth° D.—Uddâna: Mahâpant° A, Mahâpaṇḍ° B, Mahâpatth° C.

NAVANIPÂTO.

Yadâ dukkhaṃ jarâmaraṇan ti paṇḍito aviddasû yattha sitâ puthujjanâ
dukkhaṃ pariññâya sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindati. ||518||
yadâ dukkhassâvahaniṃ visattikaṃ papañcasaṃghâṭadukhâdhivâhaniṃ
taṇhaṃ pahatvâna sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindati. ||519||
yadâ sivaṃ dvecaturaṅgagâminaṃ magguttamaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ
paññâya passitvâ sato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||520||
yadâ asokaṃ virajaṃ asaṃkhataṃ santaṃ padaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ
bhâveti saññojanabandhanacchidaṃ, tato . . . ||521||
yadâ nabhe gajjati meghadundubhi dhârâkulâ vihaṅgapathe samantato
bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||522||
yadâ nadînaṃ kusumâkulânaṃ vicittavâneyyavâṭaṃsakânaṃ
tîre nisinno sumano 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||523||
yadâ nisîthe rahitamhi kânane deve gaḷantamhi nadanti dâṭhino
bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||524||
yadâ vitakke uparundhiy' attano nagantare nagavivaraṃ samassito
vîtaddaro vigatakhilo 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ||525||

518, ti deest in ABC.—518, sato dha (here and in the following verses) A, sato ca, sato ti, sato va BC, sato va D.—522, °dudrabhi ABC (°bhî B), °dundubhî Da, °dundubhi Db.—524, nisîve AC, nisive B, nisîthe Da Db.—525, vitakhilo ABC, vigatakhilo (°khile Db) Da Db.

yadâ sukhî malakhilasokanâsano niraggalo nibbanatho visallo
sabbâsave byantikato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindatîti. ||526||

Bhûto thero.

uddânaṃ:

Bhûto tathaddaso thero eko khaggavisâṇavâ
Navakamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo pi imâ navâ 'ti.

Navanipâto niṭṭhito.

Uddâna: tathaddaso BC, tataddaso A.

DASANIPÂTO.

Aṅgârino dâni dumâ bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahâya,
te accimanto va pabhâsayanti, samayo mahâvîra bhagî rasânaṃ. ||527||
dumâni phullâni manoramâni samantato sabbadisâ pavanti
pattaṃ pahâya phalam âsasânâ; kâlo ito pakkamanâya vîra. ||528||
n' evâtisîtaṃ na panâtiuṇhaṃ sukhâ utu addhaniyâ bhadante;
passantu taṃ Sâkiyâ Koḷiyâ ca pacchâmukhaṃ Rohiṇiyaṃ tarantaṃ. ||529||
âsâya kassate khettaṃ, bîjaṃ âsâya vuppati,
âsâya vâṇijâ yanti samuddaṃ dhanahârakâ.
yâya âsâya tiṭṭhâmi, sâ me âsâ samijjhatu. ||530||
punappunaṃ c' eva vapanti bîjaṃ, punappunaṃ vassati devarâjâ,
punappunaṃ khettaṃ kasanti kassakâ, punappunaṃ dhaññam upeti raṭṭhaṃ. ||531||
punappunaṃ yâcanakâ caranti, punappunaṃ dânapatî dadanti,
punappunaṃ dânapatî daditvâ punappunaṃ saggam upenti ṭhânaṃ. ||532||

527, see Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 87.—acchimanto ABC, accimanto ("dîpasikhâvanto viya") *Da* D*b*.—bhâgirasânaṃ A. D*b*: bhagî rasânan ti attharasâdînaṃ bhâgî. vuttaṃ h' etaṃ dhammasenâpatinâ: bhâgî vâ bhagavâ attharasassa dhammarasassâ tiâdî. mahâvîra bhâgîti ca idam pi dvayaṃ sambodhanavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Bhâgîrathânan ti pana pâṭhe Bhagîratho nâma âdîrâjâ, tabbaṃsajâtatâya Sâkiyâ Bhagîrathâ, tesaṃ Bhagîrathânaṃ upakâratthaṃ iti adhippâyo.—528, savanti ABC, pavanti *Da* D*b* (gandhaṃ vissajjenti).—phalam âsamânâ A, phalassa C, phalarasamânâ B, phalam âsasânâ *Da*, . . . âsanâ ti âsiṃsantâ gahitukâmâ D*b*.—530, kasate *Da* D*b*, kassate ABC.—vuppati *Da* D*b*, vapp° ABC.

vîro have sattayugaṃ puneti yasmiṃ kule jâyati bhûripañño;
maññâm' ahaṃ sakkati devadevo; tayâ hi jâto muni saccanâmo. ||533||
Suddhodano nâma pitâ mahesino, buddhassa mâtâ pana Mâyanâmâ
yâ bodhisattaṃ parihariya kucchinâ kâyassa bhedâ tidivasmi modati. ||534||
sâ Gotamî kâlakatâ ito cutâ dibbehi kâmehi samaṅgibhûtâ
sâ modati kâmaguṇehi pañcahi parivâritâ devagaṇehi tehi. ||535||
buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasâhino Aṅgîrasass' appaṭimassa tâdino,
pitu pitâ mayhaṃ tuvaṃ 'si Sakka, dhammena me Gotama ayyako 'sîti. ||536||

Kâḷudâyî thero.

Purato pacchato vâpi aparo ce na vijjati,
atîva phâsu bhavati ekassa vasato vane. ||537||
handa eko gamissâmi araññaṃ buddhavaṇṇitaṃ
phâsuṃ ekavihârissa pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||538||
yogipîtikaraṃ rammaṃ mattakuñjarasevitaṃ
eko atthavasî khippaṃ pavisissâmi kânanaṃ. ||539||
supupphite Sîtavane sîtale girikandare
gattâni parisiñcitvâ caṅkamissâmi ekako. ||540||
ekâkiyo adutiyo ramaṇîye mahâvane
kadâhaṃ viharissâmi katakicco anâsavo. ||541||
evaṃ me kattukâmassa adhippâyo samijjhatu;
sâdhayissâm' ahaṃ yeva, nâñño aññassa kârako. ||542||
esa bandhâmi sannâhaṃ, pavisissâmi kânanaṃ,
ne tato nikkhamissâmi appatto âsavakkhayaṃ. ||543||
mâlute upavâyante sîte surabhigandhake
avijjaṃ dâlayissâmi nisinno nagamuddhani. ||544||
vane kusumasañchanne pabbhâre nûna sîtale
vimuttisukhena sukhito ramissâmi Giribbaje. ||545||

533, dhîro BC.—maññâmahaṃ ("maññâmi ahaṃ") Da Db, maññemahaṃ ABC.—534, Mâyânâpasâ A, Mâyânâmasâ B, Mâyanâmâsâ C, Mâyanâmâ yâ D.—536, dhammena me D, dhammena te ABC.—538, gamissâmi Da Db, bhavissâmi ABC.

so 'haṃ paripuṇṇasaṃkappo cando pannaraso yathâ
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇo, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ||546||

Ekavihâriyo thero.

Anâgataṃ yo paṭigacca passati hitañ ca atthaṃ ahitañ ca taṃ dvayaṃ
viddesino tassa hitesino vâ randhaṃ na passanti samekkhamânâ. ||547||
ânâpânasatî yassa paripuṇṇâ subhâvitâ
anupubbaṃ paricitâ yathâ buddhena desitâ,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||548||
odâtaṃ vata me cittaṃ appamâṇaṃ subhâvitaṃ
nibbiddhaṃ paggahîtañ ca sabbâ obhâsate disâ. ||549||
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ||550||
paññâ sutavinicchinî, paññâ kittisilokavaddhanî,
paññâsahito naro idha api dukkhesu sukhâni vindati. ||551||
nâyaṃ ajjatano dhammo n' acchero na pi abbhuto:
yattha jâyetha mîyetha; tattha kiṃ viya abbhutaṃ. ||552||
anantaraṃ hi jâtassa jîvitâ maraṇaṃ dhuvaṃ;
jâtâ jâtâ marantîdha, evaṃdhammâ hi pâṇino. ||553||
na h' etad atthâya matassa hoti yaṃ jîvitatthaṃ paraporisânaṃ
matamhi ruṇṇaṃ, na yaso na lokyaṃ, na vaṇṇitaṃ samaṇabrâhmaṇehi. ||554||
cakkhuṃ sarîraṃ upahanti roṇṇaṃ, nihîyatî vaṇṇabalaṃ matî ca,
ânandino tassa disâ bhavanti, hitesino nâssa sukhî bhavanti. ||555||
tasmâ hi iccheyya kule vasante medhâvino c' eva bahussute ca,

---

546, canne raso A, cando paṇṇaraso C, cando pannaraso BD. Dhammap. Atth. p. 161: cando pannarasî; Suttanipâta 1016: candaṃ yathâ pannarase.—547, vâ deest in ABC.—554, lokyaṃ Da Db, sokyaṃ ABC.—555, roṇâṃ Da, ruṇṇaṃ (roṇṇena . . . nihîyati) Db, tena A, vaṇṇaṃ BC.—nâssa sunda (corr. to sukhî) A, nâvasathamhi C, nâvassa thumi B, cassa sukhî Da, hitesino mittâ dukkhî dukkhitâ bhavanti Db.

yesaṃ hi paññâvibhavena kiccaṃ taranti nâvâya nadiṃ va puṇṇan ti. ‖ 556 ‖

Mahâkappino thero.

Dandhâ mayhaṃ gatî âsi, paribhûto pure ahaṃ,
bhâtâ ca maṃ paṇâmesi : gaccha dâni tuvaṃ gharaṃ. ‖ 557 ‖
so 'haṃ paṇâmito santo saṃghârâmassa koṭṭhake
dummano tattha aṭṭhâsiṃ sâsanasmiṃ apekkhavâ. ‖ 558 ‖
bhagavâ tattha âgacchi, sîsaṃ mayhaṃ parâmasi,
bâhâya maṃ gahetvâna saṃghârâmaṃ pavesayi. ‖ 559 ‖
anukampâya me satthâ pâdâsi pâdapuñchaniṃ :
etaṃ suddhaṃ adhiṭṭhehi ekamantaṃ svadhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‖ 560 ‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihâsiṃ sâsane rato,
samâdhiṃ paṭipâdesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ. ‖ 561 ‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖ 562 ‖
sahassakkhattum attânaṃ nimminitvâna Panthako
nisîdi ambavane ramme yâva kâlappavedanaṃ. ‖ 563 ‖
tato me satthâ pâhesi dûtaṃ kâlappavedakaṃ ;
paveditamhi kâlamhi vehâsân upasaṃkamiṃ. ‖ 564 ‖
vanditvâ satthuno pâde ekamantaṃ nisîd' ahaṃ ;
nisinnaṃ maṃ viditvâna atha satthâ paṭiggahi. ‖ 565 ‖
âyâgo sabbalokassa âhutînaṃ paṭiggaho
puññakhettaṃ manussânaṃ paṭigaṇhittha dakkhiṇan ti. ‖ 566 ‖

Cûḷapanthako thero.

Nânâkulamalasampuṇṇo mahâukkârasambhavo
candanikaṃ va paripakkaṃ mahâgaṇḍo mahâvaṇo ‖ 567 ‖
pubbaruhirasampuṇṇo gûthakûpe nigâḷhiko
âpopaggharaṇî kâyo sadâ sandati pûtikaṃ. ‖ 568 ‖

556, vasante ABD*b*, vasanto CD*a*.—tesaṃ ABC, yesaṃ D. - 557–560, comp. Apadâna fol. ṅe' (Dr. Morris's MS.), Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 114 seq.—557, dandhâ BD, dantâ AC.—558, so ahaṃ pahito santo ABC.—560, suddhaṃ AD*b*, buddhaṃ D*a*, saddhaṃ BC. - 563, yâva kâlappavedanâ, Jât. l. l.—564, vehâsân AC, veyâsan B, vehâsâd D*a*, vehâsan ti karaṇe nissakkavacanaṃ, vehâsan ti attho. dakâro padasandhikaro D*b*. — 567, nânâkula° ("nânâkulehi nânâbhâgehi malehi") D, nânâkala° ABC (nânâka° C).—568, °pe nigûḷhiko A, °pe nigâḷiko B, °pe nigâlhiko C, °pe nigâḷhito D*a*, guthakupena gûḷhito . . . guthakupena gâḷhito [sic] 'ti pi pâli vaccakupato nikkhanto 'ti attho D*b*.

saṭṭhikaṇḍarasambandho maṃsalepanalepito
cammakañcukasannaddho pûtikâyo niratthako ‖569‖
aṭṭhisaṃghâṭaghaṭito nhârusuttanibandhano
nekesaṃ saṃgatibhâvâ kappeti iriyâpathaṃ. ‖570‖
dhuvappayâto maraṇassa Maccurâjassa santike,
idh' eva chaḍḍayitvâna yenakâmaṃgamo naro. ‖571‖
avijjâya nivuto kâyo, catuganthena ganthito,
oghasaṃsîdano kâyo, anusayajâlamotthato, ‖572‖
pañcanîvaraṇe yutto, vitakkena samappito,
taṇhâmûlenânugato, mohacchadanachâdito : ‖573‖
evâyaṃ vattatî kâyo kammayantena yantito.
sampatti ca vipatyantâ, nânâbhavo vipajjati. ‖574‖
ye 'maṃ kâyaṃ mamâyanti andhabâlâ puthujjanâ,
vaḍḍhenti kaṭasiṃ ghoraṃ, âdiyanti punabbhavaṃ. ‖575‖
ye 'maṃ kâyaṃ vivajjenti gûthalittaṃ va pannagaṃ,
bhavamûlaṃ vamitvâna parinibbissanty anâsavâ 'ti. ‖576‖

Kappo thero.

Vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ vâḷamiganisevitaṃ
seve senâsanaṃ bhikkhu paṭisallânakâraṇâ. ‖577‖
saṃkârapuñjâ âhatvâ susânâ rathiyâhi ca
tato saṃghâṭikaṃ katvâ lûkhaṃ dhâreyya cîvaraṃ. ‖578‖
nîcaṃ manaṃ karitvâna sapadânaṃ kulâ kulaṃ
piṇḍikâya care bhikkhu guttadvâro susaṃvuto. ‖579‖
lûkhena pi ca santusse, nâññaṃ patthe rasaṃ bahuṃ ;
rasesu anugiddhassa jhâne na ramatî mano. ‖580‖
appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho pavivitto vase muni,
asaṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi anâgârehi c' ûbhayaṃ. ‖581‖
yathâ jaḷo ca mûgo ca attânaṃ dassaye tathâ ;
nâtivelaṃ pabhâseyya saṃghamajjhamhi paṇḍito. ‖582‖
na so upavade kañci, upaghâtaṃ vivajjaye,
saṃvuto pâtimokkhasmiṃ mattaññû c' assa bhojane. ‖583‖
suggahîtanimitt' assa cittass' uppâdakovido,
samathaṃ anuyuñjeyya kâlena ca vipassanaṃ. ‖584‖

570, °saṃghâṭasaṃghaṭito Da Db.—577 = Milindapañha, p. 371.—578, âhitvâ A, âhatvâ BC, ahatvâ Da, âhatvâ ti âharitvâ Db.—580 = Milindapañha, p. 395.

viriyasâtaccasampanno yuttayogo sadâ siyâ,
na ca appatvâ dukkhass' antaṃ vissâsam eyya paṇḍito. ||585||
evaṃ viharamânassa suddhikâmassa bhikkhuno
khîyanti âsavâ sabbe nibbutiñ câdhigacchatîti. ||586||

Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto thero.

Vijâneyya sakaṃ atthaṃ, avalokeyyâtha pâvacanaṃ,
yañ c'ettha assa paṭirûpaṃ sâmaññaṃ ajjhupagatassa. ||587||
mittaṃ idha kalyâṇaṃ sikkhâvipulaṃ samâdânaṃ
sussûsâ ca garûnaṃ: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ||588||
buddhesu sagâravatâ dhamme apaciti yathâbhûtaṃ
saṃghe ca cittikâro: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ||589||
âcâragocare yutto âjîvo sodhito agârayho
cittassa saṇṭhapanaṃ: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ||590||
cârittaṃ atha vârittaṃ iriyâpathiyaṃ pasâdaniyaṃ
adhicitte ca âyogo: etaṃ . . . ||591||
âraññakâni senâsanâni pantâni appasaddâni
bhajitabbâni muninâ: etaṃ . . . ||592||
sîlañ ca bâhusaccañ ca dhammânaṃ pavicayo yathâbhûtaṃ
saccânaṃ abhisamayo: etaṃ . . . ||593||
bhâveyya aniccan ti anattasaññaṃ asubhasaññañ ca
lokamhi ca anabhiratiṃ: etaṃ . . . ||594||
bhâveyya ca bojjhaṅge iddhipâdâni indriyabalâni
aṭṭhaṅgamaggam ariyaṃ: etaṃ . . . ||595||
taṇhaṃ pajaheyya munî, samûlake âsave padâleyya,
vihareyya vimutto: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpan ti. ||596||

Gotamo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Kâḷudâyî ca so thero Ekavihârî ca Kappino
Cûḷapanthako Kappo ca Upaseno ca Gotamo
satt' ime Dasake therâ, gâthâyo c' ettha sattatîti.

Dasanipâto niṭṭhito.

585, na ca appaṭṭhâ dukkhantaṃ Da. Db has appatvâ and dukkhantaṃ corrected to dukkhassantaṃ.—588, idha ca A, idha ve B, idheve C, idha D.—°vipulaṃ sam° D.—591, câr° atha vâriththaṃ A, c° âsa vârittaṃ BC, cârittaṃ cârittaṃ (corr. to vâr°) Da, cârittan ti caritvâ paripûretabbasîlaṃ cârittan ti viratiyâ akaraṇena paripûretabbasîlaṃ Db.—592 and 593 desunt in BC.—595, ca deest in AC.—indriyâni b° ABC.

EKÂDASANIPÂTO.

Kin tav' attho vane tâta Ujjuhâno va pâvuse.
verambâ ramaṇîyâ te, paviveko hi jhâyinaṃ. ||597||
yathâ abbhâni verambo vâto nudati pâvuse,
saññâ me abhikîranti vivekapaṭisaññutâ. ||598||
apaṇḍaro aṇḍasambhavo sîvathikâya niketacâriko
uppâdayateva me satiṃ sandehasmi virâganissitaṃ. ||599||
yañ ca aññe na rakkhanti yo ca aññe na rakkhati,
sa ve bhikkhu sukhaṃ seti kâmesu anapekkhavâ. ||600||
acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaṅgulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ||601||
vasitam me araññesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
senâsanesu pantesu vâḷamiganisevite. ||602||
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu pâṇino
saṃkappaṃ nâbhijânâmi anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitaṃ. ||603||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhatâ. ||604||
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. ||605||
nâbhinandâmi maraṇam nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi nibbisaṃ bhatako yathâ. ||606||
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ||607||

Saṃkiccathero.

uddânaṃ :

Saṃkiccathero eko va katakicco anâsavo
Ekâdasanipâtamhi, gâthâ ekâdas' eva tâ 'ti.

Ekâdasanipâto niṭṭhito.

597, Dỏ: Ujjuhâno va pâvuso ti, Ujjuhâno kira nâmako pabbato, so pana gahanasañchanno bahusoṇḍikandaro tahaṃ tahaṃ sandamânasalilo vassakâle asappâyo, 'asmâ Ujjuhâno vâ pabbato etarahi pâvusakâle tava kimatthiyo ti attho. keci pan' ettha ujjuhâno nâma eko sakuṇo sîtantasahati (read, sîtan na sahati?) vassakâle vanagumbe nilîno acchatîti vadanti, tesaṃ matena ujjuhânassa viya sakuṇassa pâvusakâle ko tav' attho vane ti attho.—verambhâ ABC, 'mbâ Ds; Dỏ: verambâ ramaṇîyyâ te verambavâtâ vâyantâ kin te ramaṇîyâ ti yojanâ. keci Verambâ nâma ekâ pabbataguhâ pabbhâro ti vadanti.—598, verambhâ ABC, verambo D ("verambavâto").—saññâ Dỏ, saṃña Ds, paññâ ABC.—599, sandehasmiṃ AD, 'smi BC.—600, comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. p. 141.—601 = 113, 1070.—603, comp. 646.—606 seq. = Milindapañha, p. 46.

DVÂDASANIPÂTO.

Sîlam ev' idha sikkhetha asmiṃ loke susikkhitaṃ,
sîlaṃ hi sabbasampattiṃ upanâmeti sevitaṃ. ||608||
sîlaṃ rakkheyya medhâvî patthayâno tayo sukhe:
pasaṃsaṃ vittilâbhañ ca pecca sagge ca modanaṃ. ||609||
sîlavâ hi bahû mitte saññamenâdhigacchati,
dussîlo pana mittehi dhaṃsate pâpam âcaraṃ. ||610||
avaṇṇañ ca akittiñ ca dussîlo labhate naro,
vaṇṇaṃ kittiṃ pasaṃsañ ca sadâ labhati sîlavâ. ||611||
âdi sîlaṃ patiṭṭhâ ca kalyâṇânañ ca mâtukaṃ
pamukhaṃ sabbadhammânaṃ, tasmâ sîlaṃ visodhaye. ||612||
velâ ca saṃvaraṃ sîlaṃ cittassa abhibhâsanaṃ
titthañ ca sabbabuddhânaṃ, tasmâ sîlaṃ visodhaye. ||613||
sîlaṃ balaṃ appaṭimaṃ, sîlaṃ âvudham uttamaṃ,
sîlam âbharaṇaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, sîlaṃ kavacam abbhutaṃ. ||614||
sîlaṃ setu mahesakkho, sîlaṃ gandho anuttaro,
sîlaṃ vilepanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ yena vâti diso disaṃ. ||615||
sîlaṃ sambalam ev' aggaṃ, sîlaṃ pâtheyyam uttamaṃ,
sîlaṃ seṭṭho ativâho yena yâti diso disaṃ. ||616||
idh' eva nindaṃ labhati peccâpâye ca dummano,
sabbattha dummano bâlo sîlesu asamâhito. ||617||
idh' eva kittiṃ labhati pecca sagge ca summano,
sabbattha sumano dhîro sîlesu susamâhito. ||618||
sîlam eva idha aggaṃ, paññavâ pana uttamo;
manussesu ca devesu sîlapaññâṇato jayan ti. ||619||

Sîlavatthero.

Nîce kulamhi jâto 'haṃ daḷiddo appabhojano;
hînaṃ kammaṃ mamaṃ âsi, ahosiṃ pupphachaḍḍako. ||620||
jigucchito manussânaṃ paribhûto ca vambhito
nîcaṃ manaṃ karitvâna vandissaṃ bahukaṃ janaṃ. ||621||

613, saṃvaraṃ ABC, saṃvarṃ D*a*, saṃvara D*b*.—abhihâsanaṃ ABC, abhibhâsanaṃ ("tosanaṃ") D*a* D*b*.—616, vâti ABC, yâti D*b* ("gacchati"), saṃti D*a*.—619 = 70.

ath' addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ
pavisantaṃ mahâvîraṃ Magadhânaṃ puruttamaṃ. ||622||
nikkhipitvâna byâbhaṅgiṃ vandituṃ upasaṃkamiṃ;
mam' eva anukampâya aṭṭhâsi purisuttamo. ||623||
vanditvâ satthuno pâde ekamantaṃ ṭhito tadâ
pabbajjaṃ aham âyâciṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ||624||
tato kâruṇiko satthâ sabbalokânukampako
ehi bhikkhû 'ti maṃ âha; sâ me âs' upasampadâ. ||625||
so 'haṃ eko araññasmiṃ viharanto atandito
akâsiṃ satthu vacanaṃ yathâ maṃ ovadî jino. ||626||
rattiyâ paṭhamaṃ yâmaṃ pubbajâtim anussariṃ,
rattiyâ majjhimaṃ yâmaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ. ||627||
tato ratyâ vivasane suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati
Indo Brahmâ ca âgantvâ maṃ namassiṃsu pañjalî: ||628||
namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te âsavâ khîṇâ; dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mârisa. ||629||
tato disvâna maṃ satthâ devasaṃghapurakkhataṃ
sitaṃ pâtukaritvâna imaṃ atthaṃ abhâsatha: ||630||
tapena brahmacariyena saṃyamena damena ca
etena brâhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brâhmaṇam uttaman ti. ||631||

Sunîto thero.

uddânaṃ:

Sîlavâ ca Sunîto ca therâ dvete mahiddhikâ
Dvâdasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo catuvîsatîti.

Dvâdasanipâto niṭṭhito.

623, nikkhipitvâna A, nikkhamitvâna BCD.—628=517.—vivasâno corr. to °ne A, vivasâne BC, vivasane D.—suriyassugg° D, suriyugg° ABC.—añjalî ABC, pañjaliṃ D.—Uddâna, dveke A, deke C, dete B.

TERASANIPÂTO.

Yâhu raṭṭhe samukkaṭṭho rañño Aṅgassa paddhagu
svâjja dhammesu ukkaṭṭho Soṇo dukkhassa pâragu. ‖632‖
pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhâvaye;
pañcasaṅgâtigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccati. ‖633‖
unnaḷassa pamattassa bâhirâsassa bhikkhuno
sîlaṃ samâdhi paññâ ca pâripûriṃ na gacchati. ‖634‖
yaṃ hi kiccaṃ tad apaviddhaṃ, akiccaṃ pana kayirati;
unnaḷânaṃ pamattânaṃ tesaṃ vaḍḍhanti âsavâ. ‖635‖
yesañ ca susamâraddhâ niccaṃ kâyagatâ sati,
akiccan te na sevanti kicce sâtaccakârino.
satânaṃ sampajânânaṃ atthaṃ gacchanti âsavâ. ‖636‖
ujumaggamhi akkhâte gacchatha mâ nivattatha;
attanâ coday' attânaṃ, nibbânaṃ abhihâraye. ‖637‖
accâraddhamhi viriyamhi satthâ loke anuttaro
vîṇopamaṃ karitvâ me dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumâ. ‖638‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihâsiṃ sâsane rato,
samataṃ paṭipâdesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖639‖
nekkhamme adhimuttassa pavivekañ ca cetaso,
abyâpajjhâdhimuttassa upâdânakkhayassa ca, ‖640‖
taṇhakkhayâdhimuttassa asammohañ ca cetaso
disvâ âyatanuppâdaṃ sammâ cittaṃ vimuccati. ‖641‖

632, paṭhigu corr. to paṭhagu A, paṭhagu B, paṭṭhagû C, paddhagû Da Db ("paricârabhûto pakativiseso tassa raṭṭho [sic] kuṭimbiko"). Comp. Suttanipâta 1094: na te Mârassa paddhagu.—633 (=15), cuttari A, vutari B, vuttari C, muttari or vuttari D.—634, bâhirâsayassa A, bâhirâya BC, bâhirâsassa Da, bâhirassâsâ ti bâhiresu âyatanesu âsâvato kâmesû avîtarâgassâ ti attho Db.—635 sq.=Dhammap. 292 sq.—635, taṃ paviṭṭhaṃ C, apaviṭṭhaṃ AB, tad apaviddhaṃ Da, taṃ amapaviddhaṃ Db.—637, comp. Dhammap. 379.—atihâraye A.—638, karitvâ me D, karitvâna ABC. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.—639. samathaṃ AC, samataṃ BD. Comp. Mahâvagga l. l. § 17.—640 seq.=Mahâvagga l. l. § 27.—640, nikkhame ABC, nekkhamme D.

tassa sammâvimuttassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
katassa paṭicayo n' atthi, karaṇîyaṃ na vijjati. ‖642‖
selo yathâ ekaghano vâtena na samîrati,
evaṃ rûpâ rasâ saddâ gandhâ phassâ ca kevalâ ‖643‖
iṭṭhâ dhammâ aniṭṭhâ ca na ppavedhenti tâdino;
ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ visaññuttaṃ vayañ c' assânupassatîti. ‖644‖
Soṇo Koḷiviso thero.

uddânaṃ:

Soṇo Koḷiviso thero eko yeva mahiddhiko
Terasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo c' ettha terasâ 'ti.

Terasanipâto niṭṭhito.

CUDDASANIPÂTO.

Yadâ ahaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
nâbhijânâmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitaṃ. ||645||
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu pâṇino
saṃkappaṃ nâbhijânâmi imasmiṃ dîghamantare. ||646||
mettañ ca abhijânâmi appamâṇaṃ subhâvitaṃ
anupubbaṃ paricitaṃ yathâ buddhena desitaṃ. ||647||
sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhûtânukampako
mettaṃ cittañ ca bhâvemi abyâpajjharato sadâ. ||648||
asaṃhîram asaṃkuppaṃ cittaṃ âmodayâm' ahaṃ,
brahmavihâraṃ bhâvemi akâpurisasevitaṃ. ||649||
avitakkaṃ samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
ariyena tuṇhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. ||650||
yathâpi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito,
evaṃ mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. ||651||
anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino
vâlaggamattaṃ pâpassa abbhâmattaṃ va khâyati. ||652||
nagaraṃ yathâ paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabâhiraṃ,
evaṃ gopetha attânaṃ, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ. ||653||
nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) ||654–655||
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604, 605) ||656–657||
sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî;
handâhaṃ parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhîti. ||658||

Revato thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño dhure yutto dhurassaho
mathito atibhârena saṃyugaṃ nâtivattati, ||659||
evaṃ paññâya ye tittâ samuddo vârinâ yathâ
na pare atimaññanti; ariyadhammo 'va pâṇinaṃ. ||660||

646, comp. 603.—652 = 1001, abbhamattaṃ A, abbhâmuttaṃ BC, abbhâmattaṃ D*a* D*b*.—658 = 1017. In the commentary the Thera is called Khadiravaniya-revata.—659, maddito ti pi pâḷi D*b*.—660, va C, ca BD. Deest in A.

kâle kâlavasam pattâ bhavâbhavavasaṃ gatâ
narâ dukkhaṃ nigacchanti, te 'dha socanti mâṇavâ. ‖661‖
unnatâ sukhadhammena dukkhadhammena vonatâ
dvayena bâlâ haññanti yathâbhûtaṃ adassino. ‖662‖
ye ca dukkhe sukhasmiñ ca majjhe sibbanim ajjhagû,
ṭhitâ te indakhîlo va, na te unnataonatâ. ‖663‖
na h' eva lâbhe nâlâbhe na yase na ca kittiyâ
na nindâyaṃ pasaṃsâya na te dukkhe sukhamhi ca ‖664‖
sabbattha te na lippanti udabindu va pokkhare,
sabbattha sukhitâ vîrâ sabbattha aparâjitâ. ‖665‖
dhammena ca alâbho yo yo ca lâbho adhammiko:
alâbho dhammiko seyyo yañ ce lâbho adhammiko: ‖666‖
yaso ca appabuddhînaṃ viññûnaṃ ayaso ca yo:
ayaso ca seyyo viññûnaṃ na yaso appabuddhinaṃ. ‖667‖
dummedhehi pasaṃsâ ca viññûhi garahâ ca yâ:
garahâ 'va seyyo viññûhi yañ ce bâlappasaṃsanâ. ‖668‖
sukhañ ca kâmamayikaṃ dukkhañ ca pavivekiyaṃ:
pavivekiyaṃ dukkhaṃ seyyo yañ ce kâmamayaṃ sukhaṃ. ‖669‖
jîvitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇañ ca yaṃ:
maraṇaṃ dhammikaṃ seyyo yañ ce jîve adhammikaṃ. ‖670‖
kâmakopapahînâ ye santacittâ bhavâbhave
caranti loke asitâ, n' atthi tesaṃ piyâppiyaṃ. ‖671‖
bhâvayitvâna bojjhaṅge indriyâni balâni ca
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ parinibbanti anâsavâ 'ti. ‖672‖

Godatto thero.

uddânaṃ:

Revato c' eva Godatto therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
Cuddasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo aṭṭhavîsatîti.

Cuddasanipâto niṭṭhito.

661, te dha Ds Dś, te ca ABC.—663, sukhamhi ABC.—ajjhagû Ds, accagû ABC, ajjhagû and accagû ("atikkamiṃsu") Dś.—667, na yaso D, na seyyo ABC.—668, va BC, dha A, deest D.

SOḶASANIPÂTO.

Esa bhiyyo pasîdâmi sutvâ dhammaṃ mahârasaṃ;
virâgo desito dhammo anupâdâya sabbaso. ‖ 673 ‖
bahûni loke citrâni asmiṃ puthuvimaṇḍale
mathenti maññe saṃkappaṃ subhaṃ râgûpasaṃhitaṃ. ‖ 674 ‖
rajam upâtaṃ vâtena yathâ megho pasâmaye,
evaṃ sammanti saṃkappâ yadâ paññâya passati. ‖ 675 ‖
sabbe saṃkhârâ aniccâ 'ti yadâ paññâya passati,
atha nibbindatî dukkhe: esa maggo visuddhiyâ. ‖ 676 ‖
sabbe saṃkhârâ dukkhâ 'ti—sabbe dhammâ anattâ 'ti yadâ
paññâya passati,
atha nibbindatî dukkhe: esa maggo visuddhiyâ. ‖ 677–678 ‖
buddhânubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo
pahîṇajâtimaraṇo brahmacariyassa kevalî. ‖ 679 ‖
oghapâso daḷho khîlo, pabbato duppadâliyo:
chetvâ khîlañ ca pâsañ ca selaṃ chetvâna dubbhidaṃ
tiṇṇo pâraṃgato jhâyî mutto so Mârabandhanâ. ‖ 680 ‖
uddhato capalo bhikkhu mitte âgamma pâpake
saṃsîdati mahoghasmiṃ ummiyâ paṭikujjito. ‖ 681 ‖
anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo
kalyâṇamitto medhâvî dukkhass' antakaro siyâ. ‖ 682 ‖
kâlâpabbaṅgasaṃkâso . . . (=243, 244) ‖ 683–684 ‖
nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) ‖ 685–686 ‖
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604) ‖ 687 ‖
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto, kiṃ me sandavihârenâ 'ti. ‖ 688 ‖

Aññâkoṇḍañño thero.

Manussabhûtaṃ sambuddhaṃ attadantaṃ samâhitaṃ
iriyamânaṃ Brahmapathe cittass' upasame rataṃ, ‖ 689 ‖
yaṃ manussâ namassanti sabbadhammâna pâraguṃ
devâpi taṃ namassanti, iti me arahato sutaṃ, ‖ 690 ‖

675, ûpâtaṃ A, upâtaṃ BC. upâta = Sansk. upâtta (from upa-â-dâ)? Comp. the passage of the Saṃyuttaka Nikâya, quoted in the Editor's work, *Buddha, sein Leben, seine Lehre, seine Gemeinde*, p. 434 (p. 429 of the English translation). —vâtena A, vâteni B, vâtetîyaṃ C.—676–678 = Dhammap. 277–279.—679 (comp. 1246), tibbanikkamo BC, tippanikkamo A.—680, duppadâlayo the MSS. —683, asnapânasmiṃ ABC.—688, sandavihârinâ ti A, saddhavihârenâ ti B, sandavihârenâ ti C.

sabbasaṃyojanâtîtaṃ vanâ nibbanam âgataṃ
kâmehi nikkhammarataṃ muttaselâ va kañcanaṃ, ||691||
sa ve accantarucî nâgo Himavâvaññe siluccaye,
sabbesaṃ nâganâmânaṃ saccanâmo anuttaro : ||692||
nâgaṃ vo kittayissâmi, na hi âguṃ karoti so.
soraccaṃ avihiṃsâ ca pâdâ nâgassa te duve. ||693||
sati ca sampajaññañ ca caraṇâ nâgassa te pare.
saddhâhattho mahânâgo, upekkhâsetadantavâ. ||694||
sati gîvâ, siro paññâ, vîmaṃsâ dhammacintanâ,
dhammakucchi, samâvâso, viveko tassa vâladhi. ||695||
so jhâyî assâsarato ajjhattaṃ susamâhito,
gacchaṃ samâhito nâgo, ṭhito nâgo samâhito, ||696||
sayaṃ samâhito nâgo, nisinno pi samâhito :
sabbattha saṃvuto nâgo; esâ nâgassa sampadâ. ||697||
bhuñjati anavajjâni, sâvajjâni na bhuñjati,
ghâsaṃ acchâdanaṃ laddhâ sannidhiṃ parivajjayaṃ, ||698||
saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ thûlaṃ sabbaṃ chetvâna bandhanaṃ,
yena yen' eva gacchati anapekkho 'va gacchati. ||699||
yathâpi udake jâtaṃ puṇḍarîkaṃ pavaḍḍhati,
nopalippati toyena sucigandhaṃ manoramaṃ : ||700||
tath' eva ca loke jâto buddho loke viharati,
nopalippati lokena toyena padumaṃ yathâ. ||701||
mahâgini pajjalito anâhâro pasammati
aṅgâresu ca santesu nibbuto 'ti pavuccati. ||702||
atthassâyaṃ viññâpanî upamâ viññûhi desitâ,
viññissanti mahânâgâ nâgaṃ nâgena desitaṃ. ||703||
vîtarâgo vîtadoso vîtamoho anâsavo
sarîraṃ vijahaṃ nâgo parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ||704||

Udâyî thero.

tatr' uddânaṃ bhavati :

Koṇḍañño ca Udâyî ca therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
Soḷasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo dve ca tiṃsa câ 'ti.

Soḷasanipâto niṭṭhito.

691, nibbânam A.—692, accantaruci A, accarusi B, accaruci C.—°vaññe A, caññe B, dhaññe C.—695, samâvâso A, samâtapo B, samâtâpo C.—698, ghâsacchâdanaṃ A, saṃghâacchâdanaṃ C, ghâsaṃ acchâdanaṃ B.—702, santesu BC, sandhesu A.—703, viññapanî ?—

VÎSATINIPÂTO.

Yaññattham vâ dhanattham vâ ye hanâma mayaṃ pure
avasesaṃ bhayaṃ hoti, vedhanti vilapanti ca. ‖705‖
tassa te n' atthi bhîtattaṃ, bhiyyo vaṇṇo pasîdati;
kasmâ na paridevesi evarûpe mahabbhaye. ‖706‖
n' atthi cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ anapekkhassa gâmaṇi,
atikkantâ bhayâ sabbe khîṇasaṃyojanassa ve. ‖707‖
khîṇâya bhavanettiyâ diṭṭhe dhamme yathâtathe
na bhayaṃ maraṇe hoti bhâranikkhepane yathâ. ‖708‖
suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
maraṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi rogânam iva saṃkhaye. ‖709‖
suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
nirassâdâ bhavâ diṭṭhâ, visaṃ pitvâna chaḍḍitaṃ. ‖710‖
pâragû anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo
tuṭṭho âyukkhayâ hoti mutto âghâtanâ yathâ. ‖711‖
uttamaṃ dhammataṃ patto sabbaloke anatthiko
âdittâ va gharâ mutto maraṇasmiṃ na socati. ‖712‖
yad atthi saṃgataṃ kiñci bhavo ca yattha labbhati,
sabbaṃ anissaraṃ etaṃ, iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ. ‖713‖
yo taṃ tathâ pajânâti yathâ buddhena desitaṃ,
na gaṇhati bhavaṃ kiñci sutattaṃ va ayoguḷaṃ. ‖714‖
na me hoti ahosin ti, bhavissan ti na hoti me;
saṃkhârâ vibhavissanti: tattha kâ paridevanâ. ‖715‖
suddhaṃ dhammasamuppâdaṃ suddhaṃ saṃkhârasantatiṃ
passantassa yathâbhûtaṃ na bhayaṃ hoti gâmaṇi. ‖716‖
tiṇakaṭṭhasamaṃ lokaṃ yadâ paññâya passati
mamattaṃ so asaṃvindaṃ n' atthi me 'ti na socati. ‖717‖

705, yaññ° AB, haññ° C.—hanâma mayaṃ A, harâmamaraṃ B, harâma mayaṃ C.—avaseeânaṃ ?—710, pitvâna AC, bhitvâ va B.—713, saṃkhataṃ ?—The metre is correct if we read: bhavo vâ yattha l°.—anissaraṃ AC, anissayaṃ B.—714, kañci ?—717, mamattaṃ A, pamatthaṃ B, pamattaṃ C.

ukkaṇṭhâmi sarîrena, bhaven' amhi anatthiko,
so 'yaṃ bhijjissati kâyo añño ca na bhavissati. ‖718‖
yaṃ vo kiccaṃ sarîrena taṃ karotha yad' icchatha;
na me tappaccayâ tattha doso pemaṃ ca hehiti. ‖719‖
tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ
satthâni nikkhipitvâna mâṇavâ etad abravuṃ: ‖720‖
kiṃ bhaddante karitvâna, ko vâ âcariyo tava,
kassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate taṃ asokatâ. ‖721‖
sabbaññû sabbadassâvî jino âcariyo mama
mahâkâruṇiko satthâ sabbalokatikicchako. ‖722‖
tenâyaṃ desito dhammo khayagâmî anuttaro,
tassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate taṃ asokatâ. ‖723‖
sutvâna corâ isino subhâsitaṃ nikkhippa satthâni ca
âvudhâni ca
tamhâ ca kammâ viramiṃsu eke, eke ca pabbajjam arocayiṃsu. ‖724‖
te pabbajitvâ sugatassa sâsane bhâvetvâ bojjhaṅgabalâni
paṇḍitâ
udaggacittâ sumanâ katindriyâ phusiṃsu nibbânapadaṃ
asaṃkhatan ti. ‖725‖

Adhimutto thero.

Samaṇassa ahû cintâ Pârâpariyassa bhikkhuno
ekakassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ‖726‖
kim ânupubbaṃ puriso kiṃ vataṃ kiṃ samâcâraṃ
attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭhaye. ‖727‖
indriyâni manussânaṃ hitâya ahitâya ca:
arakkhitâni ahitâya rakkhitâni hitâya ca. ‖728‖
indriyân' eva sârakkhaṃ indriyâni ca gopayaṃ
attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci viheṭhaye. ‖729‖
cakkhundriyañ ce rûpesu gacchantaṃ anivârayaṃ
anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ‖730‖
sotindriyañ ca saddesu gacchantaṃ anivârayaṃ
anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ‖731‖

718, ukkaṇḍâmi A, ukkaṇṭhâ me B, ukkaṭṭhâ me C.—719. ca hehiti A, va sohiti B, va socatîti C.—721, labbhate taṃ A, °ye taṃ C, °te yaṃ B.—723, labbhato (corr. to labbhate) taṃ A, °ye taṃ BC.—727, ânupubba BC.—kaṃ samâcâraṃ ?—kañci ?—729, kañci ?—730, cakkh° ca ?

anissaraṇadassâvî gandhe ce paṭisevati,
na so muccati dukkhamhâ gandhesu adhimucchito. ||732||
ambilamadhuraggañ ca tittakaggam anussaraṃ
rasataṇhâya gadhito hadayaṃ nâvabujjhati. ||733||
subhâny appaṭikûlâni phoṭṭhabbâni anussaraṃ
ratto râgâdhikaraṇaṃ vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||734||
manañ c' etehi dhammehi yo na sakkoti rakkhituṃ,
tato naṃ dukkham anveti sabbeh' etehi pañcahi. ||735||
pubbalohitasampuṇṇaṃ bahussa kuṇapassa ca
naravîrakataṃ vagguṃ samuggam iva cittitaṃ ||736||
kaṭukaṃ madhurassâdaṃ piyanibandhanaṃ dukhaṃ
khuraṃ va madhunâlittaṃ ullittaṃ nâvabujjhati. ||737||
itthirûpe itthirase phoṭṭhabbe pi ca itthiyâ
itthigandhesu sâratto vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ||738||
itthisotâni sabbâni sandanti pañcapañcasu;
tesaṃ âvaraṇaṃ kâtuṃ yo sakkoti viriyavâ, ||739||
so atthavâ, so dhammaṭṭho, so dakkho, so vicakkhaṇo,
kareyya ramamâno hi kiccaṃ dhammatthasaṃhitaṃ. ||740||
atho sîdati saññuttaṃ vajje kiccaṃ niratthakaṃ,
na taṃ kiccan ti maññitvâ appamatto vicakkhaṇo. ||741||
yañ ca atthena saññuttaṃ yâ ca dhammagatâ rati
taṃ samâdâya vattetha, sa hi ve uttamâ rati. ||742||
uccâvaceh' upâyehi paresam abhijigîsâti
hantvâ vadhitvâ atha socayitvâ âlopati sâhasâ yo paresaṃ, ||743||
tacchanto âṇiyâ âṇiṃ nihanti balavâ yathâ:
indriyân' indriyeh' eva nihanti kusalâ tathâ. ||744||
saddhaṃ viriyaṃ samâdhiñ ca satipaññañ ca bhâvayaṃ
pañca pañcahi hantvâna anîgho yâti brâhmaṇo. ||745||
so atthavâ so dhammaṭṭho katvâ vâkyânusâsaniṃ
sabbena sabbaṃ buddhassa, so naro sukham edhatîti. ||746||

Pârâpariyo thero.

Cirarattaṃ vatâtâpî dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
samaṃ cittassa nâlatthaṃ pucchaṃ samaṇabrâhmaṇe: ||747||

732, adhimucchito A, °muccito C, °pañcito B.—733, ammilamadh° (corrected to amb°) A, ampilaṃ madh° B, ambilaṃ madh° C.—736, naravir° AB, naravîr° C.—737, kaṭakaṃ AC, kaṭukaṃ B.—740, attavâ C.—741, adho C.—sidatisaññutaṃ B. atthosîdanassaññuttaṃ? adhosîdanassaññuttaṃ?—maññitvâ A, saññatvâ B, saṃñatvâ C.—743, âbhijigîsati A, abhijisati B, abhivattati C.—744, kusalo?—745, satiṃ paññañ ca?

ko so pâraṃgato loke, ko patto amatogadhaṃ,
kassa dhammaṃ paṭicchâmi paramatthavijânanaṃ. ||748||
antovaṅkagato âsiṃ maccho va ghasam âmisaṃ,
baddho Mahindapâsena Vepacity âsuro yathâ. ||749||
añcâmi naṃ na muñcâmi asmâ sokapariddavâ.
ko me bandhaṃ muñcaṃ loke sambodhiṃ vedayissati. ||750||
samaṇaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ vâ kaṃ âdisantaṃ pabhaṅgunaṃ,
kassa dhammaṃ paṭicchâmi jarâmaccupavâhanaṃ. ||751||
vicikicchâkaṅkhâgathitaṃ sârambhabalasaññutaṃ
kodhappattamanatthaddhaṃ abhijappapadâraṇaṃ ||752||
taṇhâdhanusamuṭṭhânaṃ dve ca pannarasâyutaṃ
passa orasikaṃ bâlaṃ bhetvâna yadi ṭhati. ||753||
anudiṭṭhînaṃ appahânaṃ saṃkappasaratejitaṃ
tena viddho pavedhâmi pattaṃ va mâluteritaṃ. ||754||
ajjhattaṃ me samuṭṭhâya khippaṃ paccati mâmakaṃ,
chaphassâyatanî kâyo yattha sarati sabbadâ. ||755||
taṃ na passâmi tekicchaṃ yo me taṃ sallam uddhare
nânârajjena satthena nâññena vicikicchitaṃ. ||756||
ko me asattho avaṇo sallam abbhantarâpassayaṃ
ahiṃsaṃ sabbagattâni sallaṃ me uddharissati. ||757||
dhammappati hi so seṭṭho visadosapavâhako
gambhîre patitassa me thalaṃ pâṇi va dassaye. ||758||
rahade 'ham asmi ogâḷho ahâriyarajamantike
mâyâussuyyasârambhathînamiddhamapatthaṭe. ||759||
uddhaccameghathanitaṃ saṃyojanavalâhakaṃ
vâhâ vahanti kuddiṭṭhiṃ saṃkappâ râganissitâ. ||760||
savanti sabbadhî sotâ, latâ ubbhijja tiṭṭhati:
te sote ko nivâreyya, taṃ lataṃ ko hi checchati. ||761||

749, The reading antovaṅk° may be defended; it seems more probable, however, that we should correct andho vaṅkagato; comp. 557, where AC read dantâ instead of dandhâ.—âsi ABC; read, âsiṃ.—Read, asuro.—750, añcâmi B, añchâmi A, aññâmi C.—muccâmi?—752, °gandhitaṃ A, °gadhitaṃ BC.—°manatt° C—kodhappattaṃ manatthaddhaṃ?—abhidhammapadâraṇaṃ C. The first member of this compound is perhaps abhijjhâ.—753, orasikaṃ bâḷhaṃ A, odasikaṃ bâlaṃ C, odikaṃ bâḷaṃ B.—ṭhati A, ṭṭhati C, tiṭṭhati B, which may be the correct reading.—754, °paratejitaṃ A, °saratejitaṃ BC.—maluteritaṃ?—755, paccati A, pacceti B, pecceti C.—757, avaṇo A, varaṇa BC.—abbhaṃntârâ passayaṃ A, abbhantârâ passaṃ B, appantarâ passaṃ C.—758, dhammappatti A; dhammappati BC.—vîsadosapavâhako A, vîsatosampav° B, visaretosampav° C.—pâṇiñ ca A, pâṇi va B, pânîva C.—759, ahâriya° A, âhariya° BC.—°apatthaṭe A, °apaṭhaye B, °apaṭṭhare C.—760, vâhâ A, vahâ BC.—761, ubbijja ABC.—chijjati A, chijjeti B, chejjati C.

velaṃ karotha bhaddante sotânaṃ sannivâraṇaṃ,
mâ te manomayo soto rukkhaṃ va sahasâ luve. ||762||
evaṃ me bhayajâtassa apârâ pâram esato
tâṇo paññâvudho satthâ isisaṃghanisevito || 763 ||
sopânaṃ sukataṃ suddhaṃ dhammasâramayaṃ daḷhaṃ
pâdâsi vuyhamânassa mâ bhâyîti ca m' abravî. || 764 ||
satipaṭṭhânapâsâdaṃ âruyha paccavekkhisaṃ
yan taṃ pubbe amaññissaṃ sakkâyâbhirataṃ pajaṃ. || 765 ||
yadâ ca maggam addakkhiṃ nâvâya abhirûhanaṃ
anadhiṭṭhâya attânaṃ titthaṃ addakkhim uttamaṃ. || 766 ||
sallaṃ attasamuṭṭhânaṃ bhavanettipabhâvitaṃ
etesaṃ appavattâya desesi maggam uttamaṃ. || 767 ||
dîgharattânusayitaṃ cirarattapatiṭṭhitaṃ
buddho me pânudî ganthaṃ visadosapavâhano 'ti. ||768||

Telakâni thero.

Passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ arukâyaṃ samussitaṃ
âturaṃ bahusaṃkappaṃ, yassa n' atthi dhuvaṃ ṭhiti. || 769 ||
passa cittakataṃ rûpaṃ maṇinâ kuṇḍalena ca
aṭṭhitacena onaddhaṃ saha vatthehi sobhati. || 770 ||
alattakakatâ pâpâ mukhaṃ cuṇṇakamakkhitaṃ,
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. || 771 ||
aṭṭhâpadakatâ kesâ, nettâ añjanamakkhitâ,
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. || 772 ||
añjanî 'va navâ cittâ pûtikâyo alaṃkato
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. || 773 ||
odahi migavo pâsaṃ, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ migo;
bhutvâ nivâpaṃ gacchâma kandante migabandhake. || 774 ||
chinnâ pâsâ migavassa, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ migo;
bhutvâ nivâpaṃ gacchâma socante migaluddake. || 775 ||
passâmi loke sadhane manusse, laddhâna vittaṃ na dadanti mohâ;

762, bhaddari BC.—mâ vo?—764, pâpaṃ AB, pânaṃ C,—sundaṃ corr. to suddhaṃ A, saddhaṃ B, saddaṃ C.—768, dîgharassam anussaritaṃ BC.—769 = Dhammap. 147; comp. the Raṭṭhapâlasuttanta (Majjhima Nikâya).—771, Instead of pâpâ read pâdâ, which is the reading of v. 459 and of the Raṭṭhapâla Sutta (Turnour's MS.)—773, añjani va nivâ (corr. to navâ) A, añjanî (°ni B) va naṃvâ BC, añjanî va navâ Raṭṭhapâla Sutta.—774, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ ABC, nâsâdâ câkaraṃ Raṭṭh. S.—775, nâsaṭâ vâkkhûraṃ (kh is expunged) A, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ BC.

luddhâ dhanaṃ sannicayaṃ karonti bhiyyo ca kâme abhipatthayanti. ||776||
râjâ pasayha ppathaviṃ vijetvâ sasâgarantaṃ mahim âvasanto
oraṃ samuddassa atittarûpo pâraṃ samuddassa pi patthayetha. ||777||
râjâ ca aññe ca bahû manussâ avîtataṇhâ maraṇaṃ upenti,
ûnâ va hutvâna jahanti dehaṃ, kâmehi lokamhi na h' atthi titti. ||778||
kandanti naṃ ñâti pakiriya kese, aho vatâ no amarâ 'ti câhu;
vatthena naṃ pârutaṃ nîharitvâ citaṃ samodhâya tatc dahanti. ||779||
so ḍayhati sûlehi tujjamâno ekena vatthena pahâya bhoge;
na miyyamânassa bhavanti tâṇâ ñâtî ca mittâ athavâ sahâyâ. ||780||
dâyâdakâ tassa dhanaṃ haranti, satto pana gacchati yenakammaṃ;
na miyyamânaṃ dhanam anveti kiñci puttâ ca dârâ ca dhanañ ca raṭṭhaṃ. ||781||
na dîgham âyuṃ labhate dhanena na câpi vittena jaraṃ vihanti;
appañ hi naṃ jîvitam âhu dhîrâ asassataṃ vippariṇâmadhammaṃ. ||782||
addhâ daliddâ ca phusanti phassaṃ, bâlo ca dhîro ca tath' eva phuṭṭho:
bâlo hi bâlyâ vadhito va seti, dhîro ca na vedhati phassaphuṭṭho. ||783||
tasmâ hi paññâ 'va dhanena seyyo yâya vosânaṃ idhâdhigacchati,
abyositatthâ hi bhavâbhavesu pâpâni kammâni karonti mohâ. ||784||

776, luddhâ dhanaṃ A, laddhâ ca naṃ BC.—ca Raṭṭh. S., va corrected to dha A, va BC.—777, pi Raṭṭh. S.; deest in ABC.—780, etena gattena A, et° vattena BC, ekena vattheti Raṭṭh. S.—782, hi naṃ ABC, hidaṃ Raṭṭh. S.—783, vadhito va Raṭṭh. S., ca ṭhito va BC, va ṭhito va corr. to dha ṭhito dha A.—784, abyositatthâ ABC, ahotasittâ R. S.

upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ saṃsâram âpajja param-parâya,
tass' appapañño abhisaddahanto upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ. ||785||
coro yathâ sandhimukhe gahîto sakammunâ haññati pâpa-dhammo,
evaṃ pajâ pecca paramhi loke sakammunâ haññati pâpa-dhammo. ||786||
kâmâ hi citrâ madhurâ manoramâ virûparûpena mathenti cittaṃ;
âdînavaṃ kâmaguṇesu disvâ tasmâ ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi râja. ||787||
dumapphalânîva patanti mâṇavâ daharâ ca vuḍḍhâ ca sarîrabhedâ;
etam pi disvâ pabbajito 'mhi râja; apaṇṇakaṃ sâmaññam eva seyyo. ||788||
saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito upeto jinasâsane,
avajjâ mayhaṃ pabbajjâ, anaṇo bhuñjâmi bhojanaṃ. ||789||
kâme âdittato disvâ jâtarûpâni satthato
gabbhe vokkantito dukkhaṃ nirayesu mahabbhayaṃ: ||790||
etam âdînavaṃ disvâ saṃvegaṃ alabhiṃ tadâ;
so 'haṃ viddho tadâ santo sampatto âsavakkhayaṃ. ||791||
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604) ||792||
yass' aṭṭhâya pabbajito . . . (see 605) . . . sabbasaṃ-yojanakkhayo 'ti. ||793||

Raṭṭhapâlo thero.

Rûpaṃ disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto;
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||794||
tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanâ anekâ rûpasambhavâ,
abhijjhâ ca vihesâ ca cittam ass' ûpahaññati;
evam âcinato dukkhaṃ ârâ nibbâna vuccati. ||795||
saddaṃ sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ . . . (=794, 795; instead of rûpasambhavâ read saddasambhavâ.) ||796–797||
gandhaṃ ghatvâ . . . (gandhasambhavâ) ||798–799||
rasaṃ bhotvâ . . . (rasasambhavâ) ||800–801||

785, pamparâyi R. S.—786 (end of the second line), pâpadhammo AB, R. S.; °mmâ C.—789, avañchâ A, avajjâ BC.—790, satthato A, pattato BC.—794, comp. 98.

phassaṃ phussa . . . (phassasambhavâ) ||802–803||
dhammaṃ ñatvâ . . . (dhammasambhavâ) ||804–805||
na so rajjati rûpesu; rûpaṃ disvâ patissato
virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||806||
yathâssa passato rûpaṃ sevato vâpi vedanaṃ
khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratî sato;
evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbâna vuccati. ||807||
na so rajjati saddesu; saddaṃ sutvâ patissato (. . . gandhesu gandhaṃ ghatvâ . . . rasesu rasaṃ bhotvâ . . . phassesu phassaṃ phussa . . . dhammesu dhammaṃ ñatvâ patissato)
virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ||808, 810, 812, 814, 816||
yathâssa suṇato saddaṃ (ghâyato gandhaṃ, sâyato rasaṃ, phusato phassaṃ, vijânato dhammaṃ) sevato vâpi vedanaṃ
khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratî sato;
evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santike nibbâna vuccati. ||809, 811, 813, 815, 817||

Mâluṅkyaputto thero.

Paripuṇṇakâyo suruci sujâto cârudassano
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si bhagavâ, susukkadâṭho 'si viriyavâ. ||818||
narassa hi sujâtassa ye bhavanti viyañjanâ
sabbe te tava kâyasmiṃ mahâpurisalakkhaṇâ. ||819||
pasannanetto sumukho brahâ uju patâpavâ
majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa âdicco va virocasi. ||820||
kalyâṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco:
kin te samaṇabhâvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino. ||821||
râjâ arahasi bhavituṃ cakkavattirathesabho
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusaṇḍassa issaro. ||822||
khattiyâ bhojarâjâno anuyantâ bhavanti te;
râjâbhirâjâ manujindo rajjaṃ kârehi Gotama. ||823||

802, phusaṃ A, phussâ B, phusso C.—814, phusaṃ A, phusa C, pussa B.—818 seq., comp. the Selasutta (Sutta Nipâta).—819, sabbaṃ te A.—820, brahmâ AB, brahâ corrected to brahmâ C.—822, Jambumaṇḍassa AB, Jambusaṇḍassa C. The Suttanipâta MSS. have both readings; Dr. Morris's MS. of the Apadâna (fol. cṛi' and ñi) reads Jambusaṇḍa. Comp. Childers s. v. saṇḍo.—823, bhogâ râjâno A, bhojar° BC, bhojar° and râjar° the Suttanipâta MSS.—râjâbhirâjâ A and the Suttanipâta MSS., râjâdh° BC.

râjâham asmi Selâ 'ti bhagavâ dhammarâjâ anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi cakkaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ. ‖824‖
sambuddho paṭijânâsi iti Selo brâhmaṇo dhammarâjâ
anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi iti bhâsasi Gotama. ‖825‖
ko nu senâpatî bhoto sâvako satthur anvayo,
ko imaṃ anuvatteti dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ. ‖826‖
mayâ pavattitaṃ cakkaṃ Selâ 'ti bhagavâ dhammacakkam
anuttaraṃ
Sâriputto 'nuvatteti anujâto tathâgataṃ. ‖827‖
abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññâtaṃ, bhâvetabbañ ca bhâvitaṃ,
pahâtabbaṃ pahînaṃ me, tasmâ buddho 'smi brâh-
maṇa. ‖828‖
vinayassu mayî kaṅkhaṃ. adhimuccassu brâhmaṇa.
dullabhaṃ dassanaṃ hoti sambuddhânaṃ abhiṇhaso. ‖829‖
yesaṃ ve dullabho loke pâtubhâvo abhiṇhaso,
so 'haṃ brâhmaṇa buddho 'smi sallakatto anuttaro. ‖830‖
Brahmabhûto atitulo Mârasenappamaddano
sabbâmitte vasîkatvâ modâmi akutobhayo. ‖831‖
idaṃ bhonto nisâmetha yathâ bhâsati cakkhumâ
sallakatto mahâvîro, sîho va nadatî vane. ‖832‖
Brahmabhûtaṃ atitulaṃ Mârasenappamaddanaṃ
ko disvâ na ppasîdeyya api kaṇhâbhijâtiko. ‖833‖
yo maṃ icchati anvetu yo vâ n' icchati gacchatu:
idhâhaṃ pabbajissâmi varapaññassa santike. ‖834‖
etañ ce ruccatî bhoto sammâsambuddhasâsanaṃ,
mayam pi pabbajissâma varapaññassa santike. ‖835‖
brâhmaṇâ tisatâ ime yâcanti pañjalîkatâ:
brahmacariyaṃ carissâma bhagavâ tava santike. ‖836‖
svâkkhâtaṃ brahmacariyaṃ Selâ 'ti bhagavâ sandiṭṭhikam
akâlikaṃ
yattha amoghâ pabbajjâ appamattassa sikkhato. ‖837‖

824, comp. Milindapañha, p. 183.—825, After Selo A inserts ca, BC va. Neither the one nor the other is found in the Suttanipâta.—bhâsati ABC, bhâsati and bhâsasi the Suttanip. MSS.—829, adhimuñcassa A, °ssu AC. The correct reading, adhimuccassu, is found in the Suttanipâta MSS.—831, sabbamitte ABC, sabbâmitte Suttanip.—836, yâcantî? comp. v. 841.

yan taṃ saraṇam âgamma ito aṭṭhami cakkhuma,
sattarattena bhagavâ dant' amha tava sâsane. ||838||
tuvaṃ buddho, tuvaṃ satthâ, tuvaṃ Mârâbhibhû muni,
tuvaṃ anusaye chetvâ tiṇṇo târes' imaṃ pajaṃ. ||839||
upadhî te samatikkantâ, âsavâ te padâlitâ,
sîho va anupâdâno pahînabhayabheravo. ||840||
bhikkhavo tisatâ ime tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ;
pâde vîra pasârehi, nâgâ vandantu satthuno 'ti. ||841||

Selo thero.

Yâ taṃ me hatthigîvâya sukhumâ vatthâ padhâritâ,
sâlînaṃ odano bhutto sucimaṃsûpasecano, ||842||
so 'jja bhaddo sâtatiko uñchâpattâgate rato
jhâyati anupâdâno putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ||843||
paṃsukûlî sâtatiko uñchâpattâgate rato
jhâyati anupâdâno putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ||844||
piṇḍapâtî sâtatiko —pa— tecîvarî sâtatiko —pa— sapadânacârî s° —pa— ekâsanî s° —pa— pattapiṇḍî s° —pa— khalupacchâbhattî s° —pa— âraññiko s° —pa— rukkhamûliko s° —pa— abbhokâsî s° —pa— sosâniko s° —pa— yathâsanthatiko s° —pa— nesajjiko s° —pa— appiccho s° —pa— santuṭṭho s° —pa— pavivitto s° —pa— asaṃsaṭṭho s° —pa— âraddhaviriyo sâtatiko —pa— ||845–861||
hitvâ satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarâjikaṃ
aggahiṃ mattikâpattaṃ, idaṃ dutiyâbhisecanaṃ. ||862||
ucce maṇḍalipâkâre daḷhamaṭṭâlakoṭṭhake
rakkhito khaggahatthehi uttasaṃ vihariṃ pure. ||863||
so 'jja bhaddo anutrâsî pahînabhayabheravo
jhâyati vanam ogayha putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ||864||
sîlakkhandhe patiṭṭhâya satiṃ paññañ ca bhâvayaṃ
pâpuṇiṃ anupubbena sabbasaṃyojanakkhayan ti. ||865||

Bhaddiyo Kâḷigodhâya putto.

Gacchaṃ vadesi samaṇa ṭhito 'mhi mamañ ca brûsi ṭhitam aṭṭhito 'ti;

838, ti corr. to taṃ A, taṃ B. tu C.—âgamhâ?—aṭṭhami A, aṭhami B, aṭṭhâmi C.—amhi AB, ampi C, amha Suttanip.—841, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—842, vatthâ padhâritâ A, vatthadhâritâ C, vattâ me dhâritâ B. v° pathâritâ (= patthâritâ)?—862 = 97.—865, satip° ABC.

pucchâmi taṃ samaṇa etam atthaṃ: kasmâ ṭhito tvaṃ aham aṭṭhito 'mhi. ||866||
ṭhito ahaṃ Aṅgulimâla sabbadâ sabbesu bhûtesu nidhâya daṇḍaṃ,
tvañ ca pâṇesu asaññato 'si, tasmâ ṭhito 'haṃ tuvam aṭṭhito 'si. ||867||
cirassaṃ vata me mahito mahesi mahâvanaṃ samaṇo paccupâdi;
so 'haṃ cajissâmi sahassapâpaṃ sutvâna gâthaṃ tava dhammayuttaṃ. ||868||
itv eva coro asim âvudhañ ca sobbhe papâte narake anvakâsi,
avandi coro sugatassa pâde, tatth' eva pabbajjam ayâci buddhaṃ. ||869||
buddho ca kho kâruṇiko mahesi yo satthâ lokassa sadevakassa
tam ehi bhikkhû 'ti tadâ avoca; es' eva tassa ahu bhikkhubhâvo. ||870||
yo pubbe pamajjitvâna pacchâ so na ppamajjati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||871||
yassa pâpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ kusalena pithîyati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||872||
yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjatî buddhasâsane,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ||873||
disâ hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantu, disâ hi me yuñjantu buddhasâsane,
disâ hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evâdapayanti santo. ||874||
disâ hi me khantivâdânaṃ avirodhappasaṃsinaṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ kâlena tañ ca anuvidhîyantu. ||875||
na hi jâtu so mamaṃ hiṃse aññaṃ vâ pana kañcinaṃ,
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ rakkheyya tasathâvare. ||876||

868, mahâvaṇaṃ C.—paccupâdi AB, macc° C.—sahassaṃ pâpaṃ BC.—869, itv eva A, icc eva BC.—narake anvakâsi (°kâri B) AB, narakandhakâre C.—871–872 = Dhammap. 172–173.—The first words of v. 871 have been corrected in C: yo ca pubbe pamajjitvâ. This is metrically more correct than the original reading of the MSS., and so this stanza is read both in the Dhammapada and in the Aṅgulimâla Suttanta (Majjhima Nikâya).—872 deest in A.—874, yuñjantu A, yuñjanta B, yuñjatu C.—evâdâpayanti A, evâramayanti BC. The Aṅg. Suttanta (Turnour's MS.) has, ye dhamme me vâdapayanti.—876, kañcinaṃ Aṅg. S., kiñcinaṃ ABC.

udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanaṃ,
dâruṃ namayanti tacchakâ, attânaṃ damayanti paṇḍitâ.
||877||
daṇḍen' eke damayanti aṅkusehi kasâhi ca;
adaṇḍena asatthena ahaṃ danto 'mhi tâdinâ. ||878||
Ahiṃsako 'ti me nâmaṃ hiṃsakassa pure sato;
ajjâhaṃ saccanâmo 'mhi, na naṃ hiṃsâmi kañcinaṃ. ||879||
coro ahaṃ pure âsiṃ Aṅgulimâlo 'ti vissuto,
vuyhamâno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇam âgamaṃ. ||880||
lohitapâṇi pure âsiṃ Aṅgulimâlo 'ti vissuto;
saraṇâgamanaṃ passa; bhavanetti samûhatâ. ||881||
tâdisaṃ kammaṃ katvâna bahuṃ duggatigâminaṃ
phuṭṭho kammavipâkena anaṇo bhuñjâmi bhojanaṃ. ||882||
pamâdam anuyuñjanti bâlâ dummedhino janâ,
appamâdañ ca medhâvî dhanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ va rakkhati. ||883||
mâ pamâdam anuyuñjetha mâ kâmaratisanthavaṃ,
appamatto hi jhâyanto pappoti paramaṃ sukhaṃ. ||884||
svâgataṃ nâpagataṃ, n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama;
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upâgamaṃ. ||885||
svâgataṃ nâpagataṃ n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||886||
araññe rukkhamûle vâ pabbatesu guhâsu vâ
tattha tatth' eva aṭṭhâsiṃ ubbiggamanaso tadâ. ||887||
sukhaṃ sayâmi ṭhâyâmi, sukhaṃ kappemi jîvitaṃ
ahatthapâso Mârassa: aho satthânukampito. ||888||
brahmajacco pure âsiṃ, udicco ubhato ahuṃ,
so 'jja putto sugatassa dhammarâjassa satthuno, ||889||
vîtataṇho anâdâno guttadvâro susaṃvuto;
aghamûlaṃ vamitvâna patto me âsavakkhayo. ||890||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhatâ 'ti. ||891||

Aṅgulimâlo thero.

877, see 19, Dhammap. 80.—879, kiñcinaṃ ABC, kañcinaṃ Aṅg. S.—883 sq. = Dhammap. 26 sq.—884, vipulaṃ sukhaṃ Dhammap., Aṅg. S.—885, comp. 9.—nâgataṃ A, nâpagataṃ B, nâvagataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., netaṃ ABC.—savibh° ABC, paṭihantesu Aṅg. S.—886, nâpagataṃ A, nâgataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., netaṃ ABC.—888, satthânukampito AC, °anukappito B. aho satthânukampako?—889, ahu the MSS.—890, vadhitvâna ABC. Comp. v. 116, 576.

Pahâya mâtâpitaro bhaginîñâtibhâtaro
pañca kâmaguṇe hitvâ Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ||892||
sameto naccagîtehi sammatâḷappabodhano
na tena suddhim ajjhagamâ Mârassa visaye rato. ||893||
etañ ca samatikkamma rato buddhassa sâsane
sabbogham samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ||894||
rûpâ saddâ rasâ gandhâ phoṭṭhabbâ ca manoramâ
ete ca samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ||895||
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto eko adutiyo muni
esati paṃsukûlâni Anuruddho anâsavo. ||896||
vicini aggahî dhovi rajayî dhârayî muni
paṃsukûlâni matimâ Anuruddho anâsavo. ||897||
mahiccho ca asantuṭṭho saṃsaṭṭho yo ca uddhato,
tassa dhammâ ime honti pâpakâ saṃkilesikâ. ||898||
sato ca hoti appiccho santuṭṭho avighâtavâ
pavivekarato vitto niccam âraddhavîriyo : ||899||
tassa dhammâ ime honti kusalâ bodhipakkhikâ
anâsavo ca so hoti, iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ. ||900||
mama saṃkappam aññâya satthâ loke anuttaro
manomayena kâyena iddhiyâ upasaṃkami. ||901||
yadâ me ahu saṃkappo tato uttari desayi,
nippapañcarato buddho nippapañcam adesayi. ||902||
tassâhaṃ dhammam aññâya vihâsiṃ sâsane rato;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||903||
pañcapaññâsa vassâni yato nesajjiko ahaṃ,
pañcavîsati vassâni yato middhaṃ samûhataṃ. ||904||
nâhu assâsapassâso ṭhitacittassa tâdino;
anejo santim ârabbha cakkhumâ parinibbuto. ||905||
asallînena cittena vedanaṃ ajjhavâsayi;
pajjotasseva nibbânaṃ vimokkho cetaso ahû. ||906||
ete pacchimakâ dâni munino phassapañcamâ;
nâññe dhammâ bhavissanti sambuddhe parinibbute. ||907||
n' atthi dâni punâvâso devakâyasmi jâlini;
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||908||

---

892 seqq. va A, ca BC.—893, ajcagida corr. to °agâ A, ajjhamâgamâ BC.—899, vitto A, citto BC.—902, yadâ A, sadâ BC. yathâ?—905–606 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62. ed. Childers.—908, panâvâso C.—jâlani C.

yassa muhutte sahassadhâ loko saṃvidito, sa Brahmakappo vasî iddhiguṇe cutûpapâte kâle passati devatâ sa bhikkhu. ||909||
annabhâro pure âsiṃ daḷiddo ghâsahârako,
samaṇaṃ paṭipâdesiṃ upariṭṭhaṃ yasassinaṃ. ||910||
so 'mhi Sakyakule jâto, Anuruddho 'ti maṃ vidû,
upeto naccagîtehi sammatâḷappabodhano. ||911||
ath' addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ satthâraṃ akutobhayaṃ,
tasmiṃ cittaṃ pasâdetvâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||912||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure,
Tâvatiṃsesu devesu aṭṭhâsiṃ Sakkajâtiyâ. ||913||
sattakkhattuṃ manussindo ahaṃ rajjam akârayiṃ
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusaṇḍassa issaro,
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena anusâsayiṃ. ||914||
ito satta ito satta saṃsârâni catuddasa
nivâsam abhijânissaṃ devaloke ṭhito tadâ. ||915||
pañcaṅgike samâdhimhi sante ekodibhâvite
paṭippassaddhiladdh' amhi, dibbacakkhuṃ visujjhi me. ||916||
cutûpapâtaṃ jânâmi sattânaṃ âgatiṃ gatiṃ
itthabhâvaññathâbhâvaṃ jhâne pañcaṅgike ṭhito. ||917||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ —pa— samûhatâ. ||918||
Vajjînaṃ Veḷuvagâme ahaṃ jîvitasaṃkhayâ
heṭṭhato veḷugumbasmiṃ nibbâyissaṃ anâsavo 'ti. ||919||

Anuruddho thero.

Samaṇassa ahû cintâ pupphitamhi mahâvane
ekaggassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ||920||
aññathâ lokanâthamhi tiṭṭhante purisuttame
iriyaṃ âsi bhikkhûnaṃ, aññathâ dâni dissate. ||921||
sîtavâtaparittânaṃ, hirikopînachâdanaṃ,
mattaṭṭhiyaṃ abhuñjiṃsu santuṭṭhâ itarîtare. ||922||
paṇîtaṃ yadi vâ lûkhaṃ appaṃ vâ yadi vâ bahuṃ
yâpanatthaṃ abhuñjiṃsu agiddhâ nâdhimucchitâ. ||923||

---

909 (= 1181), muhuttena ABC.—°guṇacutup° A, °guṇe catûp° A, °guṇe catup° C.—vassati C.—bhikkhuno ABC.—910, paṭipâdesi the MSS.—upariṭhaṃ A, upadhiṭṭhaṃ C, upaṭhi corr. to upadiṭhaṃ B.—912, addasâsi the MSS.—913, uṭṭhâsi the MSS.—914, Jambumaṇḍassa AC, paṇḍassa B. Comp. v. 822.—anusâsayi AC, anusâsi B.—915, ito s° ito s° A, ito s° tato s° BC.—916, sante BC, santo A.—922, mattaṭṭhiyaṃ AC, matthaṭhiyaṃ B.—923, nâvi-(corr. to nâdhi-) mucchitâ A, nâdhimucchitâ BC.

jîvitânaṃ parikkhâre bhesajje atha paccaye
na bâḷhaṃ ussukâ âsuṃ yathâ te âsavakkhaye. ||924||
araññe rukkhamûlesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
vivekam anubrûhantâ vihiṃsu tapparâyanâ, ||925||
nîcaniviṭṭhâ subharâ mudû atthaddhamânasâ
abyâsekâ amukharâ atthacintâvasânugâ. ||926||
tato pâsâdikaṃ âsi gataṃ bhuttaṃ nisevitaṃ,
siniddhâ teladhârâ va ahosi iriyâpatho. ||927||
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇâ mahâjhâyî mahâhitâ
nibbutâ dâni te therâ, parittâ dâni tâdisâ. ||928||
kusalânañ ca dhammânaṃ paññâya ca parikkhayâ
sabbâkâravarûpetaṃ lujjate jinasâsanaṃ. ||929||
pâpakânañ ca dhammânaṃ kilesânañ ca yo utu
upaṭṭhitâvivekâya ye ca saddhammasesakâ ||930||
te kilesâ pavaḍḍhantâ âvisanti bahuṃ janaṃ,
kîḷanti maññe bâlehi ummattehi va rakkhasâ. ||931||
kileseh' âbhibhûtâ te tena tena vidhâvitâ
narâ kilesavatthûsu sayaṃgâhe va ghosite, ||932||
pariccajitvâ saddhammaṃ aññamaññehi bhaṇḍare,
diṭṭhigatâni anventâ idaṃ seyyo 'ti maññare. ||933||
dhanañ ca puttaṃ bhariyañ ca chaḍḍayitvâna niggatâ
kaṭacchubhikkhahetû pi akiccâni nisevare. ||934||
udarâvadehakaṃ bhutvâ sayant' uttânaseyyakâ,
kathâ vadenti paṭibuddhâ yâ kathâ satthu garahitâ. ||935||
sabbakârukasippâni cittikatvâna sikkhare,
avûpasantâ ajjhattaṃ sâmaññattho 'ti acchati. ||936||
mattikaṃ telaṃ cuṇṇañ ca udakâsanabhojanaṃ
gihînaṃ upanâmenti âkaṅkhantâ bahuttaraṃ. ||937||
dantapoṇaṃ kapiṭṭhañ ca pupphakhâdaniyâni ca
piṇḍapâte ca sampanne ambe âmalakâni ca, ||938||
bhesajjesu yathâ vejjâ, kiccâkicce yathâ gihî,
gaṇikâ va vibhûsâyaṃ, issare khattiyâ yathâ, ||939||

926, abyâsokâ A.—atthacintâ° A, atha cintâ° BC.—927, bhuttaṃ A, itthaṃ BC.—nimmitâ C, nimithâ B, siniddhâ A.—928, samâhitâ? Comp. v. 1083.—930, upaṭṭhitâ° A, upathitâ° B, upadhîtâ° C.—ye ca saddhammasesakâ A, ye ca saddhammûrasakâ C, yesa caddhammasekâ B. ye ca saddhammasosakâ?—931, bahu j° AB, bahû j° C.—931, kilanti the MSS.—932, narâ A, naga BC.—sasaṃṅgâme A, sayaṃgâhe BC.—936, °kâruṇa° AB, °kâruṇi° C.—939, issare AC, issaye B. issere?

nekatikâ vañcanikâ kûṭasakkhî avâṭukâ
bahûhi parikappehi âmisaṃ paribhuñjare. ||940||
lesakappe pariyâye parikappe 'nudhâvitâ
jîvikatthâ upâyena saṃkaḍḍhanti bahuṃ dhanaṃ. ||941||
upaṭṭhapenti parisaṃ kammato no ca dhammato,
dhammaṃ paresaṃ desenti lâbhato no ca atthato. ||942||
saṃghalâbhassa bhaṇḍanti saṃghato paribâhirâ,
paralâbhopajîvantâ ahirikâ 'va na lajjare. ||943||
nânuyuttâ tathâ eke muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ
sambhâvanaṃ yev' icchanti lâbhasakkâramucchitâ. ||944||
evaṃ nânappayâtamhi ni dâni sukaraṃ tathâ
aphusitaṃ vâ phusituṃ phusitaṃ vânurakkhituṃ. ||945||
yathâ kaṇṭakaṭṭhânamhi careyya anupâhano
satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna, evaṃ gâme munî care. ||946||
saritvâ pubbake yogî tesaṃ vattam anussaraṃ
kiñcâpi pacchimo kâlo phuseyya amataṃ padaṃ. ||947||
idaṃ vatvâ sâlavane samaṇo bhâvitindriyo
brâhmaṇo parinibbâyi isi khîṇapunabbhavo 'ti. ||948||

Pârâpariyo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Adhimutto Pârâpariyo Telakâni Raṭṭhapâlo
Mâluṅkya-Selo Bhaddiyo Aṅguli dibbacakkhuko |
Pârâpariyo, das' ete Vîsamhi suparikittitâ,
gâthâyo dve satâ honti pañcatâlîsa uttarin ti.

niṭṭhito Vîsatinipâto.

940, avâṭukâ A, apâṭukâ BC.—941, jîvikatthâ A, jivikattâ B, jîvikattâ C.—upâyo na A, upâyena BC.—943, na A, va na BC.—945, tathâ BC, katâ A.—947, kiñcâpi AC, kiccâpi B.—Uddâna. The text of BC differs widely from that of A, which I give. The names of Mâluṅkyaputta and Sela are omitted, and so only eight Theras and, as it seems, 190 (?) Gâthâs are counted ("gâthâ satâ ca navuti honti ca puna uttarin ti").

TIṂSANIPÂTO.

Pâsâdike bahû disvâ bhâvitatte susaṃvute
isi Paṇḍarasagotto apucchi Phussasavhayaṃ: ||949||
kiṃchandâ kimadhippâyâ kimâkappâ bhavissare
anâgatamhi kâlamhi, taṃ me akkhâhi pucchito. ||950||
suṇohi vacanaṃ mayhaṃ isi Paṇḍarasavhaya,
sakkaccaṃ upadhârehi, âcikkhissâmy anâgataṃ. ||951||
kodhanâ upanâhî ca makkhî thambhî saṭhâ bahû
issukî nânâvâdâ ca bhavissanti anâgate ||952||
aññâtamânino dhamme gambhîre tîragocarâ
lahukâ agarû dhamme aññamaññam agâravâ. ||953||
bahû âdînavâ loke uppajjissanti 'nâgate;
sudesitaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ kilisissanti dummatî. ||954||
guṇahînâpi saṃghamhi voharanti visâradâ
balavanto bhavissanti mukharâ assutâvino. ||955||
guṇavanto pi saṃghamhi voharantâ yathatthato
dubbalâ te bhavissanti hirimanâ anatthikâ. ||956||
rajataṃ jâtarûpañ ca khettaṃ vatthuṃ ajeḷakaṃ
dâsîdâsañ ca dummedhâ sâdiyissanti 'nâgate. ||957||
ujjhânasaññino bâlâ sîlesu asamâhitâ
unnaḷâ vicarissanti kalahâbhiratâ magâ, ||958||
uddhatâ ca bhavissanti nîlacîvarapârutâ;
kuhâ thaddhâ lapâ siṅgî carissanty ariyâ viya. ||959||
telasaṇhehi kesehi capalâ añjanakkhikâ
rathiyâya gamissanti dantavaṇṇakapârutâ. ||960||
ajegucchaṃ vimuttehi surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ
jigucchissanti kâsâvaṃ odâtesu samucchitâ. ||961||
lâbhakâmâ bhavissanti kusîtâ hînavîriyâ,
kicchantâ vanapattâni gâmantesu vasissare. ||962||

953, agaru the MSS.—955, voharantâ [a]visâradâ?—957, vatthuṃ deest in B, khettakañ ca aj° C.—958, vicarissanti A, vivadissanti B, mivadissanti C.—959, siṅgi AC, sigi B.—962, kicchantâ AC, kiccantâ B.—vanapattâni A, panapantâni BC.

ye ye lâbhaṃ labhissanti micchâjîvaratâ sadâ,
te te ca anusikkhantâ bhajissanti asaṃyatâ. ||963||
ye ye alâbhino lâbhaṃ, na te pujjâ bhavissare,
supesale pi te dhîre sevissanti na te tadâ. ||964||
milakkhurajanaṃ rattaṃ garahantâ sakaṃ dhajaṃ
titthiyânaṃ dhajaṃ keci dhâressanty avadâtakaṃ. ||965||
agâravo ca kâsâve tadâ tesaṃ bhavissati,
paṭisaṃkhâ ca kâsâve bhikkhûnaṃ na bhavissati. ||966||
abhibhûtassa dukkhena sallaviddhassa ruppato
paṭisaṃkhâ mahâghorâ nâgassâsi acintiyâ. ||967||
chaddanto hi tadâ disvâ surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ
tâvad eva bhaṇî gâthâ gajo atthopasañhitâ: ||968||
anikkasâvo kâsâvaṃ yo vatthaṃ paridahissati
apeto damasaccena, na so kâsâvam arahati. ||969||
yo ca vantakasâv' assa sîlesu susamâhito
upeto damasaccena, sa ve kâsâvam arahati. ||970||
vipannasîlo dummedho pâkaṭo kâmakâriyo
vibbhantacitto nissukko, na so kâsâvam arahati. ||971||
yo ca sîlena sampanno vîtarâgo samâhito
odâtamanasaṃkappo, sa ve kâsâvam arahati. ||972||
uddhato unnaḷo bâlo sîlaṃ yassa na vijjati,
odâtakaṃ arahati, kâsâvaṃ kiṃ karissati. ||973||
bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca duṭṭhacittâ anâdarâ
tâdînaṃ mettacittânaṃ niggaṇhissanti 'nâgate. ||974||
sikkhâpentâpi therehi bâlâ cîvaradhâraṇaṃ
na suṇissanti dummedhâ pâkaṭâ kâmakâriyâ. ||975||
te tathâ sikkhitâ bâlâ aññamaññaṃ agâravâ
nâdiyissant' upajjhâye khaluṅko viya sârathiṃ. ||976||
evaṃ anâgataddhânaṃ paṭipatti bhavissati
bhikkhûnaṃ bhikkhunînañ ca patte kâlamhi pacchime. ||977||
purâ âgacchate etaṃ anâgataṃ mahabbhayaṃ
subbacâ hotha sakhilâ aññamaññaṃ sagâravâ. ||978||
mettacittâ kâruṇikâ hotha sîle susaṃvutâ
âraddhaviriyâ pahitattâ niccaṃ daḷhaparakkamâ. ||979||

964, pujjâ A, pûjâ BC.—965, dhârissanty the MSS.—969-970 = Dhammap. 9-10; comp. Jât. vol. ii. p. 198.—976, sârati A, °thi B, °thî C.

pamâdaṃ bhayato disvâ appamâdañ ca khemato
bhâveth' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ phusanti amataṃ padan
ti. ||980||

Phussathero.

yathâcârî yathâsato satimâ yathâ saṃkappacariyâya appamatto
ajjhattarato susamâhitatto eko santusito, tam âhu bhikkhuṃ. ||981||
allaṃ sukkhaṃ ca bhuñjanto na bâḷhaṃ suhito siyâ,
ûnûdaro mitâhâro sato bhikkhu paribbaje. ||982||
cattâro pañca âlope abhutvâ udakaṃ pive,
alaṃ phâsuvihârâya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||983||
kappiyatañ ca âdeti cîvaraṃ idamatthikaṃ,
alaṃ phâsuvihârâya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ||984||
pallaṅkena nisinnassa jaṇṇuke nâbhivassati,
alaṃ . . . ||985||
yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda, dukkhaṃ addakkhi sallato,
ubhayantarena nâhosi, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyâ. ||986||
mâ me kadâci pâpiccho kusîto hînavîriyo
appassuto anâdaro, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyâ. ||987||
bahussuto ca medhâvî sîlesu susamâhito
cetosamatham anuyutto api muddhani tiṭṭhatu. ||988||
yo papañcam anuyutto papañcâbhirato mago,
virâdhayî so nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||989||
yo ca papañcaṃ hitvâna nippapañcapathe rato,
ârâdhayî so nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||990||
gâme vâ yadi vâraññe ninne vâ yadi vâ thale,
yattha arahanto viharanti, taṃ bhûmiṃ râmaṇeyyakaṃ. ||991||
ramaṇîyâ araññâni, yattha na ramatî jano,
vîtarâgâ ramissanti, na te kâmagavesino. ||992||
nidhînaṃ va pavattâraṃ yaṃ passe vajjadassinaṃ

980, phusantaṃ?—981 (comp. Dhammap. 362) yathâ saṃkappacariyâya A, yaṃ vâ saṃ- (caṃ- B) kappacariyâyi BC.—bhikkhu AC.—982 seq. = Jât. ii. p. 293 seq., Milindap. p. 407.—982, va A, ca BC.—984-985 desunt in C.—984, idhamatthikaṃ B, idamatthikaṃ A.—985 = Milindap. p. 366.—986, adda AB, dakkhi C.—ubhayantarena AC, ubhayanteyena B.—987 = (Milindap. p. 396), anâdâno BC, anâdaro A. Possibly the reading of the Milindap., anâcâro, is correct.—991-992 = Dhammap. 98-99.—991, bhûmi ABC.

niggayhavâdiṃ medhâviṃ, tâdisaṃ paṇḍitaṃ bhaje;
tâdisaṃ bhajamânassa seyyo hoti na pâpiyo. ‖ 993 ‖
ovadeyyânusâseyya asabbhâ ca nivâraye,
sataṃ hi so piyo hoti asataṃ hoti appiyo. ‖ 994 ‖
aññassa bhagavâ buddho dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumâ;
dhamme desiyamânamhi sotam odhesim atthiko. ‖ 995 ‖
tam me amoghaṃ savanaṃ, vimutto 'mhi anâsavo.
n' eva pubbenivâsâya na pi dibbassa cakkhuno ‖ 996 ‖
cetopariyâyaiddhiyâ cutiyâ upapattiyâ
sotadhâtuvisuddhiyâ paṇidhî me na vijjati. ‖ 997 ‖
rukkhamûlaṃ va nissâya muṇḍo saṃghâṭipâruto
paññâya uttamo thero Upatisso 'va jhâyati. ‖ 998 ‖
avitakkaṃ samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
ariyena tuṇhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. ‖ 999 ‖
yathâpi pabbato selo acalo supatiṭṭhito,
evaṃ mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. ‖ 1000 ‖
anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino
vâlaggamattaṃ pâpassa abbhâmattaṃ va khâyati. ‖ 1001 ‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ,
nikkhipissaṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ sampajâno patissato. ‖ 1002 ‖
— pa — nibbisaṃ bhatako yathâ. ‖ 1003 ‖
ubhayenam idaṃ maraṇam eva nâmaraṇaṃ pacchâ vâ pure vâ;
paṭipajjatha mâ vinassatha, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ. ‖ 1004 ‖
nagaraṃ yathâ paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabâhiraṃ
evaṃ gopetha attânaṃ, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ,
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ‖ 1005 ‖
upasanto uparato mantabhâṇî anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto. ‖ 1006 ‖
upasanto — pa —
abbahi pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto. ‖ 1007 ‖

993-994 = Dhammap. 76-77.—995, sodhesiṃ BC.—998, nissâyaṃ A, °ya BC.—ca jhâyati A, cabhayati B, cabhâyati C.—1001 = 652.—1004, idaṃ AC, adaṃ B.—vinayatha BC.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1005 comp. 403.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1007, After — pa — BC insert: adho pi pâpamâluto (°luto C) — pa — (— pe —). These may be the corrupted remains of a new stanza, the rest of which we should have to supply from v. 1006; I think it more probable, however, that it is a simple dittography.—appâsi A, labhâmi C, labbhâmi B.

upasanto anâyâso vippasannamanâvilo
kalyâṇasîlo medhâvî dukkhass' antakaro siyâ. ‖1008‖
na vissase ekatiyesu evaṃ agârisu pabbajitesu câpi;
sâdhû pi hutvâna asâdhu honti, asâdhu hutvâ puna sâdhu
honti. ‖1009‖
kâmacchando ca byâpâdo thînamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchâ ca pañca te cittakelisâ. ‖1010‖
yassa sakkariyamânassa asakkârena c' ûbhayaṃ
samâdhi na vikampati appamâdavihârino: ‖1011‖
taṃ jhâyinaṃ sâtatikaṃ sukhumadiṭṭhivipassakaṃ
upâdânakkhayârâmaṃ âhu sappuriso iti. ‖1012‖
mahâsamuddo pathavî pabbato anilo pi ca
upamâya na yujjanti satthu varavimuttiyâ. ‖1013‖
cakkânuvattako thero mahâñâṇî samâhito
pathavâpaggi samâno na rajjati na dussati. ‖1014‖
paññâpâramitaṃ patto mahâbuddhi mahâmuni
ajaḷo jaḷasamâno sadâ carati nibbuto. ‖1015‖
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ —pa— ‖1016‖
sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî;
handâhaṃ parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhî-
ti. ‖1017‖

Sâriputto thero.

Pisunena ca kodhanena maccharinâ ca vibhûtinandinâ
sakhitaṃ na kareyya paṇḍito; pâpo kâpurisena saṃ-
gamo. ‖1018‖
saddhena ca pesalena ca paññavatâ bahussutena ca
sakhitaṃ hi kareyya paṇḍito; bhaddo sappurisena saṃ-
gamo. ‖1019‖
passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ —pa— ‖1020‖
bahussuto cittakathî buddhassa paricârako
pannabhâro visaññutto seyyaṃ kappeti Gotamo. ‖1021‖
khîṇâsavo visaññutto saṅgâtîto sunibbuto
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jâtimaraṇapâragu. ‖1022‖

1009, visâse A, vissaye BC.—pi is wanting in A.—1010, °keḷisâ A, °kilisâ B, °kîlisâ C.—1014, pathavâpaggi AB, paṭhavâpaggi C.—1017 = 658.—1018, 1019, Probably we ought to insert "ca" after kodhanena and paññavatâ.—1019, sakhitaṃ A, sakhihi B, sakhîhi C.—1021, paricâriko the MSS.

yasmiṃ patiṭṭhitâ dhammâ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
nibbânagamane magge, so 'yaṃ tiṭṭhati Gotamo. ‖ 1023 ‖
dvâsîtiṃ buddhato ganhi, dve sahassâni bhikkhuto:
caturâsîti sahassâni ye 'me dhammâ pavattino. ‖ 1024 ‖
appassuto 'yaṃ puriso balivaddo va jîrati,
maṃsâni tassa vaḍḍhanti, paññâ tassa na vaḍḍhati. ‖ 1025 ‖
bahussuto appasutaṃ yo sutenâtimaññati,
andho padîpadhâro va tath' eva paṭibhâti maṃ. ‖ 1026 ‖
bahussutaṃ upâseyya sutañ ca na vinâsaye;
taṃ mûlaṃ brahmacariyassa; tasmâ dhammadharo siyâ. ‖ 1027 ‖
pubbâparaññû atthaññû niruttipadakovido
suggahîtañ ca gaṇhâti atthañ copaparikkhati. ‖ 1028 ‖
khantyâ chandikato hoti, ussahitvâ tuleti taṃ,
samaye so padahati ajjhattaṃ susamâhito. ‖ 1029 ‖
bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ sappaññaṃ buddhasâvakaṃ
dhammaviññâṇam âkaṅkhaṃ taṃ bhajetha tathâvidhaṃ. ‖ 1030 ‖
bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa pûjaneyyo bahussuto ‖ 1031 ‖
dhammârâmo dhammarato dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
dhammaṃ anussaraṃ bhikkhu saddhammâ na parihâyati. ‖ 1032 ‖
kâyamaccheragaruno hiyyamâne anuṭṭhahe
sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇaphâsutâ. ‖ 1033 ‖
na pakkhanti disâ sabbâ, dhammâ na paṭibhanti maṃ,
gate kalyâṇamittamhi andhakâraṃ va khâyati. ‖ 1034 ‖
abbhatîtasahâyassa atîtagatasatthuno
n' atthi etâdisaṃ mittaṃ yathâ kâyagatâ sati. ‖ 1035 ‖
ye purâṇâ atîtâ te, navehi na sameti me,
sv ajja eko 'va jhâyâmi vassupeto va pakkhimâ. ‖ 1036 ‖
dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake bahû
mâ vârayittha sotâro, passantu samayo mamaṃ. ‖ 1037 ‖

1023, °gamane A, °gamana B, °gamanaṃ C.—1029, chandikato AB, chandakato C.—tuleti taṃ AC, tulethi taṃ B.—samaye A, samayena BC.—1033 (comp. 114), anuṭṭhahe A, anuddhaso BC.—°giddhassa A, °middhassa BC.—1036, vassupeto A, vasupeto C, vasûpetâ B.

dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake puthû
karoti satthâ okâsaṃ na nivâreti cakkhumâ. || 1038 ||
paṇṇavîsativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na kâmasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammataṃ. || 1039 ||
paṇṇavîsativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na dosasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammataṃ. || 1040 ||
paṇṇavîsativassâni bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahiṃ
mettena kâyakammena—mettena vacikammena—mettena
manokammena châyâ va anapâyinî. || 1041–1043 ||
buddhassa caṅkamantassa piṭṭhito anucaṅkamiṃ,
dhamme desiyamânamhi ñâṇaṃ me udapajjatha. || 1044 ||
ahaṃ sakaraṇîyo 'mhi sekho appattamânaso,
satthu ca parinibbânaṃ yo amhaṃ anukampako. || 1045 ||
tadâsi yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ, tadâsi lomahaṃsanaṃ
sabbâkâravarûpete sambuddhe parinibbute. || 1046 ||
bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa Ânando parinibbuto. || 1047 ||
bahussuto dhammadharo — pa — andhakâre tamonudo, || 1048 ||
gatimanto satîmanto dhitimanto ca yo isi
saddhammâdhârako thero Ânando ratanâkaro. || 1049 ||
paricinno mayâ satthâ — pa —. || 1050 ||

Ânando thero.

uddânaṃ:

Phusso Upatisso Ânando tayo 'ti 'me pakittitâ;
gâthâyo tattha saṃkhâtâ sataṃ pañca ca uttarîti.

niṭṭhito Tiṃsanipâto.

1041–1043, anupâyini A, anupârini B (at v. 1041; 1042–3 desunt), anapâyani and anapâyinî C. Comp. Dhammap. 2.—1044, ñâṇaṃ meva A, ñâṇa me B, ñâṇam eva C.—1046 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62.

CATTÂLÎSANIPÂTO.

Na gaṇena purakkhato care, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho;
nânâjanasaṃgaho dukkho iti disvâna gaṇaṃ na rocaye. ‖1051‖
na kulâni upabbaje muni, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho;
so ussuko rasânugiddhoatthaṃ riñcati yo sukhâvaho. ‖1052‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho. ‖1053‖
senâsanamhâ oruyha nagaraṃ piṇḍâya pâvisiṃ,
bhuñjantaṃ purisaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ sakkaccaṃ taṃ upaṭṭhahiṃ. ‖1054‖
so taṃ pakkena hatthena âlopaṃ upanâmayi;
âlopaṃ pakkhipantassa aṅgulî p' ettha chijjatha. ‖1055‖
kuḍḍamûlañ ca nissâya âlopan taṃ abhuñjisaṃ,
bhuñjamâne ca bhutte vâ jegucchaṃ me na vijjati. ‖1056‖
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo âhâro pûtimuttañ ca osadhaṃ
senâsanaṃ rukkhamûlaṃ paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ:
yass' ete abhisambhutvâ, sa ve câtuddiso naro. ‖1057‖
yattha eke vihaññanti âruhanto siluccayaṃ,
tassa buddhassa dâyâdo sampajâno patissato
iddhibalen' upatthaddho Kassapo abhirûhati. ‖1058‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno pahînabhayabheravo. ‖1059‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno ḍayhamânesu nibbuto. ‖1060‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo. ‖1061‖

1052, upabbaje A, uppajje C, upajjhe B.—sukhâvaho A, sukhâvaho so B, sukhâvahâso C. sukhâdhivâho? Comp. 494.—1053 (= 495), dujjahaṃ A, dadujjahaṃ B, dadujjalaṃhaṃ C.—1054 seq. = Milindap. p. 395.—1055, tampakkena A, haṃsakena BC. Perhaps we should read tambakena, comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. tâmra, 2, a.—pettha C, vettha corr. to pettha A, peta B.—1056, kuṭṭamûlaṃ A, kaṭṭham° C, kaṭṭum° B.—1057, abhisambhûtâ? Comp., however, M. Senart's note on Mahâvastu I. p. 41, l. 6.—sa ve catuddiso A, sa ve sât° B, saccotuddiso C.—1058, âruhanto A, arûhanto B, arahanto C.

karerimâlâvitatâ bhûmibhâgâ manoramâ
kuñjarâbhirudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1062‖
nîlabbhavaṇṇâ rucirâ vârisîtâ sucindharâ
indagopakasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1063‖
nîlabbhakûṭasadisâ kûṭâgâravarûpamâ
vâraṇâbhirudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1064‖
abhivuṭṭhâ rammatalâ nagâ isibhi sevitâ
abbhunnaditâ sikhîhi te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1065‖
alaṃ jhâyitukâmassa pahitattassa me sato;
alaṃ me atthakâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno; ‖1066‖
alaṃ me phâsukâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno;
alaṃ me yogakâmassa pahitattassa tâdino. ‖1067‖
ummâpupphavasamânâ gaganâ v' abbhachâditâ
nânâdijagaṇâkiṇṇâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1068‖
anâkiṇṇâ gahaṭṭhehi migasaṃghanisevitâ
nânâdijagaṇâkiṇṇâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1069‖
acchodikâ . . . (=113, 601) ‖1070‖
na pañcaṅgikena turiyena rati me hoti tâdisî
yathâ ekaggacittassa sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato. ‖1071‖
kammaṃ bahukaṃ . . . (=494) ‖1072‖
kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kâraye, parivajjeyya anatthaneyyam etaṃ,
kicchati kâyo kilamati, dukkhito so samathaṃ na vindati. ‖1073‖
oṭṭhapahatamattena attânaṃ pi na passati,
patthaddhagîvo carati, ahaṃ seyyo 'ti maññati. ‖1074‖
aseyyo seyyasamânaṃ bâlo maññati attânaṃ,
na taṃ viññû pasaṃsanti patthaddhamanasaṃ naraṃ. ‖1075‖
yo ca seyyo 'ham asmîti, nâhaṃ seyyo 'ti vâ puna,
hîno 'haṃ sadiso vâ 'ti vidhâsu na vikampati, ‖1076‖

1062, °rudâ AC, °ruddhâ B.—1063 (= 13), vârisitâ A, vâriyitâ BC.—sucindharâ A, sucindarâ BC.—1064, °kuṭṭa° AC, °kuṭa° B.—varaṇâbhirudâ AC, vâraṇâbhirutâ B.—1065, abhivaḍḍhâ C, abhivaḍhâ B.—âgunditâ sikhinibhî C, agundaditâ sikhinibhi B.—1067 (first hemistich), pah° sikkhatho B.—1068, °pupphena samânâ A, °puppho vasamânâ B, °pupphavasâmâuâ C.—vabbhachâditâ A, vambhach° BC.—1071, na deest in BC.—1072 (see 494, 1052), ussukko so A, ussuko so BC (instead of so ussuko).—sukhâvaho A, sukhâvivâhâ B, sukhâvivâho C.—1073, anatthaneyyam A, auuttaueyyam C, anatthaneyyam B.—1076, hino taṃ sadiso A, hîno hînasadiso C, hino hitaṃ sadiso B. Comp. Childers s.v. vidhâ.

paññavantaṃ tathâvâdiṃ sîlesu susamâhitaṃ
cetosamathasaṃyuttaṃ tañ ca viññû pasaṃsare. ||1077||
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso puthavî yathâ. ||1078||
yesañ ca hiriottappaṃ sadâ sammâ upaṭṭhitaṃ,
virûḷhabrahmacariyâ, tesaṃ khîṇâ punabbhavâ. ||1079||
uddhato capalo bhikkhu paṃsukûlena pâruto
kapi va sîhacammena na so ten' upasobhati. ||1080||
anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo
sobhati paṃsukûlena sîho va girigabbhare. ||1081||
ete sambahulâ devâ iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassâni sabbe te brahmakâyikâ ||1082||
dhammasenâpatiṃ dhîraṃ mahâjhâyiṃ samâhitaṃ
Sâriputtaṃ namassantâ tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ: ||1083||
namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te nâbhijânâma yaṃ pi nissâya jhâyati. ||1084||
accheraṃ vata buddhânaṃ gambhîro gocaro sako,
ye mayaṃ nâbhijânâma vâlavedhî samâgatâ. ||1085||
taṃ tathâ devakâyehi pûjitaṃ pûjanâraham
Sâriputtaṃ tadâ disvâ Kappinassa sitaṃ ahû. ||1086||
yâvatâ buddhakhettamhi ṭhapayitvâ mahâmuniṃ
dhutaguṇe visiṭṭho 'haṃ, sadiso me na vijjati. ||1087||
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ —pa—. ||1088||
na cîvare na sayane bhojane n' upalippati
Gotamo anappameyyo muḷâlipupphaṃ vimalaṃ va ambunâ
nikkhammaninno tibhavâbhinissaṭo. ||1089||
satipaṭṭhânagîvo so saddhâhattho mahâmuni
paññâsîso mahâñâṇî sadâ carati nibbuto 'ti. ||1090||

Mahâkassapo thero.

uddânaṃ.

Cattâlîsanipâtamhi Mahâkassapasavhayo
eko 'va thero, gâthâyo cattâlîsa duve 'pi câ 'ti.

Cattâlîsanipâto samatto.

1077, tathâ tâdi A, tathâvâdi BC.—1078, comp. 278.—1083, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1084, nâbhijânâmi BC.—1089, sayanena BC.—nupalimpati A, na palimpate BC.

PAÑÑÂSANIPÂTO.

Kadâ nu 'haṃ pabbatakandarâsu ekâkiyo addutiyo vihassaṃ aniccato sabbabhavaṃ vipassaṃ, taṃ me idaṃ taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. || 1091 ||
kadâ nu 'haṃ bhinnapaṭandharo muni kâsâvavattho amamo nirâsayo
râgañ ca dosañ ca tath' eva mohaṃ hantvâ sukhî pavanagato vihassaṃ. || 1092 ||
kadâ aniccaṃ vadharoganîḷaṃ kâyaṃ imaṃ maccujarây' upaddutaṃ
vipassamâno vîtabhayo vihassaṃ eko vane, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. || 1093 ||
kadâ nu 'haṃ bhayajananiṃ dukkhâvahaṃ taṇhâlataṃ bahuvidhânuvattaniṃ
paññâmayaṃ tikhiṇam asiṃ gahetvâ chetvâ vase, tam pi kadâ bhavissati. || 1094 ||
kadâ nu paññâmayam uggatejaṃ satthaṃ isînaṃ sahasâdiyitvâ
Mâraṃ sasenaṃ sahasâ bhañjissaṃ sîhâsane, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. || 1095 ||
kadâ nu 'haṃ sabbhi samâgamesu diṭṭho bhave dhammagarûhi tâdihi
yathâvadassîhi jitindriyehi padhâniyo, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. || 1096 ||
kadâ nu maṃ tandikhudâpipâsâ vâtâtapâ kîṭasiriṃsapâ vâ
nibâdhayissanti na taṃ Giribbaje attatthiyaṃ, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. || 1097 ||

1092, pavanagato A, savanagato BC.—1093, vitabhayo A, vigatabhayo BC.—1096, yâthâvadassihi (°ihi B) AB, yathâvadassihî C.—1097, na bâdhiyassanti A, nibbádhiyassanti BC.—attatthiyaṃ B, atth° AC.

kadâ nu kho yaṃ viditaṃ mahesinâ cattâri saccâni sududdasâni
samâhitatto satimâ agaccham paññâya taṃ, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1098‖
kadâ nu rûpe amite ca sadde gandhe rase phusitabbe ca dhamme
âdittato 'haṃ samathehi yutto paññâya dakkhaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1099‖
kadâ nu 'haṃ dubbacanena vutto tatonimittaṃ vimano na hessaṃ,
atho pasaṭṭho pi tatonimittaṃ tuṭṭho na hessaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1100‖
kadâ nu kaṭṭhe ca tiṇe latâ ca khandhe ime 'haṃ amite ca dhamme
ajjhattikân' eva ca bâhirâni ca samaṃ tuleyyaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1101‖
kadâ nu maṃ pâvusakâlamegho navena toyena sacîvaraṃ vane
isippayâtamhi pathe vajantaṃ ovassate, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1102‖
kadâ mayûrassa sikhaṇḍino vane dijassa sutvâ girigabbhare rutaṃ
paccuṭṭhahitvâ amatassa pattiyâ saṃcintaye, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1103‖
kadâ nu Gaṅgaṃ Yamunaṃ Sarassatiṃ pâtâlakhittaṃ baḷavâmukhañ ca
asajjamâno patareyyam iddhiyâ vibhiṃsanaṃ, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1104‖
kadâ nu nâgo va saṃgâmacârî padâlaye kâmaguṇesu chandaṃ
nibbajjayaṃ sabbasubhaṃ nimittaṃ jhâne yuto, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1105‖

1098, agacchaṃ AC, âg° B.—1099, dajjaṃ A, chekhaṃ C, decchaṃ B.—1103, saṃcintaye A, sacijentuye B, sajentuye C.—1104, comp. Ṛigveda X. 75, 5.—balavâmukhañ ca AB, balavâmunañ ca C. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s. v. vaḍavâmukha.—asajjamâno A, ajjamâno B, aghaccamâno C.—vibhiṃsanaṃ (corr. to vibh°) A, vibhisanaṃ B, vihiṃsanaṃ C.—1105, nibbajjayaṃ A, nibbajjissaṃ B, nippajjissaṃ C.

kadâ iṇaṭṭo va daḷiddako nidhiṃ ârâdhayitvâ dhanikehi pîḷito
tuṭṭho bhavissaṃ adhigamma sâsanaṃ mahesino, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ||1106||
bahûni vassâni tayâmhi yâcito: agâravâsena alaṃ nu te idaṃ;
taṃ dâni maṃ pabbajitaṃ samânaṃ kiṃkâraṇaṃ citta tuvaṃ na yuñjasi. ||1107||
nanu ahaṃ citta tayâmhi yâcito: Giribbaje citrachadâ vihaṃgamâ
mahindaghosatthanitâbhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi jhâyinaṃ. ||1108||
kulamhi mitte ca piye ca ñâtake khiḍḍâratiṃ kâmaguṇañ ca loke
sabbaṃ pahâya idam ajjhupâgato, atho pi tvaṃ citta na mayha tussasi. ||1109||
mam' eva etaṃ, na hi taṃ paresaṃ; sannâhakâle paridevitena kiṃ.
sabbam idaṃ calaṃ iti pekkhamâno abhinikkhamiṃ amataṃ padaṃ jigîsaṃ. ||1110||
suvuttavâdî dvipadânam uttamo mahâbhisakko naradammasârathi:
cittaṃ calaṃ makkaṭasannibhaṃ iti avîtarâgena sudunnivâriyaṃ. ||1111||
kâmâ hi citrâ madhurâ manoramâ aviddasû yattha sitâ puthujjanâ,
te dukkham icchanti punabbhavesino cittena nîtâ niraye niraṃkatâ. ||1112||
mayûrakoñcâbhirudamhi kânane dîpîhi byagghehi purakkhato vasaṃ
kâye apekkhaṃ jaha mâ virâye, iti ssu maṃ citta pure niyuñjasi. ||1113||

1106, iṇaṭṭâ corr. to °ṭṭo A, inaṭṭho C, iṇaṭho B.—1107, na yuñjasi A, viyuñjasi B, visujjhati C.—1108, mahindaghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, mahindagosattanitâbhivajjino C, mahiddhaghosattanitâbhivajjino B. Read, sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino (v. 1136).—1110, sabba idaṃ AB, sabbaṃ idaṃ C.—1111, suyuttavâdî A, suvutt° BC.—sudunnivârayaṃ AB, sudujjanivârayaṃ C.—1112, nirâkatâ AB, nirâkathâ C.—1113, jaha mâ virâye A, jaha padhâraya B, pajahî padhâraya C. jaha mâ vicâraya?

bhâvehi jhânâni ca indriyâni ca balâni bojjhaṅgasamâdhi-bhâvanâ
tisso ca vijjâ phussa buddhasâsane, iti ssu maṃ citta pure niyuñjasi. ||1114||
bhâvehi maggaṃ amatassa pattiyâ niyyânikaṃ sabba-dukhakkhayogadhaṃ
atthaṅgikaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ, iti ssu . . . ||1115||
dukkhan ti khandhe paṭipassa yoniso, yato ca dukkhaṃ samudeti taṃ jaha,
idh' eva dukkhassa karohi antaṃ, iti ssu . . . ||1116||
aniccaṃ dukkhan ti vipassa yoniso suññaṃ anattâ 'ti aghaṃ vadhan ti ca,
manovicâre uparundha cetaso, iti ssu . . . ||1117||
muṇḍo virûpo abhisâpam âgato kapâlahattho 'va kulesu bhikkhasu,
yuñjassu satthu vacane mahesino, iti ssu . . . ||1118||
susaṃvutatto visikhantaraṃ caraṃ kulesu kâmesu asaṅga-mânaso
cando yathâ dosinapuṇṇamâsiyâ, iti ssu . . . ||1119||
âraññiko hoti ca piṇḍapâtiko, sosâniko hoti ca paṃsukûliko,
nesajjiko hoti sadâ dhute rato, iti ssu . . . ||1120||
ropetvâ rukkhâni yathâ phalesî mûle taruṃ chettu tam eva icchasi,
tath' ûpamaṃ citta idaṃ karosi yaṃ maṃ aniccamhi cale niyuñjasi. ||1121||
arûpa dûraṃgama ekacâri na te karissaṃ vacanaṃ idâni 'haṃ,
dukkhâ hi kâmâ kaṭukâ mahabbhayâ, nibbânam evâbhi-mano carissaṃ. ||1122||
nâhaṃ alakkhyâ ahirîkatâya vâ na cittahetû na ca dûra-kantanâ
âjîvahetû ca ahaṃ na nikkhamiṃ, kato ca te citta paṭissavo mayâ. ||1123||
appicchatâ sappurisehi vaṇṇitâ makkhappahânaṃ vûpasamo dukkhassa :

1117, uparûnda A, uparuddha BC.—1118, abhisâsam BC.—va A, ca C, deest in B.—1120, I think that hoti should be corrected throughout into hohi.—1121, icchati?—1123, dûrakantanâ A, durâkattanâ C, durâkantanâ B.

iti ssu maṃ citta tadâ niyuñjasi, idâni tvaṃ gacchasi pubbaciṇṇaṃ. ‖1124‖
taṇhaṃ avijjañ ca piyâpiyañ ca subhâni rûpâni sukhâ ca vedanâ
manâpiyâ kâmaguṇâ ca vantâ, vante ahaṃ âgamituṃ na ussahe. ‖1125‖
sabbattha te citta vaco kataṃ mayâ, bahûsu jâtîsu na me 'si kopito,
ajjhattasambhavo kataññutâya te, dukkhe ciraṃ saṃsaritaṃ tayâ kate. ‖1126‖
tvañ ñeva no citta karosi brâhmaṇo tvaṃ khattiyâ râjadisî karosi,
vessâ ca suddâ ca bhavâma ekadâ, devattanaṃ vâpi tav' eva vâhasâ. ‖1127‖
tav' eva hetû asurâ bhavâmase, tvaṃmûlakaṃ nerayikâ bhavâmase,
atho tiracchânagatâpi ekadâ, petattanaṃ vâpi tav' eva vâhasâ. ‖1128‖
na nûna dubbhissasi maṃ punappunaṃ muhuṃ muhuṃ vâraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ;
ummattaken' eva mayâ palobhasi; kiñ câpi te citta virâdhitaṃ mayâ. ‖1129‖
idaṃ pure . . . (=77) ‖1130‖
satthâ ca me lokam imaṃ adhiṭṭhahi aniccato addhuvato asârato;
pakkhanda maṃ citta jinassa sâsane, târehi oghâ mahato suduttarâ. ‖1131‖
na te idaṃ citta yathâpurâṇakaṃ, nâhaṃ alaṃ tuyha vase nivattituṃ;
mahesino pabbajito 'mhi sâsane; na mâdisâ honti vinâsadhârino. ‖1132‖

1124, vupasamo A, vasamo BC.—1125, manopiyâ, BC.—vante A, vane BC.—na deest in A.—1126, ajjhattasambhavo A, ajjhattasambhavâ B, ajjhatthasambhavo C.—1127, brâhmaṇe?—khattiye?—râjadisi corr. to °sî A, râjasidi B, râjasidî C. râja-isî?—1128, asûrâ A, asubhaṃ BC.—1129, nanu dubbhissasî A, na nuna dutissasî (°si C) BC.—câraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ A, vâraṇikaṃ vassâhaṃ B, vâranika cassâtaṃ C. vâraṇakaṃ va dussahaṃ?—1132, na taṃ alaṃ A, nâhaṃ alaṃ BC.—vase 'nuvattituṃ?

nagâ samuddâ saritâ vasundharâ disâ catasso vidisâ adhodisâ
sabbe aniccâ tibhavâ upaddutâ, kuhiṃ gato citta sukhaṃ
ramissasi. ‖1133‖
dhî dhî paraṃ kiṃ mama citta kâhasi; na te alaṃ citta
vasânuvattako.
na jâtu bhastaṃ dubhato mukhaṃ chupe; dhir atthu pûraṃ
navasotasandani. ‖1134‖
varâhaeṇeyyavigâḷhasevite pabbhârakûṭe pakaṭe 'va sundare
navambunâ pâvusasittakânane tahiṃ guhâgehagato rami-
ssasi. ‖1135‖
sunîlagîvâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sucittapattacchadanâ vihaṃ-
gamâ
sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi
jhâyinaṃ. ‖1136‖
vuṭṭhamhi deve caturaṅgule tiṇe sampupphite meghani-
bhamhi kânane
nagantare viṭapisamo sayissaṃ, taṃ me mudu hohiti tûla-
sannibhaṃ. ‖1137‖
tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu
me alaṃ;
taṃ taṃ karissâmi yathâ atandito biḷârabhastaṃ va yathâ
sumadditaṃ. ‖1138‖
tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu
me aḷaṃ;
viriyena taṃ mayha vas' ânayissaṃ gajaṃ va mattaṃ ku-
salaṅkusaggaho. ‖1139‖
tayâ sudantena avaṭṭhitena hi hayena yoggâcariyo va ujjunâ
pahomi maggaṃ paṭipajjituṃ sivaṃ cittânurakkhîhi sadâ
nisevitaṃ. ‖1140‖

1134, dhî dhî p° C, dhi dhi p° B, dhitapp° A.—na te alaṃ cittaṃ vassa- (corr. to vasâ-) navattiko A, na te alacchandavasânupattato B, na te acchandavasânuppatto C.—na jâtu bhastaṃ A, nânâsubhantaraṃ B, na jâtu antaraṃ C.—dhir atthu pûraṃ navasotasandani A, varatthu puraṃ na- (ta- C) vasotaṃ sandanî (°ti C) BC.—135, °kuṭṭe A, °kuṭe B, °kûṭe C.—pâvusasitt° A, pâvisisatt° C, pâvusicitt° B.—tahiṃ A, tati B, taṃtî C.—°gehagato A, lokamito C, lokato B.—1136, °ghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, °ghosattanikâbhigajjino BC. Comp. 1108.—1137, meghanibhamhi A, °nitamhi B, °dhanimhi C.—viṭṭapisamo A, vitabhisamo BC.—1138, taṃ taṃ k° C, taṃ k° B, taṃ nâyan (corr. to nâhan) tuṃ k° A.—bîḷârasastaṃ (corr to °bhastaṃ) A, bhiḷâratavasaṃ B, bhilâratassâ va C.—sum° A, sam° BC.—1140, avaṭṭhitena A, avattitena BC.

ârammaṇe taṃ balasâ nibandhisaṃ nâgaṃ va thambhamhi daḷhâya rajjuyâ,
taṃ me suguttaṃ satiyâ subhâvitaṃ anissitaṃ sabbabhavesu hehisi. ‖ 1141 ‖
paññâya chetvâ vipathânusârinaṃ yogena niggayha pathe nivesiya
disvâ samudayaṃ vibhavañ ca sambhavaṃ dâyâdako hehisi aggavâdino. ‖ 1142 ‖
catubbipallâsavasaṃ adhiṭṭhitaṃ gâmaṇḍalaṃ va parinesi citta maṃ
nanu saññojanabandhanacchidaṃ saṃsevase kâruṇikaṃ mahâmuniṃ. ‖ 1143 ‖
migo yathâ seri sucittakânane rammaṃ giriṃ pâvisi abbhamâlinaṃ,
anâkule tattha nage ramissasi, asaṃsayaṃ citta parâbhavissasi. ‖ 1144 ‖
ye tuyha chandena vasena vattino narâ ca nârî ca anubhonti yaṃ sukhaṃ,
aviddasû Mâravasânuvattino bhavâbhinandî tava citta sevakâ 'ti. ‖ 1145 ‖

Tâlapuṭo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Paññâsamhi nipâtamhi eko Tâlapuṭo suci,
gâthâyo tattha paññâsa puna pañca ca uttarîti.

Paññâsanipâto samatto.

1141, balasâ A, balavasâ BC.—1142, vipatânusârinaṃ A, vivathânusârinaṃ (°sârinî C) BC.—nivesiyaṃ (corr. to °ya) A, nivesaya B, nivesayi C.—disvâ samudayaṃ A, disâ samuddaṃ (°dda B) BC.—1143, catubbipallâsavasaṃ A, catuvipallâsamayaṃ C, catutthavipallâsacasaṃ B.—nanu A, anu BC.—1144, seri sucitta° A, serî suvitta° B, seri suvitta° C.—pâvisi C, pâvîsi B, pâvusa A.—°mâliniṃ A, °mâlinî C, °mâlini B.—1145, sevakâ BC, sâvakâ A.—Tâlamuṭṭho corr. to Tâlapuṭo A, Bhâlapuṭo B, Kâlaphuṭo C.—Uddâna: Tâlapuṭo AB, Kâlaphuṭo C.

SAṬṬHIKANIPÂTO.

Âraññakâ piṇḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dâlemu Maccuno senaṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhitâ. ‖1146‖
âraññakâ piṇḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dhunâma Maccuno senaṃ naḷâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ‖1147‖
rukkhamûlikâ sâtatikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dâlemu . . . susamâhitâ. ‖1148‖
rukkhamûlikâ sât. uñch. r.
dhunâma . . . kuñjaro. ‖1149‖
aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭike maṃsanhâruppasibbite
dhir atthu pûre duggandhe paragatte mamâyase ‖1150‖
gûthabhaste taconaddhe uragaṇḍapisâcini
nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ‖1151‖
tava sarîraṃ navasotaṃ duggandhaṃ kariparibandha,
bhikkhu parivajjayate taṃ mîḷhaṃ va yathâ sucikâmo. ‖1152‖
evañ ce taṃ jano jaññâ yathâ jânâmi taṃ ahaṃ,
ârakâ parivajjeyya gûthaṭṭhânaṃ va pâvuse. ‖1153‖
evam etaṃ mahâvîra yathâ samaṇa bhâsasi,
ettha c' eke visîdanti paṅkamhi va jaraggavo. ‖1154‖
âkâsamhi haliddâya yo maññetha rajetave
aññena vâpi raṅgena, vighâtudayam eva taṃ. ‖1155‖
tadâkâsasamaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhitaṃ;
mâ pâpacitte âhari aggikkhandhaṃ va pakkhimâ. ‖1156‖
passa cittakataṃ bimbam —pa— ‖1157‖
tadâsi yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ, tadâsi lomahaṃsanaṃ
anekâkârasampanne Sâriputtamhi nibbute. ‖1158‖

1150, pure the MSS. Comp. 279.—paragatte mamâyase A, paratatthe pamâyase B, paramanne mamâyase C.—1151, gudhabhaste AB, guthabhatthe C.—uragaṇḍip° A, uragaṇhap° C, ureganhap° B.—1152, tava sarîraṃ A, bhavasandîsaṃ (°disaṃ C) BC.—navaṃ sotaṃ BC.—kariparibandha A, karipariраṇhi B, paripaṇhiya C. Possibly the first member of this compound is karîsa.—va BC, ca A.—1155, haliddhiyâ A, va haliddhiyâ BC. haliddâya?—°uddayam A, uddasam BC.—1156, âsîdi? comp. 1173, 1204.—1158 comp. 1046.

aniccâ vata saṃkhârâ —pa— ||1159||
sukhumaṃ paṭivijjhanti vâlaggam usunâ yathâ
ye pañca khandhe passanti parato no ca attato. ||1160||
ye ca passanti saṃkhâre parato no ca attato,
paccabyâdhiṃsu nipuṇaṃ vâlaggaṃ usunâ yathâ. ||1161||
sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho . . . (=39, 40.) ||1162–1163||
codito bhâvitattena sarîrantimadhârinâ
Migâramâtu pâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayiṃ. ||1164||
na yidaṃ sithilam ârabbha na yidaṃ appena thâmasâ
nibbânam adhigantabbaṃ sabbaganthapamocanaṃ. ||1165||
ayañ ca daharo bhikkhu, ayam uttamaporiso
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||1166||
vivaram anupatanti vijjutâ Vebhârassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhâyati putto appaṭimassa tâdino. ||1167||
upasanto uparato pantasenâsano muni
dâyâdo buddhaseṭṭhassa Brahmunâ abhivandito. ||1168||
upasantaṃ uparataṃ pantasenâsanaṃ muniṃ
dâyâdaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vanda brâhmaṇa Kassapaṃ. ||1169||
yo ca jâtisataṃ gacche sabbâ brâhmaṇajâtiyo
sotthiyo vedasampanno manussesu punappunaṃ, ||1170||
ajjhâyako pi ce assa tiṇṇaṃ vedâna pâragû,
etassa vandanây' ekaṃ kalaṃ n' agghati soḷasiṃ. ||1171||
yo so aṭṭha vimokkhâni purebhattaṃ apassayi
anulomaṃ paṭilomaṃ, tato piṇḍâya gacchati: ||1172||
tâdisaṃ bhikkhuṃ mâhari, mâttânaṃ khaṇi brâhmaṇa,
abhippasâdehi manaṃ arahantamhi tâdine,
khippaṃ pañjaliko vanda mâ te vijaṭi matthakaṃ. ||1173||
na so passati saddhammaṃ saṃsârena purakkhato,
acaṅkamaṃ jimhapathaṃ kumaggam anudhâvati. ||1174||
kimî va mîḷhasallitto saṃkhâre adhimucchito
pagâḷho lâbhasakkâre tuccho gacchati Poṭṭhilo. ||1175||
imañ ca passa âyantaṃ Sâriputtaṃ sudassanaṃ
vimuttaṃ ubhatobhâge ajjhattaṃ susamâhitaṃ. ||1176||

1161, paccabyâdhiṃsu A, pañcabyâdhisu BC.—1164, kampayi BC.—1165, appena thâmasâ A, appejhânayâmasâ B, ajjhânathâmasâ C.—sabbagandhasamocanaṃ AB, samevaṇaṃ C.—1167 = 41.—nabhavivaragato jhâyati ABC.—1171, etaṃ BC, ekaṃ A.—1172, apassayi AC, aph° B.—1173, mâsîdi? comp. 1156, 1189—viphali matthakaṃ?—1174, na so A, neso BC.—acaṃkamaṃ C, acaṅgamaṃ B, ajjhagamaṃ A.

visallaṃ khîṇasaṃyogaṃ tevijjaṃ maccuhâyinaṃ
dakkhiṇeyyaṃ manussânaṃ puññakhettam anuttaraṃ.
‖ 1177 ‖
ete sambahulâ devâ iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassâni sabbe brahmapurohitâ
Moggallânaṃ namassantâ tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ: ‖ 1178 ‖
namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te âsavâ khîṇâ, dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mârisa. ‖ 1179 ‖
pûjito naradevena uppanno maraṇâbhibhû
puṇḍarîkaṃ va toyena saṃkhâre nopalippati. ‖ 1180 ‖
yasse muhutte sahassadhâ loko saṃvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasî iddhiguṇe cutûpapâte kâle passati devatâ sa bhikkhu. ‖ 1181 ‖
Sâriputto va paññâya sîlena upasamena ca,
yo pi pâraṃgato bhikkhu etâvaparamo siyâ. ‖ 1182 ‖
koṭisatasahassassa attabhâvaṃ khaṇena nimmine,
ahaṃ vikubbanâsu kusalo vasîbhûto 'mhi iddhiyâ. ‖ 1183 ‖
samâdhivijjâvasi pâramîgato Moggallânagotto asitassa sâsane
dhîro samucchindi samâhitindriyo nâgo yathâ pûtilataṃ va bandhanaṃ. ‖ 1184 ‖
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604, 605) ‖ 1185–1186 ‖
kîdiso nirayo âsi yattha Dussî apaccatha
Vidhuraṃ sâvakam âsajja Kakusandhañ ca brâhmaṇaṃ.
‖ 1187 ‖
satam âsi ayosaṅkû sabbe paccattavedanâ:
îdiso nirayo âsi yattha Dussî apaccatha
Vidhuraṃ sâvakam âsajja Kakusandhañ ca brâhmaṇaṃ.
‖ 1188 ‖
yo etam abhijânâti bhikkhu buddhassa sâvako,
tâdisaṃ bhikkhum âsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.
‖ 1189 ‖

1177, maccuhâyinaṃ C, pacc° AB.—1778, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1181 (= 909), devatâ sa AC, d° ca B.—1182, etâvap° A, etovap° C, ekovap° B.—1187, Dûssî A, rûpi BC.—Vidhûraṃ the MSS., comp. Hardy's Manual (2nd edition), p. 74, Jât. vol. i. p. 46. Mr. Trenckner writes Vidhura, see Milindapañha, p. 202, 372.—1188, sataṃ A, mataṃ C, amataṃ B.—Dussî A, rûpi BC.—Vidhûraṃ AC, Vidhuraṃ B.

majjhe sâgarasmiṃ tiṭṭhanti vimânâ kappaṭṭhâyino
veḷuriyavaṇṇâ rucirâ accimanto pabhassarâ,
accharâ tattha naccanti puthû nânattavaṇṇiyo, ‖ 1190 ‖
yo etam abhi° — pa — Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi. ‖ 1191 ‖
yo ve buddhena codito bhikkhusaṃghassa pekkhato
Migâramâtu pâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayi, ‖ 1192 ‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖ 1193 ‖
yo Vejayantapâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatâ, ‖ 1194 ‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖ 1195 ‖
yo Vejayantapâsâde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
api âvuso jânâsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo;—
tassa Sakko viyâkâsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathâtathaṃ, ‖ 1196 ‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖ 1197 ‖
yo Brahmânaṃ paripucchati Sudhammâyaṃ abhitosabhaṃ:
ajjâpi te âvuso sâ diṭṭhi yâ te diṭṭhi pure ahû;
passasi vîtivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ;— ‖ 1198 ‖
tassa Brahmâ viyâkâsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathâtathaṃ:
na me mârisa sâ diṭṭhi yâ me diṭṭhi pure ahû; ‖ 1199 ‖
passâmi vîtivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ;
so 'ham ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato;—
‖ 1200 ‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖ 1201 ‖
yo Mahâneruno kûṭaṃ vimokkhena apassayi,
vanaṃ Pubbavidehânaṃ ye ca bhûmisayâ narâ,— ‖ 1202 ‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖ 1203 ‖
na ve aggi cetayati ahaṃ bâlaṃ dahâmîti,
bâlo ca jalitam aggiṃ âsajja naṃ paḍayhati; ‖ 1204 ‖
evam eva tuvaṃ Mâra âsajja naṃ tathâgataṃ
sayaṃ dahissam attânaṃ bâlo aggiṃ va samphusaṃ. ‖ 1205 ‖
apuññaṃ pasavî Mâro âsajja naṃ tathâgataṃ;
kiṃ nu maññasi pâpima na me pâpaṃ vipaccati. ‖ 1206 ‖
karato te miyyate pâpaṃ cirarattâya Antaka;
Mâra nibbinda buddhamhâ, âsaṃ mâ kâsi bhikkhusu. ‖ 1207 ‖

1198, paripucchati BC, pucchati A.—Sudhammâ[naṃ] (naṃ is expunged) yaṃ A, Sudhammâyaṃ B, Sudhammânaṃ C.—ṭhitosabhaṃ A, abhitosabhaṃ BC.—1202, aphassayi corr. to apassayi A, apassayi C, aphassaya B.—1205, dahissa' attânaṃ?—samphusaṃ A, sampuyaṃ B, saṃmbuyaṃ C.—1206, passavi B, passâmi AC.—1207, karato te ciyyate?

iti Mâraṃ atajjesi bhikkhu Bhesakâḷâvane,
tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhâyatîti. ‖1208‖
itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Mahâmoggallâno thero gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

uddânaṃ bhavati:

Saṭṭhikamhi nipâtamhi Moggallâno mahiddhiko
eko 'va thero, gâthâyo aṭṭhasaṭṭhi bhavanti tâ 'ti.

Saṭṭhiko nipâto.

1208, antaraḍhâyathâ 'ti? Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 256 and the end of the Padhânasutta (Suttanipâta). —Uddâna: eko va thera, the MSS.—bhavanti te ti AB, bh° te ti C.

MAHÂNIPÂTO.

Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
vitakkâ upadhâvanti pagabbhâ Kaṇhato ime: ‖1209‖
uggaputtâ mahissâsâ sikkhitâ daḷhadhammino
samantâ parikireyyuṃ sahassaṃ apalâyinaṃ. ‖1210‖
sace pi ettakâ bhiyyo âgamissanti itthiyo,
n'eva maṃ byâdhayissanti; dhammesv amhi patiṭṭhito. ‖1211‖
sakiṃ hi me sutaṃ etaṃ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
nibbânagamanaṃ maggaṃ, tattha me nirato mano. ‖1212‖
evam evaṃ viharantaṃ pâpima upagacchasi;
tathâ Maccu karissâmi: na me maggaṃ udikkhasi. ‖1213‖
aratiṃ ratiṃ ca pahâya sabbaso gehasitañ ca vitakkaṃ
vanathaṃ na kareyya kuhiñci, nibbanathâ avanatho sa hi bhikkhu. ‖1214‖
yam idha pathaviñ ca vihâsaṃ rûpagataṃ jagatogadhaṃ kiñci,
parijiyyati sabbam aniccaṃ: evaṃ samecca caranti muttantâ. ‖1215‖
upadhîsu janâ gadhitâse diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca;
ettha vinodaya chandam anejo; yo h'ettha na lippati muni tam âhu. ‖1216‖
aṭṭhasaṭṭhisitâ savitakkâ puthujjanatâya adhammaniviṭṭhâ;
na ca vaggagatissa kuhiñci, no pana padullagâhî sa bhikkhu. ‖1217‖

1209, agârâ A, agârasmiṃ BC.—1210, daḷhavammino?—1211, etthato BC, etthatâ corr. to ettakâ A.—1212, sutaṃ etaṃ A, etaṃ sutaṃ BC.—1213, pâpimâ BC.—1214, aratiṃ ca ratiṃ ca?—sa bhikkhu A, pahi bh° BC.—1215, pathaviñ ca A, pathavi C, pathavi ca B.—muttantâ corr. to mutantâ A, muttantâ BC.—1217, vaggagatassa A, vaggagatissa BC. vaṅkagati 'ssa?—padullagâhî A, padullibhâni B, padullibhânu C.

Dabbo cirarattaṃ samâhito akuhako nipako apihâlu
santaṃ padam ajjhagamâ muni, paṭiccaparinibbuto kaṅkhatî kâlaṃ. ‖ 1218 ‖
mânaṃ pajahassu Gotama mânapathañ ca jahassu asesaṃ;
mânapathamhi samucchito vippaṭisârî hutvâ cirarattaṃ. ‖ 1219 ‖
makkhena makkhitâ pajâ mânahatâ nirayaṃ patanti,
socanti janâ cirarattaṃ mânahatâ nirayaṃ upapannâ. ‖ 1220 ‖
na hi socati bhikkhu kadâci maggajino sammâ paṭipanno,
kittiñ ca sukhañ cânubhoti, dhammadaso 'ti tam âhu tathattaṃ. ‖ 1221 ‖
tasmâ akhilo idham amânavâ nîvaraṇâni pahâya visuddho
mânañ ca pahâya asesaṃ vijjây' antakaro samitâvî. ‖ 1222 ‖
kamarâgena ḍayhâmi, cittaṃ me pariḍayhati;
sâdhu nibbâpanaṃ brûhi anukampâya Gotama. ‖ 1223 ‖
saññâya vipariyesâ cittan te pariḍayhati;
nimittaṃ parivajjehi subhaṃ râgûpasaṃhitaṃ. ‖ 1224 ‖
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ,
sati kâyagatâ ty atthu, nibbidâbahulo bhava. ‖ 1225 ‖
animittañ ca bhâvehi, mânânusayam ujjaha,
tato mânâbhisamayâ upasanto carissasi. ‖ 1226 ‖
tam eva vâcaṃ bhâseyya yây' attânaṃ na tâpaye
pare ca na vihiṃseyya; sâ ve vâcâ subhâsitâ. ‖ 1227 ‖
piyavâcam eva bhâseyya yâ vâcâ paṭinanditâ
yaṃ anâdâya pâpâni paresaṃ bhâsate piyaṃ. ‖ 1228 ‖
saccaṃ ve amatâ vâcâ, esa dhammo sanantano;
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca âhu santo patiṭṭhitâ. ‖ 1229 ‖
yaṃ buddho bhâsatî vâcaṃ khemaṃ nibbânapattiyâ
dukkhass' antakiriyâya, sa ve vâcânam uttamâ. ‖ 1230 ‖
gambhîrapañño medhâvî maggâmaggassa kovido
Sâriputto mahâpañño dhammaṃ deseti bhikkhunaṃ. ‖ 1231 ‖
saṃkhittena pi deseti vitthârena pi bhâsati,
sâlikâye va nigghoso paṭibhânaṃ udîyyati. ‖ 1232 ‖

1219, mânapathamhi A, mânaṃ tasmiṃ C, mânathasmiṃ B.—1221, dhammadaso A, °raso BC.—tatattaṃ A, tathatthaṃ B, tatthaṃ C.—1222, idha pa[nata]navâ (nata is expunged) A, idham amânavâ B, idha mânavâ C.—1224, vipariyâsâ?—Comp. Suttanipâta 339 seq.—1225, asubhâyaṃ AB, °ya C.—1227 seq., see the Subhâsitasutta (Suttanipâta).—1232, uddhiyyati corr. to udîyyati A, urissati B, udissati C. udrîyati?

tassa taṃ desayantassa suṇantâ madhuraṃ giraṃ
sarena rajanîyena savanîyena vaggunâ
udaggacittâ muditâ sotaṃ odhenti bhikkhavo. ‖ 1233 ‖
ajja pannarase visuddhiyâ bhikkhû pañcasatâ samagatâ
saṃyojanabandhanacchidâ anîghâ khîṇapunabbhavâ isî.
‖ 1234 ‖
cakkavattî yathâ râjâ amaccaparivârito
samantâ anupariyeti sâgarantaṃ mahiṃ imaṃ, ‖ 1235 ‖
evaṃ vijitasaṃgâmaṃ satthavâhaṃ anuttaraṃ
sâvakâ payirupâsanti tevijjâ maccuhâyino, ‖ 1236 ‖
sabbe bhagavato puttâ, palâpo ettha na vijjati;
taṇhâsallassa hantâraṃ vande âdiccabandhunaṃ. ‖ 1237 ‖
parosahassaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ sugataṃ payirupâsati
desentaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbânaṃ akutobhayaṃ. ‖1238‖
suṇanti dhammaṃ vipulaṃ sammâsambuddhadesitaṃ;
sobhati vata sambuddho bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato. ‖1239‖
nâganâmo 'si bhagavâ, isînaṃ isisattamo,
mahâmegho va hutvâna sâvake abhivassasi. ‖ 1240 ‖
divâvihârâ nikkhamma satthudassanakamyatâ
sâvako te mahâvîra pâde vandati Vaṅgiso. ‖ 1241 ‖
ummaggapathaṃ Mârassa abhibhuyya carati pabhijja khilâni;
taṃ passatha bandhanapamuñcakaraṃ asitaṃ va bhâgaso pavibhajja. ‖ 1242 ‖
oghassa hi nittharaṇatthaṃ anekavihitaṃ maggaṃ akkhâsi,
tasmiñ ca amate akkhâte dhammadasâ ṭhitâ asaṃhîrâ. ‖1243‖
pajjotakaro ativijjha sabbaṭṭhitînam atikkamam addâ,
ñatvâ ca sacchikatvâ ca aggaṃ so desayi dasaddhânaṃ. ‖1244‖
evaṃ sudesite dhamme ko pamâdo vijânataṃ dhammaṃ,
tasmâ hi tassa bhagavato sâsane appamatto sadâ namassam anusikkhe. ‖ 1245 ‖
buddhânubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo,
lâbhî sukhavihârânaṃ vivekânaṃ abhiṇhaso, ‖ 1246 ‖

1237, palâpo BC, palâso A.—1242, carati A, °si BC.—°pamuñja° A, °pamuñca° BC.—pavibhajja A, pavibhajjaṃ B, paṭibhajjaṃ C.—1244, sabbaṭṭhitînaṃ A, sabbamitinaṃ BC.—dasaddhânaṃ A, dasaṭṭhânaṃ C, dasaṭhânaṃ B.—1246 (comp. 679), Koṇḍaññe the MSS.—tippanikkamo A, tibbanikkamo BC.

yaṃ sâvakena pattabbaṃ satthusâsanakârinâ,
sabb' assa taṃ anuppattaṃ appamattassa sikkhato. ‖1247‖
mahânubhâvo tevijjo cetopariyakovido
Koṇḍañño buddhadâyâdo pâde vandati satthuno. ‖1248‖
nâgassa passe âsînaṃ muniṃ dukkhassa pâraguṃ
sâvakâ pariyupâsanti tevijjâ maccuhâyino. ‖1249‖
cetasâ anupariyeti Moggallâno mahiddhiko
cittaṃ nesaṃ samanvesaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirûpadhiṃ. ‖1250‖
evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ muniṃ dukkhassa pâraguṃ
anekâkârasampannaṃ payirupâsanti Gotamaṃ. ‖1251‖
cando yathâ vigatavalâhake nabhe virocati vîtamalo va bhânumâ,
evam pi Aṅgîrasa tvaṃ mahâmuni atirocasî yasasâ sabbalokaṃ. ‖1252‖
kâveyyamattâ vicarimha pubbe gâmâ gâmaṃ purâ puraṃ,
ath'addasâmi sambuddhaṃ sabbadhammâna pâraguṃ. ‖1253‖
so me dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pâragû;
dhammaṃ sutvâ pasîdimha, saddhâ no udapajjatha. ‖1254‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ khandhe âyatanâni ca
dhâtuyo ca viditvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ‖1255‖
bahûnaṃ vata atthâya uppajjanti tathâgatâ
itthînaṃ purisânañ ca ye te sâsanakârakâ. ‖1256‖
tesaṃ kho vata atthâya bodhiṃ ajjhagamâ muni
bhikkhûnaṃ bhikkhunînañ ca ye niyâmagataṃdasâ. ‖1257‖
sudesitâ cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
cattâri ariyasaccâni anukampâya pâṇinaṃ, ‖1258‖
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ‖1259‖
evam ete tathâ vuttâ, diṭṭhâ me te yathâtathâ;
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖1260‖
svâgataṃ vata me âsi mama buddhassa santike;
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upâgamiṃ. ‖1261‖
abhiññâpâramippatto sotadhâtuvisodhito
tevijjo iddhippatto 'mhi cetopariyakovido. ‖1262‖

1248, °pariya° A, °pariyâya° BC.—1249, nagassa A.—1250, sampanneyyaṃ C, sampanneyaṃ B.—1253, ath' addasâsiṃ?—1257, bodhi the MSS.—ajjhagamâ A, ajjhagâ B, ajjhûpagâ C.—1261, savibhattesu the MSS. Comp. v. 9.—ûpâgami A, upâgami BC.—1262, °pariya° AB, °pariya° corrected to °pariyâya° C.

pucchâmi satthâram anomapaññaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme yo vicikicchânaṃ chetvâ:
Aggâḷave kâlam akâsi bhikkhu ñâto yasassî abhinibbutatto; ‖1263‖
Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nâmaṃ tayâ kataṃ bhagavâ brâhmaṇassa,
so taṃ namassaṃ acari mutyapekho âraddhaviriyo daḷhadhammadassî: ‖1264‖
taṃ sâvakaṃ Sakka mayam pi sabbe aññâtum icchâma samantacakkhu:
samavaṭṭhitâ no savanâya sotaṃ, tuvaṃ nu satthâ tvam anuttaro 'si. ‖1265‖
chind' eva no vicikicchaṃ, brûhi me taṃ, parinibbutaṃ vedaya bhûripañña,
majjheva no bhâsa samantacakkhu Sakko va devâna sahassanetto. ‖1266‖
ye keci gandhâ idha mohamaggâ aññâṇapakkhâ vicikicchaṭṭhânâ,
tathâgataṃ patvâ na te bhavanti, cakkhuṃ hi etaṃ paramaṃ narânaṃ. ‖1267‖
no ce hi jâtu puriso kilese vâto yathâ abbhaghanaṃ vihâne,
tamo 'v' assa nibbuto sabbaloko, jotimanto pi na pabhâseyyuṃ. ‖1268‖
dhîrâ ca pajjotakarâ bhavanti, taṃ taṃ ahaṃ dhîra tath' eva maññe,
vipassinaṃ jânam upâgamimha; parisâya no âvikarohi Kappaṃ. ‖1269‖
khippaṃ giraṃ eraya vaggu vagguṃ haṃso va paggayha sanikaṃ nikûjaṃ

1263 seqq., comp. the Kappasutta (or Nigrodhasutta, in the Suttanipâta).—1263, pucchâma? (so read the Suttanipâta MSS.).—chetvâ the MSS. jettâ and chetvâ the Suttanipâta MSS. chettâ?—1264, tayâ A, tassâ BC.—sohaṃ namassaṃ acari (corr. to acara) mutyapekho A, sohaṃ nâmassaṃ acari mutyasokho B, sohaṃ namassaṃ acari muttisakho C.—1265, hetuṃ (for sotaṃ) the MSS.—1266, chinda A, chinde ca BC, chindeva Sutta Nip.—1268, vihane A, visâne BC, vihâne Sutta Nip.—nivuto (nîvuto)?—pabhâseyyuṃ A, pabhâpeyyuṃ or °yyu B, pabhâseyyaṃ C. The Suttanipâta reads: na jotimanto pi narâ tapeyyuṃ. This seems to me the correct reading.—1269, vipassanaṃ A.

bindussarena suvikappitena; sabbeva te ujjugatâ suṇoma. ||1270||

pahînajâtimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ niggayha dhonaṃ vadessâmi dhammaṃ;
na kâmakâro hi puthujjanânaṃ, saṃkheyyakâro 'va tathâgatânaṃ. ||1271||

sampannaveyyâkaraṇaṃ tavedaṃ samujjapaññassa samuggahîtaṃ;
ayam añjali pacchimo suppaṇâmito; mâ mohayi jânam anomapañña. ||1272||

parovaraṃ ariyadhammaṃ viditvâ mâ mohayi jânam anomaviriya;
vâriṃ yathâ ghammanighammatatto vâcâbhikaṅkhâmi, sutaṃ pavassa. ||1273||

yadatthiyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ acâri Kappâyano kacci 'ssa taṃ amoghaṃ;
nibbâyi so âdu saupâdiseso; yathâ vimutto ahu taṃ suṇoma. ||1274||

acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nâmarûpe 'ti bhagavâ, taṇhâya sotaṃ dîgharattânusayitaṃ
atâri jâtimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ icc abravî bhagavâ pañcaseṭṭho. ||1275||

esa sutvâ pasîdâmi vaco te isisattama,
amoghaṃ kira me puṭṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi brâhmaṇo. ||1276||

yathâvâdî tathâkârî ahû buddhassa sâvako,
acchecchi Maccuno jâlaṃ tataṃ mâyâvino daḷhaṃ. ||1277||

addasa bhagavâ âdiṃ upâdânassa Kappiyo,

1270, jaraya A, etassa BC.—vaggum deest in the Theragâtha MSS.—ujjugatâ A, ujjagatâ BC.—1271, vadissâmi BC, paṭivediyâmi A, vadessâmi and vadissâmi Suttanip.—ti (instead of hi, which is the reading given by Prof. Fausböll) BC, hoti A.—For ·va Prof. Fausböll gives ca.—1272, samujjup° A, sammujjap° B, sammujjap° C.—The Suttanipâta MSS. read samujjapaññassa and samujjupaññassa.—1273, paroparaṃ ABC, parovaraṃ, varâvaraṃ, varovaraṃ the MSS. of the Suttanipâta.—°vîra A, °viriya BC, °vira and °viriya the S. N. MSS.—1274, sa ABC and the Paris MSS., ssa Phayre MS.—adu saupâdiseso BC and the Phayre MS. of the Suttanipâta, anupâdiseso A, âdu saupâdiseso the Paris MSS. of the S. N. Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 96, line 25.—1275, acchijji A, acchajja C, acchijja B, acchecchi the Phayre MS. of the S. N.—atâri A and the Phayre MS., attari C, atthayi B.—1277, acchijji A, acchinna BC.—mayâvino ABC.—1278, âdi the MSS., âdi and âdiṃ the Suttanipâta MSS.

accagâ vata Kappâyano maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ. ‖ 1278 ‖
taṃ devadevaṃ vandâmi puttaṃ te dvipaduttama
anujâtaṃ mahâvîraṃ nâgaṃ nâgassa orasan ti. ‖ 1279 ‖
itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Vaṅgîsotherogâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Mahânipâto niṭṭhito.

Sattatimhi nipâtamhi Vaṅgîso paṭibhâṇavâ
eko 'va thero, n' atth' añño, gâthâyo ekasattati. |
sahassaṃ honti tâ gâthâ tîṇi saṭṭhisatâni ca,
therâ ca dve satâ saṭṭhi cattâro ca pakâsitâ. |
sîhanâdaṃ naditvâna buddhaputtâ anâsavâ
khemantaṃ pâpuṇitvâna aggikkhandhâ va nibbutâ 'ti.

Niṭṭhitâ Theragâthâyo.

Uddâna: saṭṭhisat° A, satis° B, sattas° C.—cattâro ca A, pañcapaññe BC.

THE

THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

EDITED BY

RICHARD PISCHEL.

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

PREFACE.

In preparing the present text of the Therîgâthâ I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

L. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing.

P. MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pâli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing. The MS. also contains the Theragâthâ, the Itivuttakaṃ, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikâya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

S. MS. lent by Mr. Subhûti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. Sinhalese writing.

B. MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. Dated Sakkarâj 1128.

C. MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapâla, called Paramatthadîpanî (Padaratitthavihâravâsinâ âcariya-Dhammapâlatherena katâ therîgâthânaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanâ), lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therîgâthâ is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with Cy. Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gâthâ from the Apadâna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadâna text with C[1], while C[2] is there=C.

Ample as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gâthâs have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the therîs, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapâla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gâthâs is stated to be 494, that of the therîs 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the therîs Muttâ and Nandâ, are reckoned as gâthâs of the therîs themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gâthâs [11, 82–86] are assigned to these very therîs), and if we do not number at all the therîs to whom stanzas 127–132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112–116 to Paṭâcârâ. Dhammapâla's account of these gâthâs is that the first four stanzas 127–130 were originally spoken by Paṭâcârâ in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjâ, and that all six gâthâs were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunîs. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭâcârâ, the five hundred bhikkhunîs were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭâcârâs (cp. p. 192). Now to thirty of these therîbhikkhunîs the stanzas 117–121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunîs are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunîs also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the therîs are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy*, Manual of Buddhism, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 therîs. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gâthâs. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gâthâs are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgîtikâras when they united the therîgâthâs into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapâla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362–364, 366, 400–402, 403. To these seven gâthâs one would be inclined to add the gâthâs 309–311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479–482, 494, 514-522. All these gâthâs seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gâthâs mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therîgâthâs are only entitled stanzas spoken

by theris, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320–322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gâthâs 291–311, 312–337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian âkhyâna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.[1] Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added: *gâthâsaṁbandhadassana-vasena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gâthâs added by the saṅgîtikâras. How then the difference between my text and the versus memorialis is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhûti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhûti and myself.

R. PISCHEL.

KIEL, *June*, 1883.

[1] Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 54ff., especially p. 77–82.

THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

sukhaṃ supâhi therîke katvâ coḷena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sukkhaḍâkaṃ va kumbhiyaṃ. || 1 ||
itthaṃ sudaṃ aññatarâ therî apaññâtâ bhikkhunî
gâthaṃ abhâsitthâ ti. ||
Mutte muççassu yogehi cando Râhuggaho iva |
vippamuttena cittena anaṇâ bhuñjâhi piṇḍakaṃ. || 2 ||
itthaṃ sudaṃ bhagavâ Muttaṃ sikkhamânaṃ imâya
gâthâya abhiṇhaṃ ovadati. ||
Puṇṇe pûrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripuṇṇâya paññâya tamokkhandhaṃ padâlaya. || 3 ||
Puṇṇâ. ||
Tisse sikkhassu sikkhâya mâ taṃ yogâ upaccaguṃ |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ cara loke anâsavâ. || 4 ||
Tissâ. ||
Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo taṃ mâ upaccagâ |
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. || 5 ||
aññatarâ Tissâ. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pâdutâ.—3, P the, S dukkha°, P ca.—4, L aññatarâ, P aññatarâ theri, B asaññâtâ, L apaññâtâ, P asaññâkâ, S asaññâtâ.—5, P °ni.—6, P mucchassu, S idha.—7, S °muttena, BCP aṇaṇâ, S anna.—8, P puttaṃ, PS °mânâyaṃ.—9, P imâyaṃ ga°, S gâtâya.—10, BLS purassu, P phu°, S puṇṇarase.—11, S° pannâya, L paññâya, P saññâya, B 1. hd., PS °layaṃ.—13, S bhikkhassu.—14, P °visayuttâ.—15, om. cdd.—16, yuñcassu, C ta.—17, B °hitâ, P °tîtâ, P niyiampi, S sappitâ.—18, om. cdd.

Dhîre nirodhaṃ phusehi saññâvûpasamaṃ sukhaṃ |
ârâdhayâhi nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||6||

Dhîrâ. ||

dhîrâ dhîrehi dhammehi bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||7||

aññatarâ Dhîrâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Mitte mittaratâ bhava |
bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiyâ. ||8||

Mittâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Bhadre bhadraratâ bhava |
bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||9||

Bhadrâ. ||

Upasame tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||10||

Upasamâ. ||

sumuttâ sâdhu mutta mhi tîhi khujjehi muttiyâ |
udukkhalena musalena patinâ khujjakena ca |
mutta mhi jâtimaraṇâ bhavanetti samûhatâ. ||11||

Muttâ. ||

chandajâtâ avasâye manasâ ca phuṭâ siyâ |
kâmesu appaṭibaddhacittâ uddhaṃsotâ ti vuccati. ||12||

Dhammadinnâ. ||

karotha buddhasâsanaṃ yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamante nisîdatha. ||13||

Visâkhâ. ||

dhâtuyo dukkhato disvâ mâ jâti punar âgami |
bhave chandaṃ virâjetvâ upasantâ carissasi. ||14||

Sumanâ. ||

1, C dhire, BL khire, PS tisse, BCLP phussehi, S pussuchi, PL saññâ° and so always ñ instead of ññ, if not stated otherwise, C paññâ°, PS °vupa°.—2, P ârâdhapasahi.—3, *om. edd.*—4, BLP dhirâ *edd.* dhirehi, PS °ni, P °tinadrayâ.—5, BLPS jitvâ, S °vâhana.—6, LP dhirâ.—7, B saddhâ pabbajji°, C pabbajji°, P pappajji°.—8, P bhâveti.—10, B °jji°, P pappajji° bhanedra.—11, S attaraṃ.—12, bhadra.—13, BS ogha, P macchuthe°, S maccuyya.—14, P °hapaṃ.—16, BCPS tihi, S mujjehi.—17, P mûsalena pahinâ.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jâhi°, LS samuhatâ.—20, *edd.* avasâyi, S va, B puṭâ.—21, BCL °bandha°, P appattibandha°, S appatibandhitvâ uddhasotâ.—23, karodha.—24, S dibba pâ°, S nisi°.—26, jâni punan, B punan, S punnâgami.—27, P vibhâjetvâ, BCP carissati.

kâyena saṃvutâ âsiṃ vâcâya uda cetasâ |
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||15||
Uttarâ. ||
sukhaṃ tvaṃ vuḍḍhike sehi katvâ coḷena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sîtibhûtâ si nibbutâ. ||16||
Sumanâ vuḍḍhapabbajitâ. ||
piṇḍapâtaṃ caritvâna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalâ |
vedhamânehi gattehi tatth' eva nipatiṃ chamâ |
disvâ âdînavaṃ kâye atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||17||
Dhammâ. ||
hitvâ ghare pabbajitvâ hitvâ puttaṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ |
hitvâ râgañ ca dosañ ca avijjañ ca virâjiya |
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||18||
Saṅghâ. ||

ekikâ theriyo samattâ. ||

âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ ||19||
animittañ ca bhâvehi mânânusayam ujjaha |
tato mânâbhisamayâ upasantâ carissasi. ||20||
itthaṃ sudaṃ bhagavâ Nandaṃ sikkhamânaṃ imâhi gâthâhi abhiṇhaṃ ovadati. ||
ye ime satta bojjhaṅgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ||21||
diṭṭho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||22||
Jentî. ||

1, P kûrena, LP (S ?) âsi.—2, BCS taṇhaṃ, P ampuyha, S sambuyha, C nibbûtâ.—4, LP vuḍhike, S telena, P pâruto.—5, P the rogo sati°, L tâ mhi, S °tâ na nibbuti, B nibbûti, C °bhûta mhi nibbûtâ.—6, LP vuḍha°. BCL °pabbajjitâ, P °pappajjitâ.—7, S dubbhalâ.—8, P vedhaṃmâ°, S veda°, BCP nipati, S nipatî.—9, BCL âdi°, P âdinava, P cittaṃ mucchi, S vimutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C pabbajitâ, L pabbajjitvâ, P pappajjitvâ, BP pasuṃ, C pasu, S samuṃ, C ppiyaṃ.—12, P yâgañ.—13, B taṇhaṃ, P appuyha, C nibbûtâ.—14, S Saṃghâ.—15, B ekiko.—16, *cdd.* asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putiṃ, PS pûti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2. hd. putiṃ, PS saya, S nante.—17, P asubhâra, S ekagge.—18, BCS, °ttaṃ, S om. ca. P ujjasu, S ujjahâ.—19, P surissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddaṃ, S. om. sikkhamânaṃ.—22, BL pojjha°, P °ṅgo.—24, LB 2. hd. antimâyaṃ, P samusayo, B samussâyo.—25, L vikhîṇo, BCPS vikkhiṇo, S °sârâ.—26, BPS Jenti, C Jentâ.

sumuttike sumuttikâ sâdhu muttika mhi musalassa |
ahiriko me chattakaṃ vâ pi ukkhalikâ me daḷiddabhâvâ
ti. ||23||
râgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantî viharâmi |
sâ rukkhamûlam upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhato jhâ-
yâmi. ||24||

aññatarâ therîbhikkhunî apaññâtâ. ||

yâva Kâsijanapado suṅko me tattako ahu |
taṃ katvâ nigamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi
maṃ. ||25||
atha nibbind' ahaṃ rûpe nibbindañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
mâ puna jâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâveyyaṃ punappunaṃ |
tisso vijjâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||26||

Aḍḍhakâsî. ||

kiñ câpi kho mhi kisikâ gilânâ bâḷhadubbalâ |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbataṃ abhirûhiya. ||27||
saṃghâṭiṃ nikkhipitvâna pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya |
sele khambhesiṃ attânaṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ||28||

Cittâ. ||

kiñ câpi kho mhi dukkhitâ dubbalâ gatayobbanâ |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbataṃ abhirûhiya. ||29||
nikkhipitvâna saṃghâṭiṃ pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya |
nisinnâ c' amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||30||

Mettikâ. ||

câtuddasî pañcaddasî yâ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamî |
pâribârikapakkhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamâgataṃ |

1, C *om.* sâdhu mutti.—2, BCPS 1. hd. vâsi, BC 2. hd. vâpi, L me ḷidda°, S dalidda°, B daḷhi°, C 2. hd. daddubhâvâ.—4, L ci, BPS vichindati, C vicchindi, L vichindanti, B vihanâmi, P visânâmi, S visânami.—5, BPS dukkha°, BL ûpa°, S alo, CP sukhaṃ, B 1. hand, P sâyâmi, S sayâmi.—7, P aññatharâ, S theri°, B °bhikkhûnî, LS °ni, P °naṃ, L apaññâtâ, BP asaññâtâ, S asaññitâ.—8, S yava, P suko, S suṃko, CPS tatthako.— 9, C negamo, S agghenagghya, BC 1. hd., P thapesi (B 2. hd. ṭha°).—10, P *om. from* haṃ *to* ca, L °daṃ, S nibbiṃddañ.—11, L amâ, B jâtisâraṃ, C °saṃsâro, S santâressaṃ, BC °ppunnaṃ.—13, LP Aḍha°, BLS °kâsi, P °kâmi.—14, P kimikâ gi°, L baḷha°.—15, B daṇḍâm, P odubbha, PS °ruhiya.—16, BLPS saṃghâṭi, C saṅghâti, P nikkhâ°, C nikkhîpetvâna.—17, BLPS khambhesi, C 1. hd. gabbhesi, 2. hd. khabbhesi, L °khandhaṃ, BS padâlayaṃ, CLP padâlaya, cfr. st. 44, 172.—20, P dukkhâtâ, B gatâyoppa°, C °yoppannâ.—21, P daṇḍâm.—22, LP saṃghâṭi, S °kañ.—23, P selhamhi, P vimucchi.—26, P °si, S °cadasî, P °si, S va, L aṭhamî, P aṭhapi.—27, C pâṭihârika°, S °hâriya°, L aṭhaṅgaṃ, P aṭhaṅkaṃ, P °supa°, S °mâhitaṃ.

uposatham upagacchim devakâyâbhinandinî. ‖ 31 ‖
sâjja ekena bhattena muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ |
devakâyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ vineyya hadaye daraṃ. ‖ 32 ‖
Mittâ. ‖
uddhaṃ pâdatalâ amma adho ce kesamatthakâ ‖
paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kâyaṃ asuciṃ pûtigandhikaṃ. ‖ 33 ‖
evaṃ viharamânâya sabbo râgo samûhato |
pariḷâho samucchinno sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ‖ 34 ‖
Abhayamâtâ. ‖
Abhaye bhiduro kâyo yattha sattâ puthujjanâ |
nikkhipissâm' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajânâ satîmatî. ‖ 35 ‖
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖ 36 ‖
Abhayattherî. ‖
catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ‖ 37 ‖
tassâ me aṭṭhamî ratti taṇhâ mayhaṃ samûhatâ |
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖ 38 ‖
Sâmâ. ‖

dukanipâto. ‖

paṇṇavîsati vassâni yato pabbajitâya me |
nâbhijânâmi cittassa samaṃ laddhaṃ kudâcanaṃ. ‖ 39 ‖
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini |
tato saṃvegaṃ âpâdiṃ saritvâ jinasâsanaṃ. ‖ 40 ‖
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ |

1, BCPS °gacchi, BPS °ni, C °nandani.—2, P hajja, C sajja, S ekabha°, P attena, C sañ°, P °pâdutâ, B 1. hd., S °pâduhâ.—3, C devatâyaṃ, P patte, C °yye, P rada.—4, C Mettâ.—5, C ve, P se, L °mattakâ.—6, C °vekkhasu, S asucî, BCP asuci, BCLP puti°.—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S parilâho, LP siti°, LS nibbuti, C nibbûtâ, B nibbûti,.—10, C abhayo, L bhidûro, P bhûdage, S *om.* bhi°, L yatta, S satthâ.—11, L °pisâm', C sampa°, BCLP sati°, BLPS °matâ, C °mati.—12, B bahuhi, L *om.* dukkha, P °yatâya.—13, C taṇhâkhayo, P °kkhiyo.—14, L °ttheri, P ayattherî.—15, BCPS °mi.—16, *cdd.* santi, C asava°, S °nî.—17, P tayâ me aṭhami, L aṭha°.—19, B nupatto.—20, S Samâ.—21, P dutanihato. S dukavâto.—22, L °visa°, P pappa° or pappha°, *cdd.* °jjitâya.—23, S abhi°, PS °jânâma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L °vattinî, BP °vatthini, S °vatthinî.—25, P to, *cdd.* âpâdi.—26, LP bahuhi.

ajja me sattamî ratti yato taṇhâ visositâ. ||41||

aññatarâ Sâmâ. ||

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ||42||
sâ bhikkhuniṃ upâgacchiṃ yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
sâ me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo. ||43||
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna yathâ maṃ anusâsi sâ |
sattâhaṃ ekapallaṅke nisîdiṃ pîtisukhasamappitâ |
aṭṭhamiyâ pâde pasâresiṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ||44||

Uttamâ. ||

ye ime satta bojjhaṅgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ||45||
suññatassânimittassa lâbhinî 'haṃ yad icchitaṃ |
orasâ dhîtâ buddhassa nibbânâbhiratâ sadâ. ||46||
sabbe kâmâ samucchinnâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||47||

aññatarâ Uttamâ.||

divâvihârâ nikkhamma Gijjhakûṭamhi pabbate |
nâgaṃ ogâha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ nadîtîramhi addasaṃ. ||48||
puriso aṅkusam âdâya dehi pâdan ti yâcati |
nâgo pasârayi pâdaṃ puriso nâgam âruhi ||49||
disvâ adantaṃ damitaṃ manussânaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ |
tato cittaṃ samâdhemi khalu tâya vanaṃ gatâ. ||50||

Dantikâ. ||

amma Jîvâ ti vanamhi kandasi attânaṃ adhigaccha Ubbiri. |
cûḷâsîtisahassâni sabbâ Jîvasanâmikâ |
etamh' âḷâhane daḍḍhâ tâsaṃ kam anusocasi. ||51||

1, LP sattami, S rattî, P yâtâ, B 1. hd., S taṇhâdhisositâ.—2, LP aññatarâ.—3, *cdd.* °kkhami.—4, *cdd.* santi, P assavattini.—5, L bhikkhûni, BP bhikkhûnî, S bhikkhuni, BCLS upâgacchi, P uhagacchi.—6, L dhammam, P dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padesesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S suni°, BCPS yâ.—8, LP °pallaṅkena, S °pallaṃke, BLP nisidi, CS nisîdi, C *om.* pîti, LP pîtisukhasama°, S pîtisukhasuma°, B 1. hd. °sumappitâ.—9, LP aṭha°, C °miyâ, BP passâresi, S °resi, L tamokha°, CLP padâlaya, S °layaṃ.—11, S °ṅge, B °ṅgo, S °sattiyâ.—12, S bhâvihâ, P sappe.—13, C suññatassani°, CLP (S?) lâbhini, C icchakaṃ, LP dhitâ, S dhita.—14, S nibbâ.—16, L vikhîṇo, P sikkhiṇo, S vikhiṇo.—17, S uttâmâ.—18, LP °kuṭa°, B pabbato, P pappate.—19. *cdd.* °tiramhi, S addasa.—20, B 1. hd., S aṅgasam, C pâdaṃ, P ta.—23, C samâdepi, S samâdemi, P vana.—24, L adds in brackets hatthâro, BPS add hatthârohadhitâ.—25, BLP Jivâ, S attânâ, P Uppiri, C Ubbhiri.—26, BCLP cuḷâ°, L °sitisahasâni, B °sahasâni, BLPS Jiva°, B 1. hd., S °panâmikâ.—27, BCL âḷahane, S âlavane, LP daḍhâ, S kamm, P anusocati, S ° casi.

abbuhi vata me sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
yaṃ me sokaparetâya dhîtu sokaṃ byapânudi. ‖52‖
sâjja abbûḷhasallâhaṃ nicchâtâ parinibbutâ |
buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munim. ‖53‖

Ubbirî. ‖

kiṃ me katâ Râjagahe manussâ madhuṃ pîtâ va acchare |
ye Sukkaṃ na upâsanti desentiṃ buddhasâsanaṃ. ‖54‖
tañ ca appaṭivâniyaṃ asecanakam ojavaṃ |
pivanti maññe sappaññâ valâhakam iv' addhagû. ‖55‖
sukkâ sukkehi dhammehi vîtarâgâ samâhitâ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ‖56‖

Sukkâ. ‖

n' atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke kiṃ vivekena kâhasi |
bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ‖57‖
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mamaṃ. ‖58‖
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ‖59‖

Selâ. ‖

yaṃ taṃ isîhi pattabbaṃ ṭhânaṃ durabhisaṃbhavaṃ |
na taṃ dvaṅgulipaññâya sakkâ pappotum itthiyâ. ‖60‖
itthibhâvo no kiṃ kayirâ cittamhi susamâhite |
ñâṇamhi vattamânamhi sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato. ‖61‖

1, P appuhi, P pallaṃ, L °nisitaṃ, P °nasitaṃ.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokaṃ, P byâhanudi, B byâ°.—3, LSBC sajja, BCLS abbuḷha°, P abbuḷapallâ, P niccâtâ, L para°.—4, S buddha, BCS saṃghañ, P upepi, CP muni ti, BS munî ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kiṃ, BPSC[1] ki, S manussâ ca madhubbatâ accha (sic), P madhu pitâ ca ajjhare, BC[2] madhu, BCL pitâ, BC[2] ca, C[1] acche, C[2] accha.—8, C[1] om. ye, BPS desenti, C[1.2.] desanti, C[1] amataṃ padaṃ.—9, C[1] appati° P asevanaṃkaṃ, S ocavaṃ.—10, C[1] pañe, C[1] valâhagâm iv' antagû (corr. from °bhû), B addhabhu, P °kam i bandhasû.—11, *cdd.* vita°, S °hitaṃ.—12, P dhâyehi.—14, P n' atthi raṇaṃ, BPS ki, P kâmâsi, S kâhasa.—15, S mâ tu, L °ânû°, P °ânabhâpini, LS °pini.—16, S satthi° *cdd.* °su°, P °lupaha, C °lu°.—17, CP °rati, S °ratî, L brubhî, P phrûsi, S aratî, P arati ni sâ, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandî, LP taṃokha°.—19, S eva, S pâpîma, P nisâto, BP andhakâ, S atthakâ.—20, L selo.—21, C yan, L yaṃn, BCP isihi, S dutîhi, P pattappaṃ thâ°, S tâ°, LP dûra°, L °saṃmbhavaṃ, S °sambha°.—22, P ta, B 1. hd. CP °saññâya, S °saññâya, P sappotum, S sabbotum, P ittiyâ.—23, B 1. hd., PS ki, B karirâ, L citthamhi.—24, P ñânamha, L samma, P °passato.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||
Somâ. ||

tikanipâto niṭṭhito. ||

putto buddhassa dâyâdo Kassapo susamâhito |
pubbenivâsaṃ yo vedî saggâpâyañ ca passati. ||63||
atho jâtikkhayaṃ patto abhiññâvosito muni |
etâhi tîhi vijjâhi tevijjo hoti brâhmaṇo. ||64||
tatheva Bhaddâ Kapilânî tevijjâ maccuhâyinî |
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||65||
disvâ âdînavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitâ mayaṃ |
ty amha khîṇâsavâ dantâ sîtibhûta mha nibbutâ ti. ||66||
Bhaddâ Kapilânî. ||

catukkanipâto niṭṭhito. ||

paṇṇavîsati vassâni yato pabbajitâ ahaṃ |
accharâsaṃghâtamattaṃ pi citass' upasam' ajjhagaṃ. ||67||
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ kâmarâgen' avassutâ |
bâhâ paggayha kandantî vihâraṃ pâvisiṃ ahaṃ. ||68||
sâ bhikkhuniṃ upâgacchiṃ yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
sâ me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo. ||69||
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna ekamante upâvisiṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandî, L and P in corr. tamokha°.—2, S pâpîma, P anakâ, S atthakâ.—4, BLP tikka°, L niṭhi°.—5, B 1. hd. C^1, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttassa.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P °ñâtepito, S °tesiso, C^1 1. hd. abhiññâte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññâvopibbho, C^2 °vopite.—8, B etâhî, S tehi, C^1 tihi, L tevijjâ, LP bra°.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kâpi°, *edd.* °lâni, C^1 paccu°, *edd.* °yini.—10, C^2 dhârehi, B pavâ°.—11, *edd.* âdi°, L pabbajji°, P pappa°, S pabbari°, BC^2 mayhaṃ.—12, B 1. hd. thambhâ, corr. 2. hd., C^1 1. hd. tumhâ, 2. hd. ty amhâ, C^2 amhâ, L ty ama, PS amhâ, *edd.* khinâ°, C^1 S siti°, CS mhi, B nibbatâ, C^2 nibbûtâ, C^1 *om.* ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kâpi°, *edd.* °lâni.—15, *edd.* °visa°, BCL °jjitâ, P pappajito.—16, L acchurâ°, CL °saṃghâṭa°, L °matta, S mattam, P ajjhâ°.—17, B ceta, P setaso, BCPS santi.—18, S bâhu, P paggayu, CPS °nti, BCPS pâvisi.—19, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhûnî, S bhikkhuṇi, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhunî, *edd.* °gacchi, BP vissâsikâ, S vassâsikâ, C 1. hd. ahuṃ.—20, L dhammam, L khandâ°.—21, S suni° CP °vîsi, BS °visi.—22, S pubbesi°, BLPS °cakkhu, P visodhikaṃ.

ceto paricca ñâṇañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ |
iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
cha me 'bhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||71||

aññatarâ bhikkhunî apaññâtâ. ||

mattâ vaṇṇena rûpena sobhaggena yasena ca |
yobbanena c' upatthaddhâ aññâ samatimaññi 'haṃ. ||72||
vibhûsetvâ imaṃ kâyaṃ sucittaṃ bâlâlapanaṃ |
aṭṭhâsiṃ vesidvâramhi luddo pâsam iv' oḍḍiya. ||73||
pilandhanaṃ vidaṃsentî guyhaṃ pakâsikaṃ bahuṃ |
akâsiṃ vividhaṃ mâyaṃ ujjagghantî bahuṃ janaṃ. ||74||
sâjja piṇḍaṃ caritvâna muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ |
nisinnâ rukkhamûlamhi avitakkassa lâbhinî. ||75||
sabbe yogâ samucchinnâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
khepetvâ âsave sabbe sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||76||

Vimalâ purâṇagaṇikâ.||

ayonisomanasikârâ kâmarâgena additâ |
ahosiṃ uddhaṭâ pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||
pariyuṭṭhitâ kilesehi sukhasaññânuvattinî |
samaṃ cittassa nâlabhiṃ râgacittavasânugâ. ||78||
kisâ paṇḍu vivaṇṇâ ca satta vassâni câri 'haṃ |
nâhaṃ divâ vâ rattiṃ vâ sukhaṃ vindiṃ sudukkhitâ. ||79||
tato rajjuṃ gahetvâna pâvisiṃ vana-m-antaraṃ |
varaṃ me idha ubbandhaṃ yañ ca hînaṃ pun' âcare. ||80||
daḷhapâsaṃ karitvâna rukkhasâkhâya bandhiya |

1, L sodhâtu' S sosodhâtu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhiññâ, S abhiññâ.—4, L bhaña°, L bhakkhuni, P °kkhûni, S °ni, L bhapaññâtâ, P aññâtâ, S asaññâtâ, B asaññatâ.—5, S patta, P sasena.—6, P yoppa°, L uppata°, P supattha°, S vupa°, B 1. hd. saññâcapamatimaññitaṃ, corr. 2. hd., S °atipaññi.—7, L vî°, S °bhu°, C °sitvâ, P sû°, B 2. hd. C bâlalâpanaṃ, P bâlahepanaṃ.—8, LP aṭhâ° *add.* °âsi, PS vepi°, S °bâramhi luddho pâyâmi dhoṭṭiyo, B luddho, B. 1. hd. idh' oḍḍiyo, 2. hd iv' oḍḍiyâ, C iv' aṭṭiyaṃ, L iv' oṭṭiyaṃ, P iv' oṭṭiyo.—9, BP cîraṃsanti, S ciraṃsanti, B 1. hd., S bhuyhaṃ, P bhûyhaṃ.—10, *add.* akâsi, B ujjagghya°, C ujjhagghanti, P ujjhâgghâ, S °nti, PS bahu.—11. BP sv âjja, C piṇḍañ, C sanghâ°.—12, B avitakkâya, S avitikkaya, BCLS lâbhini, P lâbhi dâni.—13, P dhippâ, B mânasâ.—14, C siti°, S mpi, C °ûtâ, P °ûti.—15, L pû°, P °gaṇakâ, S °ganikâ.—16, BC °manasî, P râgo na, B aḍḍitâ, CLPS aṭṭitâ.—17, *add.* ahosi, BPS uddhatâ, S °ttinî.—18, LP °yuṭhi°, P °saññana°, BCPS °vattini.—19, L citasâ, C nâma lâbhi, BL âlabhi. PS âlâbhi, S râgaṃcitta°, P °gâtâ.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, S rattî, BPS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjaṃ, BC pâvîsi, S pâvisî, LP pâvisi, P manaṃ, S ganaṃ, P antayaṃ.—23, CP varam, BCLP hinaṃ B 1. hd.. L mun', S munî (?) care.—24, C daḷhaṃ, L °pâsi, P daḷapâsaṃ, P yukkha° pa°, S °yâ, C *om.* bandhiya.

pakkhipiṃ pâsaṃ gîvâyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||81||
Sîhâ. ||
âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ. ||82||
yathâ idaṃ tathâ etaṃ yathâ etaṃ tathâ idaṃ |
duggandhaṃ pûtikaṃ vâti bâlânaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ||83||
evaṃ etaṃ avekkhantî rattindivam atanditâ |
tato sakâya paññâya abhinibbijja dakkhisaṃ. ||84||
tassâ me appamattâya vicinantiyâ yoniso |
yathâbhûtaṃ ayaṃ kâyo diṭṭho santarabâhiro. ||85||
atha nibbind' ahaṃ kâye ajjhattañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
appamattâ visaṃyuttâ upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||86||
Nandâ. ||
aggiṃ candañ ca sûriyañ ca devatâ ca namassi 'haṃ |
nadîtitthâni gantvâna udakaṃ oruhâmi 'haṃ. ||87||
bahûvatasamâdânâ aḍḍhaṃ sîsassa olikhiṃ |
chamâya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhuñji 'haṃ. ||88||
vibhûsamaṇḍanaratâ nhâpanucchâdanehi ca |
upakâsiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ kâmarâgena additâ. ||89||
tato saddhaṃ labhitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
disvâ kâyaṃ tathâbhûtaṃ kâmarâgo samûhato. ||90||
sabbe bhavâ samucchinnâ icchâ ca patthanâ pi ca |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ santiṃ pâpuṇiṃ cetaso. ||91||
Nanduttarâ therî. ||
saddhâya pabbajitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ |
vicari 'haṃ tena tena lâbhasakkâraussukâ. ||92||

1, *edd.* pakkhipi, LP givâ°, P citta.—2, BP sihâ.—3, BCLP asuci, S asucî, L putiṃ, B puti, C sutiṃ, PS pûti, S naṃde.—5, P yathâ idha.—6, *edd.* puti°, S bânaṃ, L abhinannitaṃ, S abhitanditaṃ.—7, LP evaṃ evaṃ, S evaṃm evaṃ avakkhanti, P °nti, LP ratti divaṃ, P atantitâ.—8, L °nibbijjhu, LPS dakkhiyaṃ, B dakkhitaṃ C rakkhasi.—9, B appattâya.—10, S yathâbhatam ahaṃ, LP diṭho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhâyino, B 2. hd. antarabûhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'haṃ, S virajj 'aha, B ataṃ.—12, P °yutto, C °santâ hi, BC nibbûtâ.—14, BCP aggi, P sa°, PS suri°, LPS va, C na ca masi taṃ, S namassa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi°, P gantâna, S gaṃtvâna, B orûhâmi tâ.—16, *edd.* bahu°, B 1. hd., S °dhadhâ°, P aḍhaṃ, C ada, *edd.* sisassa olikhi.—17, S teyaṃ, B seyaṃ, P first hand bhuñjissaṃ, C abhuñji.—18, S vibhu°, S nâpa°.—19, *edd.* °kâsi, BC aḍḍitâ, LPS aṭṭitâ.—20, L labhitvâ, CPS pabbaji, B °jji, BCP anâ°, S *om. from* disvâ *to* vicari *excl.*—21, BCP yathâ° C samo°.—22, L patta°.—23, P sappa°, BCP santi, P pa°, *edd.* °ṇi.—25, B pabbajji°, L agârasvâ anâ°.—26, S tena teṇa, B, C 2. hd., P sukkâ.

riñcitvâ paramaṃ atthaṃ hînam atthaṃ asevi 'haṃ |
kilesânaṃ vasaṃ gantvâ sâmaññatthaṃ nirajji 'haṃ. ||93||
tassâ me ahu saṃvego nisinnâya vihârake |
ummaggapaṭipanna mhi taṇhâya vasam âgatâ. ||94||
appakaṃ jîvitaṃ mayhaṃ jarâ byâdhi ca maddati |
purâyaṃ bhijjati kâyo na me kâlo pamajjituṃ. ||95||
yathâbhûtam apekkhantî khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ |
vimuttacittâ uṭṭhâsiṃ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||96||

Mittakâlî. ||

agârasmiṃ vasantî 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna bhikkhuno |
addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbânaṃ padam accutaṃ. ||97||
sâhaṃ puttadhîtarañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍḍiya |
kese chedâpayitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||98||
sikkhamânâ ahaṃ santiṃ bhâventî maggam añjasaṃ |
pahâsiṃ râgadosañ ca tadekaṭṭhe ca âsave. ||99||
bhikkhunî upasampajja pubbajâtim anussariṃ |
dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sâdhu bhâvitaṃ. ||100||
saṅkhâre parato disvâ hetujâte palokine |
pahâsiṃ âsave sabbe sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||101||

Sakulâ. ||

dasa putte vijâyitvâ asmiṃ rûpasamussaye |
tato 'haṃ dubbalâ jiṇṇâ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamiṃ. ||102||
sâ me dhammam adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo |
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna kese chetvâna pabbajiṃ. ||103||
tassâ me sikkhamânâya dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. ||104||

1, B rajjitvâ, C 1. hd. ricchitvâ, L riñjitvâ, P riccitvâ, L rijjitvâ, *cdd.* hinaṃ, B attaṃ, S âsevi, B âsevitaṃ.—2, S °âna, P vasa, P gantâ, S gaṃtvâ, B °ttaṃ, S nirujjijhi.—4, P âto (?)—5, P jivi°, C vi ma°.—6, P puyâ, P kâmoyâ, P samijjituṃ.—7, PS °bhutam, C ave°, BCPS °nti. P °yapa°. 8, LP uṭhâ°, *cdd.* °si, P kata (?).—9, *cdd.* °kâli.—10, C °smâ, L °smi. BCPS °nti.—11, BCPS nibbâna.—12, C puttañ ca dhitañ ca, LS °dhita°, P °dhitha°, C chaṭṭiyaṃ, L chaṭṭaṃyâ, P chaṭṭiya, S chaṭṭhiḍḍhiyaṃ.—13, BLPS pabbajji, S °jji va ana°, B anâ°.—14, B °mâna, L santî, PS santi, BCP °nti, S bhavenni, B añjûsaṃ, CLPS añjusaṃ.—15, *cdd.* pahâsi, L °dosaṃ saṃ ca, BP °saṃ. LP °kaṭhe.—16, L bhikkhûni, P °ûnî, S °uni, S° pajji, BCP anussari, L °ssarî, S assari.—17, *cdd.* °cakkhu.—18, CS saṃkhâre.—19, *cdd.* pahâsi, CLPS siti°, P nibbûtâ.—20, Cy Pakulâ, but three times corr. from Sakulâ, S Kusalâ.—21, P asmi.—22, C ciṇṇâ, BLPS bhikkhuni, C °nî, S °saṃka°, *cdd.* °kami.—23, B dhamma de°, P dhamma pade°, L °yatanâ°, S suni°, C kese hitvâna, *cdd.* pabbaji.—26, S vasitaṃ.

animittañ ca bhâvemi ekaggâ susamâhitâ |
anantarâvimokkhâsiṃ anupâdâya nibbutâ. ||105||
pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ |
ṭhitivatthuj' aneja mhi n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||106||

Soṇâ. ||

lûnakesî paṅkadharî ekasâṭî pure cariṃ |
avajje vajjamatinî vajje câvajjadassinî. ||107||
divâvihârâ nikkhamma Gijjhakûṭamhi pabbate |
addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ.
||108||
nihacca jânuṃ vanditvâ sammukhâ pañjali ahaṃ |
ehi Bhadde ti avaca sâ me âs' ûpasampadâ. ||109||
ciṇṇâ Aṅgâ ca Magadhâ Vajjî Kâsî ca Kosalâ |
anaṇâ paṇṇâsavassâni raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. ||110||
puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ bahuṃ sappañño vat' âyam upâsako |
yo Bhaddâya cîvaram adâsi muttâya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddâ purâṇaniganṭhî. ||

naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ bîjâni pavapaṃ chamâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||112||
kim ahaṃ sîlasampannâ satthu sâsanakârikâ |
nibbânaṃ nâdhigacchâmi akusîtâ anuddhaṭâ. ||113||
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna udake su karom' ahaṃ |
pâdodakañ ca disvâna thalato ninnam âgataṃ |
tato cittaṃ samâdhemi assaṃ bhadraṃ va jâniyaṃ. ||114||

2, *edd.* °si B °daya, B nibbûtâ, C nibbûti.—4, B thitivatthuṃ jane jammi, C titavatthujareja mhi (2 hd. ṭhita°), L dhîtavatthu jane jammi, P thiti°, S thitivattuṃ janejamehi.—6, CS luna°, CLS °kesi, P °kepi, S paṃka°, CS °dhari, B ekaṃsâti, C ekasâti, P °sâṭi, S °saṭṭhi, BCPS cari.—7, BP °matînî, CLS °matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajja°, BCPS °dassini.—8, BC °kuṭamhi.—9, C °saṃghaṃ°, S °saṃgha°, P °kkhita, S °kkhitaṃ.—10, BS nihajja, BCLP jâṇuṃ, BS añjalî, LP añcali.—11, S bhadde hi, C ti maṃ, P davaca, B upasaṃpadâ, L ûpasaṃmpadâ.—12, BPS Magadhâ ca, BCS Vajji, BCP Kâsi.—13, BCP aṇaṇâ, S aṇanâ, S pannâ°, B 1. hd., S khuddapiṇḍaṃ, P ratha°, L abhuñj' ahaṃ.—14, S muññaṃ, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vatâ, BP pasavi, C passavi, S pasavî, B 1. hd., C. 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhâsako.—15, C cîvaraṃ, C vippamuttâya.—16, S Saddhâ, B 1. hd. purâṇagaṇhî, 2. hd. purâṇaṃ nigaṇhî, L purâṇanigaṇhî, P °nigaṇhi, S purâṇagaṇhi.—17, P. kasa, C bijâni, P pi°, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassaṃ, CP pavasaṃ, L pavapi, S pasavâ, P samâ, S camâ.—18, BC posento, BPS vindati, BCLP mâṇavâ.—19, C ahâ, S haṃ.—20, S nâdi° *edd.* akusitâ, BCL anuddhatâ, P anandatâ.—21, S pakkhala°, B karomaṃ.—22, C °kaṃ, P thalako.—23, BL samâdhesi, CPS desi, C asso bhadro va jâniyo, 2. hd. corr. bhadraṃ. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassaṃ adraṃ, P asaṃ, P jâniya.

tato dîpaṃ gahetvâna vihâraṃ pâvisiṃ ahaṃ |
seyyaṃ olokayitvâna mañcakamhi upâvisiṃ. ||115||
tato sûciṃ gahetvâna vaṭṭiṃ okassayâm' ahaṃ |
padîpasseva nibbânaṃ vimokkho ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭâcârâ. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mânavâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||117||
karotha buddhasâsanaṃ yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamante nisîdatha |
cetosamatham anuyuttâ karotha buddhasâsanaṃ. ||118||
tassâ tâ vacanaṃ sutvâ Paṭâcârâya sâsanaṃ |
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamantaṃ upâvisuṃ |
cetosamatham anuyuttâ akaṃsu buddhasâsanaṃ. ||119||
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussaruṃ |
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayuṃ |
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayuṃ. ||120||
uṭṭhâya pâde vandiṃsu katâ te anusâsanî |
Indaṃ va devâ tidasâ saṃgâme aparâjitaṃ |
purakkhitvâ vihissâma tevijja mhâ anâsavâ. ||121||

et' imâ tiṃsamattâ therîbhikkhuniyo Paṭâcârâya santike aññaṃ byâkaṃsu. ||

duggatâhaṃ pure âsiṃ vidhavâ ca aputtikâ |
vinâ mittehi ñâtîhi bhattacoḷassa nâdhigaṃ. ||122||
pattaṃ daṇḍaṃ ca gaṇhitvâ bhikkhamânâ kulâ kulaṃ |
sîtuṇhena ca ḍayhantî satta vassâni câri 'haṃ. ||123||
bhikkhuniṃ puna disvâna annapânassa lâbhiniṃ |
upasaṃkamma avocaṃ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||124||

1, LP dipaṃ, B 1. hd., PS vihâre, BCLP °visi, S pâvisî.—2, P seyaṃ, CL °vîsi, BPS °visi.—3, LS suciṃ, BCP suci, C gahetvâ, BPS vatti, C vaṭṭi, L °yâmaṃ, BPS °yo ahaṃ.—4, B 1. hd. padipaye ca, C parisaye va, P padirayeva, S padapaye ca.—6, P mûsa°, BPS koṭenti, BCLP mâṇavâ.—7, BC posento, P vindati, BCLP mâṇavâ, S mâravâ.—9, P nisîdata, S nisi°.—10, P buddhaṃ sâ°.—11, S tassâ kâmâ.—12, P upâvisu, C upâviṃsu.—13, S anuyuktâ, C kataṃ buddha°.—14, B pûrime râme, C pubbe°, BCPS °ssaraṃ.—15, L majjhiyome, B °cakkhu, P visoda°.—17, LP uṭhâ°, BP vandisu, CLS °sâsani, P °sâsanaṃ.—18, B 1. hd., S yaṃgâme, C saṅ°, P sagâme (?)—19, BL pûra°, C 1. hd. visâriyâma, 1 hd. vihariyâma, CL tevijjâ.—20, BP tiṃsa°, S °mattâ ca, BCPS theri°, P °niro, S °niyo pana pa°, P padaṭâ°, but *da del.*, CL °carâya.—22, B dugga, S dukkaṭâ, L pûre, BPS âsi, C asi.—23, P jinâ, B mittepahi, CL ñâtîhi, B bhadda°, L atta°, S bhaddacola° nâvibhaṃ, B nâdhibhaṃ, C nâdhikaṃ.—24, C °aññ, S daṇḍiñ, S kusalâ kusalaṃ.—25, *add.* situ°, S °nhena, P paḍa°, CPS °nti.—26, P °ni, S °ṇi, BC °ûnî, P anuaâpâ° (?) S °pa°, BCPS °bhini.—27, B 2. hd., P °gamma, C °saka°, *add.* avoca, PS °ji, C °jji, BP anâ°, C *om.* an.

sâ ca maṃ anukampâya pabbâjesi Paṭâcârâ |
tato maṃ ovaditvâna paramatthe niyojayi. ‖ 125 ‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ akâsiṃ anusâsaniṃ |
amogho ayyâya ovâdo tevijja mhi anâsavâ. ‖ 126 ‖
Candâ. ‖

pañcanipâto samatto. ‖

yassa maggaṃ na jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
taṃ kuto âgataṃ puttaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. ‖ 127 ‖
maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
na naṃ samanusocesi evaṃdhammâ hi pâṇino. ‖ 128 ‖
ayâcito tato 'gacchi ananuññâto ito gato |
kuto pi nûna âgantvâ vasitvâ katipâhakaṃ. ‖ 129 ‖
ito pi aññenâgato tato aññena gacchati |
peto manussarûpena saṃsaranto gamissati |
yathâgato tathâ gato kâ tattha paridevanâ. ‖ 130 ‖
abbuhi vata me sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
yâ me sokaparetâya puttasokaṃ byapânudi. ‖ 131 ‖
sâjja abbûḷhasallâhaṃ nicchâtâ parinibbutâ |
buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇaṃ muniṃ. ‖ 132 ‖
pañcasatâ Paṭâcârâ. ‖

puttasoken' ahaṃ aṭṭâ khittacittâ visaññinî |
naggâ pakiṇṇakesî ca tena tena vicâri 'haṃ. ‖ 133 ‖
vîthisaṅkârakûṭesu susâne rathiyâsu ca |
acariṃ tîṇi vassâni khuppipâsâsamappitâ. ‖ 134 ‖

1, P sâ sa, P °kammâya.—2, S oṃvadi°.—3, *cdd.* akâsi, BC anusâsani, P °sâsanaṃ, S °sâsanî. -4, B 1. hd., S âmode haṃ, L tevijjâ, B 1. hd., P samattho.—7, BC *om.* na.—8, B 2. hd., CP sattaṃ.—9, CS maggañ, P sa kho, L sa, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sâ, C jânâmi athassa.—10, S taṃ. C °dhammâ naṃ pâpino, S pâni°.—11, L ayâciko, L nânuññâto, S anuññâto,—12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP nuna, L visitvâ, C °hataṃ.—13, C °aga°, S câto.—14, P saṃsarântâ, BS °ntâ.—16, C abbhuhi, P khuddasaṃ.—17, P °nuri, S °nudî, BC byâ°.—18, B sajja, C sambuḷha°, BL abbuḷha°, P abbaḷha°, S abbûlha°, P °pallâ, P nicchatâ.—19, P buddha, *cdd*, saṃghañ, BL muni, P muna, S munî, C munan ti.—20, P °sathâ.—21, BP °sokenâhaṃ, B aṭḍa, P visaññini, S visassinî.—22, B 1. hd., PS sakiṇṇa°, B 2. hd., P °kepi, B 1. hd., C °kesi, BPS vicari, S vicarî ahaṃ.—23, L vithi°, BP vasi°, S vasî°, S saṃkâra°, BC °kuṭesu, L sâne, C susâna, S rathighâsu va.—24, LP acari, CS acarî, B âcari, BCP tiṇi, S tini, B nuppi°, LS °pâsu°, P °pâca°, C °pâsâ°.

ath' addasâmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ |
adantânaṃ dametâraṃ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. ‖ 135 ‖
saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhâna vanditvâna upâvisiṃ |
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo. ‖ 136 ‖
tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
yuñjantî satthu vacane sacchâkâsiṃ padaṃ sivaṃ. ‖ 137 ‖
sabbe sokâ samucchinnâ pahînâ etadantikâ |
pariññâtâ hi me vatthû yato sokâna sambhavo. ‖ 138 ‖

Vâsiṭṭhî. ‖

daharâ tuvaṃ rûpavatî ahaṃ pi daharo yuvâ |
pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramâmase. ‖ 139 ‖
iminâ pûtikâyena âturena pabhaṅgunâ |
addiyâmi harâyâmi kâmataṇhâ samûhatâ. ‖ 140 ‖
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mamaṃ. ‖ 141 ‖
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ‖ 142 ‖
nakkhattâni namassantâ aggiṃ paricaraṃ vane ‖
yathâbhuccaṃ ajânantâ bâlâ suddhiṃ amaññatha. ‖ 143 ‖
ahañ ca kho namassantî sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ |
parimuttâ sabbadukkhehi satthu sâsanakârikâ. ‖ 144 ‖

Khemâ. ‖

alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâlinî candanokkhitâ |
sabbâbharaṇasañchannâ dâsîgaṇapurakkhatâ ‖ 145 ‖
annaṃ pânaṃ ca âdâya khajjaṃ bhojjaṃ anappakaṃ |
gehato nikkhamitvâna uyyânam abhihârayiṃ. ‖ 146 ‖

1, BLP addassâmi, S °asâsi, P pithi°, S °lâ, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2, P antâ°, S °tâna, BCPS °metânaṃ.—3, P *perhaps* sa cittaṃ, C sañ cittaṃ, BL °visi, P °vîsi, C °visî, S upavîsati.—4, CP anukammâya.—5, S suṇi°, BC °ji, L pabbajjiṃ, P pappâji, S pabbajjî.—6, P yuñcanti, C yujjanti, BS °nti, P vatthu, CP °kâsi, P pada, B sîvaṃ.—7, BLPS sabba°, BCLP pahinâ.—8, LP °ñâtâ, S °ññâtâ bhi, LC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, S vatta, P sokânaṃ.—9, L °siṭhî, P siṭhi, S °siṭṭhi, C °seṭhî.—10, BCP °vati, S °vataṃ ahaṃ, P dayaro.—11, P ramâpase.—12, LP puti°, P âtuyena, S pabhaṃguṇâ.—13, BCLP aṭṭi°, S aṭṭhi°, P samuhatâ.—14, C satthi°, S °sulû°, *cdd.* khandhâsaṃ.—15, BCP °rati, S °ratî, P brumi, BS brûmi, S aratî.—16, P sabbatta (?) LS nandî, C °ndhâ.—17, S pâpîma, P api, S antakâ.—18, BS °ttâdi, BCL aggi, P aggiuâ, S aggi.—19, P °bhucca, C °ccaṃ, S °buddhaṃ, BCPS pajâ°, P pâlâ, *cdd.* suddhi, C amaññattha. —20 BCPS °nti, S sambandhaṃ.—23, C alaṅkatâ, S bâlinî. BCP °ni.—24, CP °sacchannâ, S °saññannâ, BCLP dâsi°, S dâsigana°, L °puraṇkhatâ, BC pûra°.—25, CL annapâ°, S °nañ ca, B khejjaṃ, C khajja.—26, C uyyânaṃ, *cdd.* °hârayi.

tattha ramitvâ kîḷitvâ âgacchantî sakaṃ gharaṃ |
vihâraṃ dakkhiṃ pâvisiṃ Sâkete Añjanaṃ vanaṃ. ||147||
disvâna lokapajjotaṃ vanditvâna upâvisiṃ |
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya cakkhumâ. ||148||
sutvâ ca kho mahesissa saccaṃ sampaṭivijjh' ahaṃ |
tatth' eva virajaṃ dhammaṃ phusayiṃ amataṃ padaṃ.
||149||
tato viññâtasaddhammâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ amoghaṃ buddhasâsanaṃ. ||150||

Sujâtâ. ||

ucce kule ahaṃ jâtâ bahuvitte mahaddhane |
vaṇṇarûpena sampannâ dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ. ||151||
patthitâ râjaputtehi seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhitâ |
pitu me pesayi dûtaṃ detha mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ. ||152||
yattakaṃ tulitâ esâ tuyhaṃ dhîtâ Anopamâ |
tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassaṃ hiraññaṃ ratanâni ca. ||153||
sâhaṃ disvâna sambuddhaṃ lokajeṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ |
tassa pâdâni vanditvâ ekamantaṃ upâvisiṃ. ||154||
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo |
nisinnâ âsane tasmiṃ phusayiṃ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ. ||155||
tato kesâni chetvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
sâjja me sattamî ratti yato taṇhâ visositâ. ||156||

Anopamâ. ||

buddha vîra namo ty atthu sabbasattânam uttama |
yo maṃ dukkhâ pamocesi aññañ ca bahukaṃ janaṃ. ||157||
sabbadukkhaṃ pariññâtaṃ hetutaṇhâ visositâ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayâ. ||158||

1, LP kiḷi°, S kîli°, BCPS °nti.—2, C vihârarukkhaṃ pâvîsi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pâvîsi, B pâvisi, P pâcisi, BCP Añjanavanaṃ, S ajjunava°.—3, L °vîsi, PS °visi.—4, P anukammâya.—5, P sa kho, C apaṭi°.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassari, S passayî, BC 1. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phussayi, P apadaṃ padaṃ.—7, P viññâtâ sad°, BCP pabbaji, S °jî, BL P 1. hand anâgâ°.—10, S bahucitte.—11, BCLP dhitâ, B Mejjhassa, S anujâ.—12, PS patthitâ, LP seṭhi°, and so always ṭh instead of ṭṭh, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pesassi, C dutaṃ, LP Anomapaṃ.—14, BCP yatthakaṃ, PS kulikâ, B tulikâ, LP dhitâ.—15, S dessaṃ, B dessaṃ.—16, P dvisvâna.—17, C °ante, L °vîsi, PS °visi.—18, P kammâya.—19, CP nisinno, BS sâsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayî, B, C 2. hd. phussayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palaṃ.—20, P dhoto (?) L pabbajjiṃ, P pappaji, S pabbajji, BC pabbaji, L anâgâ°.—21, C ajja, PS svâjja, add. sattamâ, C tato, P visopitâ, S visositâ.—23, P vina ramo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamaṃ.—24, B yaṃ maṃ, C bahûkaṃ.—25, S °dukkha, S °ṇhâdhiso°.—26, C bhâvitaṭhaṅgiko, C phussito.

mâtâ putto pitâ bhâtâ ayyikâ ca pure ahuṃ |
yathâbhuccam ajânantî saṃsari 'haṃ anibbisaṃ. ‖159‖
diṭṭho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ‖160‖
âraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḷhaparakkame |
samagge sâvake passa esâ buddhâna vandanâ. ‖161‖
bahûnaṃ vata atthâya Mâyâ janayi Gotamaṃ |
byâdhimaraṇatunnânaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ byapânudi. ‖192‖

Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî. ‖

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjâ hitvâ puttaṃ samussayaṃ |
tam eva anubrûhehi mâ cittassa vasaṃ gami. ‖163‖
cittena vañcitâ sattâ Mârassa visaye ratâ |
anekajâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâvanti aviddasû. ‖164‖
kâmacchandañ ca byâpâdaṃ sakkâyadiṭṭhim eva ca |
sîlabbataparâmâsaṃ vicikicchañ ca pañcamaṃ. ‖165‖
saṃyojanâni etâni pajahitvâna bhikkhuni |
orambhâgamanîyâni na-y-idaṃ punar ehisi. ‖166‖
râgaṃ mânaṃ avijjañ ca uddhaccañ ca vivajjiya |
saṃyojanâni chetvâna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi. ‖167‖
khepetvâ jâtisaṃsâraṃ pariññâya punabbhavaṃ |
diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâtâ upasantâ carissasi. ‖168‖

Guttâ. ‖

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ‖169‖
bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ |
sâ me dhammam adesesi dhâtuâyatanâni ca. ‖170‖

1, S ayyakâ, B pûre, BCPS ahu, L ahû.—2, BCS °bhuccaṃ, BCPS pajânanti, C 2. hd., L saṃsariṃ, S saṃsâri, P anippisaṃ.—4, C nikkhiṇo, LP vikkhiṇo, S vikkhino, P punambhavo.—5, L °atthe, S °tto.–6, S so buddhânaṃ ca va°.—7, S bahu°, C bahunnaṃ, P attâya, BPS, L 2. hd. Mayâ, PS jinassa, C janani.—8, S byadhi°, S °ṇâ°, BPS °ruṇânaṃ, P byahâ°, S °nudî, C 2. hd. byâ°.—9, BPS °pati, CLP Gotami.—10, P bhutte, BPS °attaṃ, C samuppiyaṃ, P samusiyaṃ.—11, L °bru°, P °bruhesi, P vassaṃ.—12, L vañcithâ, P satthâ, P visarena.—13, C °vantâ avindiṃsu, L aviddasu, BP avindisuṃ. S avindisu.–14, S °ndaṃ, C °kkâyaṃ.—15, L sila°, P sîluppata°, S °kiccaṃ.—16, *add.* saññoja° or sañoja°, B °unî, C °ûni.—17, C orambha°, BCLP °gamani°, S °gamaṇi°, BPS punad, C ehîsi.–18, L uddaccañ.—19, P dukkhay', CP karissati.—20, P panambhavaṃ, 21, S nicchâta, BPS upassantâ.—23, S *om.* catu° pañca°, BCPS °mi.—24, C laddhâ, BCPS santi, LS °vattinî, C °vattani.—25, L °ni, CP °ûnî, S °unî, S °saṃ°, P °kama, B 2. hd. °gamma.—26, P dhamma pade°, P °tuaya°, C dhâtuyo âya°, B °tanâna.

cattâri ariyasaccâni indriyâni balâni ca |
bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ. ||171||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ karontî anusâsaniṃ |
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussariṃ ||172||
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ |
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ. ||173||
pîtisukhena ca kâyaṃ pharitvâ vihariṃ tadâ |
sattamiyâ pâde pasâremi tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ||174||
Vijayâ. ||

chanipâto samatto. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mânavâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||175||
ghaṭatha buddhasâsane yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdatha. ||176||
cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ |
paccavekkhatha saṅkhâre parato no ca attato. ||177||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ Paṭâcârânusâsaniṃ |
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamante upâvisiṃ. ||178||
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussariṃ |
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ ||179||
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ: |
tevijjâ atha vuṭṭhâmi katâ te anusâsanî. ||180||
Sakkaṃ va devâ tidasâ saṃgâme aparâjitaṃ |
purakkhitvâ vihissâmi tevijja mhi anâsavâ. ||181||
Uttarâ. ||

---

1. S thalâni, BC phalâni.—2, BCP °matta°, S patthiyâ.—3, CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °sini.—4, P purine, B 1. hd. pubbejâti, 2. hd. pubbajâti, C pubbajâti, P puppejâti, S pubbejâti, BCP °ssari, S °ssarî.—5, C pacchime, BCPS °dhayi.—6, BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °layi.—7, LP piti°, B virahiṃ, C vihari, P viharî, S virahî.—8, BCP sattamîyâ, BLPS °layi.—11, CP koṭenti, S koṭṭhenti, *cld.* mâṇavâ.—12, BC posento, LP mâṇavâ.—13, S ghaṭetha.—14, S dibbapâdâni, BP dhovetvâ, C °ante.—15, L upaṭhape°.—16, S °kkhata, C °vekkha saṅkhâra, S saṃ°, PS parato hetu atthato, B parato hetu attato.—17, LS °sâsanî, C °sani, P °sâsanaṃ.—18, C pakkhila°, P °yitvâ eka°, BC °visi, LP °visi, S °visî.—19, B pûrime, BPS pubbe°, BCP °ssari, S °ssarî.—20, B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—21, P yattiyâ, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCPS °layi.—22, P thevijjâ, BCLP vuṭhâsi, S vuṭṭhâsi, L kathâ, BCLP °sani.—23, BCLP sañ°.—24, BPS °hissâsi, C viharissâmi, L °jjâ.

satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhârûpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. ||182||
kin nu uddissa muṇḍâ si samaṇî viya dissasi |
na ca rocesi pâsaṇḍe kim idaṃ carasi momuhâ. ||183||
ito bahiddhâ pâsaṇḍâ diṭṭhiyo upanissitâ |
na te dhammaṃ vijânanti na te dhammassa kovidâ. ||184||
atthi Sakyakule jâto buddho appaṭipuggalo |
so me dhammam adesesi diṭṭhînaṃ samatikkamaṃ. ||185||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||186||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||187||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||188||

Câlâ. ||

satîmatî cakkhumatî bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santaṃ akâpurisasevitaṃ. ||189||
kiṃ nu jâtiṃ na rocesi jâto kâmâni bhuñjati |
bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ||190||
jâtassa maraṇaṃ hoti hatthapâdâna chedanaṃ |
vadhabandhapariklesaṃ jâto dukkhaṃ nigacchati. ||191||
atthi Sakyakule jâto sambuddho aparâjito |
so me dhammam adesesi jâtiyâ samatikkamaṃ. ||192||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||193||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||194||

1, BLP sati, S °metvâna, BLPS °uni, C °ûnî.—2, B °vajjhi, CLS °vijjhi, P °vijjha, S saṃkhâru°.—3, S kin na, BPS udissa, BCP °ṇi, L vi.—4, P roceti pâpaṇḍe, C pâsaṇḍo, BCL momûhâ.—5, P pâpaṇḍâ, C °nisitâ.—7, C kalyâkule, but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appati°.—8, BCP diṭhi°, S diṭṭhi°.—10, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, S ariyaccaṃṭṭhaṃgikaṃ, cdd. dukkhupa°.—11, BP vihari, C vihâri, S viharî, L rato.—13, L nandî, S nanti, P °liṭo.—14, P °nâhi hi pâ°, S °kâ.—15, S bhalâ.—16, BLPS satimati, C satimatî ti, L ca ca°, but *ca* once del., as it seems, BCP °mati, BPS °uni, C °ûnî, LP bhâvî° P °drîyâ.—17, *cdd.* °vijjhi, L °pûrisa°.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jâti, S ka ro°, P bhuñcati, C bhuñjasi —19, P bhuñcâhi, S bhuñjâti, P °tiro, S mâ bâhu, BP paccânutâpini, S saccânutapiṇi.—20, L hattapâdânuched°, C hatthâpâdânucchedâ°.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikkhesaṃ.—22, CP sambu°.—23, C dhammaṃ, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyaṃ ṭhangikaṃ, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, P ariyaṭha°, S ariyasaccaṃṭṭhaṃgikaṃ, P dukkhusama°, BCS dukkhupa°.—26, BCP vihari, S viharî, S rato.—27, B kathaṃ, P buddhasâsanaṃ.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||
Upacâlâ. ||

sattanipâto samatto. ||

bhikkhunî sîlasampannâ indriyesu susaṃvutâ |
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ asecanakam ojavaṃ. ||196||
tâvatiṃsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ câpi devatâ |
nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino |
tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure. ||197||
tâvatiṃsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ câpi devatâ |
nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino ||198||
kâlaṃ kâlaṃ bhavâ bhavaṃ sakkâyasmiṃ purakkhatâ |
avîtivattâ sakkâyaṃ jâtimaraṇasârino. ||199||
sabbo âdîpito loko sabbo loko paridîpito |
sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||
akampitaṃ atuliyaṃ aputhujjanasevitaṃ |
buddho dhammaṃ me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||202||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||
Sîsûpacâlâ. ||

aṭṭhanipâto samatto. ||

mâ su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudâcanaṃ |
mâ puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhâgimâ. ||204||

1, L naunî, S nantî.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakaṃ (ṃ?), L antakâ.—3, P Upasâlâ.—4, B sattha°.—5, CP °ûnî.—6, P aseva°, S ocanaṃ, B tâvatiṅsâ, B tusîtâ, C tussitâ.—9, P maṇidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti, S panidheti, L pûre.—10, C tâtiṃsâ, B tusito, C tussitâ, S napi.—12, P °yasmi, *cdd.* sakâ°, *cdd.* purakkhato.—13, *cdd.* aviti°, C °vaṇṇâ.—14, L âdi°, P âdisito, B âdipisito, S âdipisino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridîpito, L paridipito, BP padisito, S padîsito.—15, P sappo (?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampiyaṃ, P sakampitaṃ, S atulî°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammam adesesi, C *om.* me, L nirate, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S viharî.—20, S va hatâ, B nandî, BCLP tamokhandho.—21, P api, S antakaṃ.—22, BPS Sîsu°.—23, L *om.*; P aṭha°.—24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S âhu, BPS °ssa ca bhâ°.

sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejâ chinnasaṃsayâ |
sîtibhûtâ damappattâ viharanti anâsavâ. ||205||
teh' ânuciṇṇaṃ isîbhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyâ |
dukkhass' antakiriyâya tvaṃ Vaḍḍha anubrûhaya. ||206||
visâradâ va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me |
maññâmi nûna mâmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||
ye keci Vaḍḍha saṅkhârâ hînaukkaṭṭhamajjhimâ |
aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||
sabbe me âsavâ khîṇâ appamattassa jhâyato |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||209||
uḷâraṃ vata me mâtâ patodaṃ samavassari |
paramatthasaññitâ gâthâ yathâpi anukampikâ. ||210||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ anusiṭṭhiṃ janettiyâ |
dhammasaṃvegam âpâdiṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyâ. ||211||
so 'haṃ padhânapahitatto rattindivam atandito |
mâtarâ codito santo aphusiṃ santim uttamaṃ. ||212||
Vaḍḍhamâtâ. ||

navanipâto samatto. ||

kalyâṇamittatâ muninâ lokaṃ âdissa vaṇṇitâ |
kalyâṇamitte bhajamâno api bâlo paṇḍito assa. ||213||
bhajitabbâ sappurisâ paññâ tathâ pavaḍḍhati bhajantânaṃ |
bhajamâno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||
dukkhañ ca vijâneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ |
nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ cattâri ariyasaccâni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. °saṃsârâ, 2. hd. °saṃsâyâ.—2, B siti°, S °bhutâ, B 1. hd., CPS rama°, B 1. hd., S °sanâ.—3, S °cinnaṃ, BCLS isibhi, PS maggan, C magga.—4, S taṃ, L °bruhaya, P °brûahaya.—5, S °radâ thânasi tem atthaṃ, L attaṃ, L jaṃnetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S mâmite, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P kesi. S saṃ°, LP hina°.—8, L aku pî, S anu pi anu°, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khiṇâ, S khînâ, P câyato, B 1. hd., S sâyato.—10, L anupattâ.—11, P uḷâyaṃ, L samâssari, S °ssarî.—12, BP yamatthasahitâ, C 1. hd. arahatta°, S samattasahitâ, S yathâdapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakâ 2. hd. aṇukappakâ.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C °siṭhi, P janetthiyâ.—14, C tasmâ saṃvegaṃ, P âbâdi, BCS âpâdi.—15, B padânama°, P °ttho (?) B 1. hd., C. 1. hd. °ttho.—16, P aphussa, S aphussasi, B aphussi, C aphussadito, afterwards aphussaṃ.—19, S muṇinâ, BL ariya, P âriya instead of âdissa.—20, B 1. hd., PS asi, B 2. hd. api.—21, P bhajitappâ, C *om.* tathâ, but Cy has it, C saṃva°, but Cy pa°, B °tanaṃ. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—22, C pamucceyya, P mucceya, S muccaya.—23, BS °neyyâ, S samuddaya.—24, S nirodhaṃ, B *om.* maggaṃ, C cattâri pi ari°, B cattâriyasa°.

dukkho itthibhâvo akkhâto purisadammasârathinâ |
sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccâ sakiṃ vijâtâyo ||216||
gale apal̥antanti sukhumâliniyo visâni khâdanti |
janamârakamajjhagatâ ubho pi byasanâni anubhonti. ||217||
upavijaññâ gacchantî addasâhaṃ patiṃ mataṃ panthe |
vijâyitvâna appattâhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. ||218||
dve puttâ kâlaṅkatâ pati ca panthe mato kapaṇikâya |
mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca ḍayhanti ekacitakâyaṃ. ||219||
khîṇakulîne kapaṇe anubhûtaṃ te dukkhaṃ aparimâṇaṃ |
assu ca te pavattaṃ bahûni jâtisahassâni. ||220||
passiṃ taṃ susânamajjhe atho pi khâditâni puttamaṃsâni |
hatakulikâ sabbagarahitâ matapatikâ amatam adhigacchiṃ.
||221||
bhâvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagâmî |
nibbânaṃ sacchikataṃ dhammâdâsaṃ apekkhi 'haṃ. ||222||
ahaṃ amhi kantasallâ ohitabhârâ kataṃ me karaṇîyaṃ |
Kisâgotamî therî suvimuttacittâ imaṃ bhaṇî ti. ||223||
Kisâgotamî. ||

ekâdasanipâto samatto. ||

ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca mayaṃ âsuṃ sapattiyo |
tassâ me ahu saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ||224||
dhi-r-atthu kâmâ asucî duggandhâ bahukaṇṭakâ |
yattha mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca sabhariyâ mayaṃ ahuṃ. ||225||

1, L purisâ°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakiṃ, B saki, P vijâthâyeva.—3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—5, utijaññâ, S adasânaṃ, BP sati, C pati, S patî, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—6, B °yitvâ, S abbattâ°.—7, CS kâlaṃ°, S patî, C ca me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd. vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kaṇikâya, C 2. hd., S kapanî°.—8, C ḍeyhanti.—9, BLPS khiṇakuline, C khiṇâkuline, S °bhutaṃ, C °bhûtan, BPS tena, P °mânaṃ.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B jâtihassâni.—11, *cdd.* passi, P naṃ, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sâtakusikâ, 2. hd. hatakusikâ, B °garaṃhitâ, C °hitâ tâ, P sâdhâkulikâ, S sâthakulîka, C °patitâ, S pathapatikâ, S amatha vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggâ, BLP °gâmini, C °gâmi, S °gâminî.—14, P °kathaṃ, B dhammarasaṃ, C 1. hd. dhammâdâyaṃ, 2. hd. dhammadâsaṃ, LS °ârasaṃ, P °ârâsaṃ, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi, BC taṃ.—15, S mhi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kantâ°, C katam, LP °raṇi°.—16, S Kissa°, BC Kissâ°, P °mi, S theri, S idaṃ, B bhaṇatîti, P bhaṇi, S tî.—17, PS Kissa°, B Kissâ°, P °mi.—18, P samattho.—19, B dhitâ, P saṃpattiyo.—20, S tasmâ, P saṃvogo, C abhûto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci, LS duggandhabahu°, P duganabahu°, LS °kaṇḍakâ, C °kaṇḍeko, P °kantaṇḍakâ, *but* nta *del.*—22, P yatta, S *om.* dhîtâ ca, P *om.* ca, P sayahariyâ, S sahacariyâ, B sahariyâ, BPS ahu.

..âmesv âdînavaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ daḷhakhemato |
sâ pabbajiṃ Râjagahe agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ. ||226||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
ceto paricca ñâṇañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ. ||227||
iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ ||228||
iddhiyâ abhinimmitvâ caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ |
buddhassa pâde vanditvâ lokanâthassa sirîmato. ||229||
supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pâdapaṃ ekâ tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi rukkhamûle |
na câpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvaṃ bâle bhâyasi dhuttakânaṃ. ||230||
sataṃ sahassânaṃ pi dhuttakânaṃ samâgatâ edisakâ bhaveyyuṃ |
lomaṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tuvaṃ Mâra karissas' eko ||231||
esâ antaradhâyâmi kucchiṃ vâ pavisâmi te |
bhamukantare tiṭṭhâmi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhisi. ||232||
cittamhi vasîbhûtâhaṃ iddhipâdâ subhâvitâ |
cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||233||
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mama. ||234||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antakâ ti. ||235||

Uppalavaṇṇâ. ||

dvâdasanipâto samatto. ||

1, *cdd.* âdi°, BLPS nikkha°, BCP daḷu°, S daṭṭhukhe° (°ṭṭhru°?).—2, BCLS pabbaji, P pappaji, P anâ°.—3, P puppe°, *cdd.* °cakkhu.—4, S parica, BPS visodhito.—5, B âyasmava°.—6, CL 'bhiñâ, S abhiññâ.—7, B °asaṃ, C °assa.—8, P sâde pa°, BPS siri°, C sîri°.—9, PS supuppi°, P °paṃdaṃ, BP patiṭhasi, S ppatiṭṭhati.—10, S na naṃ, P hale bhâyapi vutta°, BS bhâyasâ, C bâ°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samâgamâ, C °yyaṃ.—12, P *om.* na, P icche, BS iñca, B °deve, P °vede, *cdd.* ki, corr. B 2. hd., B kiriyas', P kirissas', S kariyas'.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchî.—14, P samuka°, S tamuka°, L tiṭhanti, BCP tiṭhantaṃ, S tiṭṭhaṃtaṃ, LP dakkhasi.—15, C cittapi, *cdd.* vasi°, S °bhutâ.—16, L atiñâ.—17, BPS sattisu°, S °lûmapâ, *cdd.* khandhâsaṃ, P °kuṭṭâ°, B °kuttana.—18, C yan taṃ, CP °rati, S brusi, S svâ.—19, L nandî, LP padâliṭo.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhâkâ.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samattho.

udakahârî aham sîte sadâ udakam otarim |
ayyânam daṇḍabhayabhîtâ vâcâdosabhayadditâ. ||236||
kassa brâhmaṇa tvam bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
vedhamânehi gattehi sîtam vedayase bhusam. ||237||
jânantî ca tuvam bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi |
karontam kusalam kammam rudhantam kamma pâpakam.
||238||
yo ca vuḍḍho vâ daharo vâ pâpakammam pakubbati |
udakâbhisecanâ so pi pâpakammâ pamuccati. ||239||
ko nu te idam akkhâsi ajânantassa ajânato |
udakâbhisecanâ nâma pâpakammâ pamuccati ||240||
saggam nûna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍûkakacchapâ |
nâgâ ca sumsumârâ ca ye c' aññe udakecarâ. ||241||
orabbhikâ sûkarikâ macchikâ migabandhakâ |
corâ ca vajjhaghâtâ ca ye c' aññe pâpakammino |
udakâbhisecanâ te pi pâpakammâ pamuccare. ||242||
sace imâ nadiyo te pâpam pubbekatam vaheyyum |
puññam p' imâ vaheyyum tena tvam paribâhiro assa. ||243||
yassa brâhmaṇa tvam bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
tam eva brahme mâ kâsi mâ te sîtam chavim hane. ||244||
kumaggam paṭipannam mam ariyamaggam samânayi |
udakâbhisecanam bhoti imam sâṭam dadâmi te. ||245||
tuyh' eva sâṭako hotu nâham icchâmi sâṭakam. |
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||246||

1, S ujuka°, B 2. hd., C² 2. hd. udahâri *del.* ka, *odd.* °hâri, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otarî.—2, P °bharâ°, *odd.* °bhitâ, P °dosasabhaya°, BC¹ LP °aṭṭitâ, C² °aḍḍitâ, S °aṭṭhitâ.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C², LP brahmaṇa, LP bhito, L otarî.—4, S vedamâṇehi, BC sitam, P pitam, LP bhûsam.—5, BCPS jânanti, S tvam hoti, B 2. hd. S Puṇṇake, C² °cchisi.—6, PS dudantam, C 1. hd. nudantam, 2. hd. rudantam.—7, BPS yathâ vuḍḍho, LC *om.* vâ, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakabhisenâ, P udakabhisevanâ, S udakasîsena, BPS si, S °ccatu, C °ñcati.—9, S idam, C idham, S jânantassa, C jânato.—10, S udaka°, *odd.* °secano, P °kammâ sa muccati, B pavuccati.—11, LP nuna, *odd.* maṇḍuka°.—12, C nâgâ va, P s' añe.—13, L suka°, P °ritâ, BP macchakâ, C migavadhikâ.—14, P °gâtâ, S vajjasâtâ, P s' añe.—15, C te hi, P pamuccati, BS pamuccanti, C pamuñcati.—16, P pubbedhâtam, BLP vâheyyum, S vâheyyam.—17, C puñân' imâ, S vâheyyum, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvam, C te tena.—18, LP brahmaṇa, C bramo, *om.* mâ, LP bhito, S otarî.—19, LS sitam, CP pitam, LP chavi, S chavî, P sâne.—20, BCPS kummaggam, in C *corr. from* umm°, B 1. hd. °pannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P °pannam ma, S °pannam pi, BPS samâdayi.—21, C °secana, C sâtam, P sâṭakam, S sâvam, C damâmi.—22, B. 1. hd., CPS eca, BS mâṭako, B hotu, C naham.—23, P sace bhâyapi, B dukkhâsa.

mâ kâsi pâpakaṃ kammaṃ âvi vâ yadi vâ raho. |
sace ca pâpakaṃ kammaṃ karissasi karosi vâ ||247||
na te dukkhâ pamuty atthi upeccâpi palâyato. |
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||248||
upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâhi sîlâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||249||
upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâmi sîlâni taṃ me atthâya hehiti. ||250||
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ ajj' amhi saccaṃ brâhmaṇo |
tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhâtako. ||251||

Puṇṇikâ. ||

soḷasanipâto samatto. ||

kâḷakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ vellitaggâ mama muddhajâ ahuṃ |
te jarâya sâṇavâkasadisâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||252||
vâsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapûraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhu |
taṃ jarâya sasalomagandhikaṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||253||
kânanaṃ va sahitaṃ suropitaṃ kocchasûcivicitaggasobhitaṃ |
taṃ jarâya viraḷuṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||254||
saṇhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ sobhate su veṇihi alaṅkataṃ |

1, L âvî, P bhâvi dassadi vâ raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samuty, LS atti, B ucâ, PS upaccûpi, C upacâ, 2. hd. sapeccâ.—4, P gâyasi, C °si pi du°, P ampiyaṃ.—5, C upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, P upetaṃ, BCS saṃghañ.—6, B si°, P sîlâni bhante atth°, C taṃ, L hehîti.—7, C upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, S saṃghaṃ, BC saṃ°.—8, P sammâ° si°, S °nî, BS tam, LP hehîti.—9, P °bandha, L pûre, *cdd.* âsi, C cca, P pacca, LP brahmaṇo.—10, C deva°, P sottiyo v' amhi, C dhamhi, S nahâtako, C nâbhako.—12, S solasa°.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kâlakâ, S tâmara°, C valli°, C 1. hd., S buddhajâ, BCPS (L ?) ahu.—14, BS samaṇavâka°, P °sarisâ, S sañcca°, S anuññathâ, C °atâ.—15, S ca, P puppa°, S pubba°, *cdd.* °pura, BCLP uttamaṅgabhûto, S uttamaṃgabhuto.—16, CL jarâyathasaloma°, P jarâya saloma°, S taṃ royassaloma°, S anuññathâ.—17. S satitaṃ, P surohitaṃ, S °pitâ, LS kocchâ°, P kûcchâ°, *cdd.* °suci°, P °sopi° or °sovi°, C °ggaṃ°, S °sonitaṃ.—18, C viraḷhaṃ, L viraḷa, P viralaṃ tahi tahi P añanañatâ.—19, C 1. hd. gaṇhakhaṇḍaka°, 2. hd. kaṇha°, P kakhakhantika or kaṇha° (?), S kaṇhakhandha°, C °ṇḍikaṃ, P °paṇḍitaṃ sogate, S sesâte, L veṇîhi, BPS venihi, BCLP 'laṅkataṃ, S 'laṃ°.

taṃ jarâya khalati siraṃ kataṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||255||

cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ sobhate su bhamukâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||256||

bhassarâ surucirâ yathâ maṇi nettâhesuṃ abhinîla-m-âyatâ |
te jarây' abhihatâ na sobhate saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||257||

saṇhatuṅgasadisî ca nâsikâ sobhate su abhiyobbanaṃ paṭi |
sâ jarâya upakûlitâ viya saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||258||

kaṅkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitaṃ sobhate su mama kaṇṇapâḷiyo pure |
tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||259||

pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisâ sobhate su dantâ pure mama |
te jarâya khaṇḍâ yavapîtakâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||260||

kânanasmiṃ vanasaṇḍacâriṇî kokilâ va madhuraṃ nikûjitaṃ |
taṃ jarâya khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||261||

saṇhakampurî va suppamajjitâ sobhate su gîvâ pure mama |
sâ jarâya bhaggâ vinâsitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||262||

1, BLPS khalita, C °litaṃ, P saccaṃvâdi°, S aññathâ.—2, S °sukhatâ, P amukâ pare.—3, L valîhi, S valahi, P palamphitâ.—4, L bhassurâ, P tassarâ surusirâ, P netthâ, BCLP abhini°, PS °yathâ.—5, S abhihabhata, but *bha* del., as it seems. P sogate, S saca°, L °vâdîvacanam.—6, LP °tûṅga°, *cdd.* °sadisi, C. 1. hd., P °yoppannaṃ, L °yobbannaṃ, CL sati.—7, B upari upakulitâ, CP upakulitâ, L upalitâ, S upakûlîtâ, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayaṃ, *corr.* 2. hd. C., B saccaṃ°, P anaññatâ, S anuññathâ.—8, B 1. hd., S kaṃka°, C. 2. hd. °ṇiṃ, B 1. hd., P ca, C *om.* va, P sugataṃ, C °pâli°, P pare. In all the MSS. the | is put *before* pure.—9, BLPS valibhi, but cfr. v. 256, C vaḷihi, 2. hd. phâḷihi (?), P palambhitâ, S anuññathâ.—10, B. 1. hd. pattaṭhi°, B 2. hd., P pattaḷi°, S pattaṭṭhi°, B °makuṭha°, S °makuṭṭha°, S °yadisâ sobhute.—11, C khandhâ, BLPS yacapitakâ, C 1. hd. yavapitakâ, 2. hd. yacâsitâ.—12, C kânanamhi, P °smi, S cana°, P vanacaṇḍa°, C °soṇḍa°, S °riṇî kokinalâ, BCLP °cârini, P madhûraṃ, BCL nikujitaṃ, S nikujjitaṃ.—13, BLPS yaṃ, BS khaṇitaṃ (B 1. hd. khaṇikhanitaṃ), BL saccâ°.—14, B. 1. hd. paṇḍakammuri, 2. hd. saṇhakammuri, C. 1. hd. sakkhataṃmuri va pupphaṃ majjitâ, 2. hd. saṇhataṃmudi va pupphaṃ majjitvâ, L °puri, P paṇḍakampuri, S puṇḍakammuri, B 1. hd., P puppa°, S pubba°, LPS givâ.—15, BLPS vinâsikâ, C vinâpitâ, P °vacana.

vaṭṭapalighasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su bâhâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya yathâ pâṭalî dubbalikâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||263||

saṇhamuddikâsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate su hatthâ pure mama |
te jarâya yathâ mûlamûlikâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||264||

pînavaṭṭapahituggatâ ubho sobhate su thanakâ pure mama |
te rindî va lambante 'nodakâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||265||

kañcanassa phalakaṃ va sumaṭṭhaṃ sobhate su kâyo pure mama |
so valihi sukhumâhi otato saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||266||

nâgabhogasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su ûrû pure mama |
te jarâya yathâ veḷunâḷiyo saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||267||

saṇhanûpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate su jaṅghâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya tiladaṇḍakâ-r-iva saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||268||

tûlapuṇṇasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su pâdâ pure mama |
te jarâya phuṭikâ valîmatâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||269||

ediso ahu ayaṃ samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhânam âlayo |

1, B 1. hd. °phalikâ°, 2. hd. °phalighâsadisâpamâ, L vaṭṭapaliasadi°, P vattâpaliasadi°, S vattiphalikâsadisâpamâ, C *om.* bâhâ, C pûre.—2, C jarâ, CL pûṭalibbalitâ, BPS pâṭalippalitâ, CL anañatâ.—3, P saṇhâ°. L °muddhikâ°, C muṇḍikâ°, C pûre.—4, *cdd.* tâ, B yathâ mulamulikâ, L yathâ mûlikâ, P muḷamuṭikâ, S mulamûlîkâ.—5, *cdd.* pina°, B 2. hd. sahitu°, C °patituṅgatâ, L °patituggatâ, P sogate.—6, B theritivalampandharekâ, 2. hd. theritivalampanti nokâ, C 1. hd. therindivalampanterodakâ, 2. hd. teṛindivalambantenodakâ, Cy therîtivalampantanodakâ, L therîhivavembandharekâ, P therîhicalampandhanorakâ. S therîtivalambandharekâ, L añathâ.—7, C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakaṃ, BS kañcanamayapha°, C 2. hd. saṃma°, LP sumaṭhaṃ, P sogate, BLPS *om.* pure, L mami.—8, LS valisukhu°.—9, L °toga°, P °satiso°, P sogate, L urû, C uṛu, P unu, S ura.—10, *cdd.* tâ, CS velunâliyo.—11, B nhârupura°, CL °nupura°, P °nânupura°, S °nârupura°, P jaṅgho, S jaṃghâ, S pûre, C ma.—12, B 1. hd., S °daṇḍakâni ca, P ica, P °vâdhi°, L anañatâ.—13, *cdd.* tula°, B uso, P sogate, BLPS su pâdâ su pure.—14, C pubbitâ valimakâ, B phalimatâ, L paṭikâ, LP balimatâ, S balîmatâ.—15, P aku, C samudayo, P jajjayo pabudakkhânam, S bâhu°.

so 'palepapatito jarâgharo saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||270||

Ambapâlî. ||

samaṇâ ti bhoti maṃ vipassi samaṇâ ti paṭibujjhasi |
samaṇânam eva kittesi samaṇî nûna bhavissasi. ||271||
vipulaṃ annañ ca pânañ ca samaṇânaṃ pavecchasi |
Rohiṇi dâni pucchâmi kena te samaṇâ piyâ. ||272||
akammakâmâ alasâ paradattopajîvino |
âsaṃsukâ sâdukâmâ kena te samaṇâ piyâ. ||273||
cirassaṃ vata man tâta samaṇânaṃ paripucchasi |
tesaṃ te kittayissâmi paññâsîlaparakkamaṃ. ||274||
kammakâmâ analasâ kammaseṭṭhassa kârakâ |
râgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||275||
tîṇi pâpassa mûlâni dhunanti sucikâriṇo |
sabbapâpaṃ pahîn' esaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||276||
kâyakammaṃ suci nesaṃ vacîkammañ ca tâdisaṃ |
manokammaṃ suci nesaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||277||
vimalâ saṃkhamuttâ 'va suddhâ santarabâhirâ |
puṇṇâ sukkâna dhammânaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||278||
bahussutâ dhammaddharâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
atthaṃ dhammañ ca desenti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||279||
bahussutâ dhammaddharâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
ekaggacittâ satimanto tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||280||
dûraṅgamâ satimanto mantabhâṇî anuddhatâ |
dukkhass' antaṃ pajânanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||281||
yamhâ gâmâ pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ |
anapekkhâ 'va gacchanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||282||

1, B so palesasatiso, L so palepatito, P so phalesasatito, S so palessatito.—2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, *cdd.* °pâli.—3, S samânâ ti, B paṃ, P saṃ, C °jjhati, P °pujjhasi.—4, BCP samaṇi, *cdd.* nuna, C bhavissati.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1. hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayañcasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohini, S Rohinî, BCS siyâ.—7, S puradatto°, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P âsuṃsukâ, C sâdunṇkâmâ, PS tena me, S sakâ, CS siyâ.—9, L cîrassaṃ, P cata, S taṃ, P tâvâ, S tâtâ, C °pucchâsi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesan, S tesa, S °parikkamaṃ.—11, BPS kammese°.—12, BPS râgaṃ dosañ ca, BCS siyâ.—13, B tiṇi, C tini, S tîni.—14, C sabbaṃ pâpaṃ, BCLP pahin', BCS siyâ.—15, P vaci°, P sâdisaṃ.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyâ.—17, C saṅ°, P ca, S saddhâ.—18, BPS puṇṇa, C sukkânaṃ, B 1. hd. dhammâ, C te, BCS siyâ.—19, S dhammadharâ, BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyâ.—21, PS dhammadharâ, P °jivino.—22, B saṃmakâ, BCS siyâ.—23, L dura°, S satî°, C °mantâ, LP °bhâṇi, C °bhâṇa, S °bhânî.—24, S saṇâ, BCS siyâ.—25, *cdd.* kiñcinaṃ.—26, BCS siyâ.

na te saṃ koṭṭhe osenti na kumbhiṃ na kaḷopiyaṃ |
pariniṭṭhitam esânâ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||283||
na te hiraññaṃ gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇaṃ na rûpiyaṃ |
paccuppannena yâpenti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||284||
nânâkulâ pabbajitâ nânâjanapadehi ca |
aññamaññaṃ piyâyanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||285||
atthâya vata no bhoti kule jâtâ si Rohiṇi |
saddhâ buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagâravâ. ||286||
tuvaṃ h' etaṃ pajânâsi puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ |
amhaṃ pi ete samaṇâ paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇaṃ |
patiṭṭhito h' ettha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ |
upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâhi sîlâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||288||
upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâmi sîlâni taṃ me atthâya hehiti. ||289||
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ so idâni 'mhi brâhmaṇo |
tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagû c' amhi nhâtako. ||290||

Rohiṇî. ||

laṭṭhihattho pure âsiṃ so dâni migaluddako |
âsâya palipâ ghorâ nâsakkhiṃ pâram etase. ||291||
sumattaṃ maṃ maññamânâ Câpâ puttam atosayi |
Câpâya bandhanaṃ chetvâ pabbajissaṃ puno-m-ahaṃ. ||292||
mâ me kujjha mahâvîra mâ me kujjha mahâmuni |
na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C koṭha, L *openti*, BLPS kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi°, S kaṭṭhopi°. —2, C esâna, P esanâ, BCS *siyâ*.—3, L *gaṇanti*, P *sava*°.—4, L *me ṇâ*, P *me samâ*, BCS siyâ.—5, L pabbajjitâ, P pappa°.—6, L aññammaññaṃ, C pîyâ°, BCS siyâ.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B. 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini, S Rohinî.—8, *edd.* saṃghe, BCLP tippa°, P °gâyavâ.—9, C tuvaṃ hetu pajânâmi, LP °khettaṃ, C °ttam.—10, C amham, BPS pati°, P dakkhaṇaṃ.—11, CS pati°, P hattha, C °to sotthiṃ, B 1. hd. saño, S saññño.—12, P bhâyaci, L te du(kkhassa sace te dukkha)m appiyaṃ.—13, P buddha, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, CS saṃghañ, B 1. hd., S tâdisaṃ, C tâdini.—14, BCP hehîti, S tehiti.—15, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, BCS saṃghañ.—16, L silâni, BPS tam, BCP hehîti.—17, C pûre, S âsi, S idân' amhi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S ṇhâtako.—19, BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohinî.—20, L *°hatto*, BCPS âsi.—21, C. âsayâ, BCPS nâsakkhi, P *ram*, B. 1. hd., CP *etasse*, B 2. hd. pâramasituṃ, L *etassa*.—22, BCS sumutta, P sumatta mañña°, BP muttam, S muttamaṃ, B atotassi, C 1. hd., P atosassi, S tosassi.—23, S puṇo.—24, BCPS kujjhi, BCLP °vira, BPS kujjhi, S °munî.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhâ°, P sutti, L atti.

pakkâmissañ ca Nâlâto ko 'dha Nâlâya vacchati |
bandhanti itthirûpena samaṇe dhammajîvino. ||294||
ehi Kâḷa nivattassu bhuñja kâme yathâ pure |
ahaṃ ca te vasîkatâ ye ca me santi ñâtakâ. ||295||
etto ceva catubbhâgaṃ yathâ bhâsasi taṃ Câpe |
tayi rattassa posassa uḷâraṃ vata taṃ siyâ. ||296||
Kâḷa 'ṅginiṃ va takkâriṃ pupphitaṃ girimuddhani |
phullaṃ dâlikalaṭṭhiṃ va antodîpe va pâṭaliṃ ||297||
haricandanalittaṅgiṃ kâsikuttamadhâriniṃ |
taṃ maṃ rûpavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||298||
sâkuntiko va sakuṇiṃ yathâ bandhitum icchati |
âharimena rûpena na maṃ tvaṃ bâdhayissasi. ||299||
imaṃ ca me puttaphalaṃ Kâḷa uppâditaṃ tayâ |
taṃ maṃ puttavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||300||
jahanti putte sappaññâ tato ñâtî tato dhanaṃ |
pabbajanti mahâvîrâ nâgo chetvâ va bandhanaṃ. ||301||
idâni te imaṃ puttaṃ daṇḍena churikâya vâ |
bhûmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṃ puttasokâ na gacchasi. ||302||
sace puttaṃ sigâlânaṃ kukkurânaṃ padâhisi |
na maṃ puttakate jammi punar âvattayissasi. ||303||
handa kho dâni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kâḷa gamissasi |

1, C pakka°, B 1. hd., Nâheto, 2. hd., Nâḷâto, C Nâlato, P Nâmalâto, B 1. hd., Nâbheyâ, 2. hd. Nâḷâya, BL vucchati, P vacchiti, S vuccati.—2, L °ntî, P °rupena, BP °jivino, C °jivine.—3, S Kâla, P nivattâsu, S nivaṭṭhassu, P bhuñca, C pûre.—4, CS ahañ, BCLP vasi°.—5, CPS ettho, BL Câpe, P catumbhâ°, S yathâ âsaya, CS tañ, P ta, *edd.* ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yatthassa, P yattipossa, but *del.* po. BPS raṃ for taṃ.—7, B 1. hd. kâḷagiri, 2. hd. kâḷaginiṃ, C kâlaṃkâna, L kâḷaṅgini, P kâḷagini, S kâlagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL takkâri, C takkânari, P kakkâri, S takkârî, B 1. hd., L puppitâ, P puppitaṃ, S °tâ, BCLP giri°, B 1. hd. °muddani, S °nî.—8, BPL dâlikalaṭhi, C dâḷikalaṭhi, 2. hd. dâlijalaṭhi, S dâlakalaṭṭhî, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP °dipe, S ca, BCLP pâṭali, S pâṭalî.—9, B °ttaṃgî, C °ttaṅgi, P °ttaṃgi, S °ttaṅgî, BCLP °rini, S °rinî.—10, B tam, PS kamma, CP °vati, S °gatî, CPS santi, C kissa, B gacchati.—11, P ca, L *perhaps* sakuṇaṃ, BCP sakuṇi, S sakunî, C icchasi.—12, P âhâri°, S âhârîmena, P ru°, B rocayissayi, L bâcadha°, *but* ca *del.* as it seems, PS rocayissasi.—13, C amañ, S imañ, P sa, S kâla, P °dita, C 1. hd., P tassâ, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B. 2. hd. tam, C tvam, CP °vati, S °vatî, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasiṃ.—15, *edd.* ñâti, P tako, B 1. hd. *om.* dhanaṃ.—16, BCL °virâ, P °dhirâ.—17, B 1. hd. *om.* te imaṃ.—18, B 1. hd. vanitumbhisaṃ, 2. hd. vanisubbhissa, CL vanisumbhiyam, P vandisubhâyaṃ, S vanisumbhîyaṃ, P suttaṃ sokâ S °sî.—19, *edd.* siṅgâlâ°, C sadâhipi, B 1. hd. P sadâhisi, S tadâhisi.—20, B 1. hd. khamaṃ, 2. hd. na maṃ, BC puttaṃkate, BPLS jambi, C jappi, P punanevatthayi°, S puṇa pavattayassasî.—21, S ko, P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhi, S Kâla, C Kâlâ, C gamissâsi.

katamaṃ gâmaṃ nigamaṃ nagaraṃ râjadhâniyo. ||304||
ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇâ samaṇamânino |
gâmena gâmaṃ vicarimha nagare râjadhâniyo. ||305||
eso hi bhagavâ buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
sabbadukkhappahânâya dhammaṃ desesi pâṇinaṃ |
tassâhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthâ bhavissati. ||306||
vandanaṃ dâni vajjâsi lokanâthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
padakkhiṇañ ca katvâna âdiseyyâsi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||307||
etaṃ kho labbham amhehi yathâ bhâsasi taṃ Câpe |
vandanaṃ dâni te vajjaṃ lokanâthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
padakkhiṇañ ca katvâna âdisissâmi dakkhiṇaṃ. ||308||
tato ca Kâḷo pakkâmi nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
so addasâsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. ||309||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||310||
tassa pâdâni vanditvâ katvâna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ |
Câpâya âdisitvâna pabbaji anagâriyaṃ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||311||

Câpâ. ||

petâni bhoti puttâni khâdamânâ tuvaṃ pure |
tuvaṃ divâ ca ratto ca atîva paritappasi. ||312||
sâjja sabbâni khâditvâ satta puttâni brâhmaṇi |
Vâseṭṭhi kena vaṇṇena na bâḷhaṃ paritappasi. ||313||
bahûni me puttasatâni ñâtisaṅghasatâni ca |
khâditâni atîtaṃse mama tuyhañ ca brâhmaṇa. ||314||
sâhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ ñatvâ jâtiyâ maraṇassa ca |
na socâmi na rodâmi na câhaṃ paritappâmi. ||315||

1, L gâma, B 1. hd. gâmi, BPS nigamaṃ vâ, S nigamaṃ râja°, C nagara, BCLP °ṭhâniyo.—2, CL ahumhâ, S aham pi, L gaṇhino, S gaṇhîno, B sama°.—3, C vicarimhâ, BCLP °ṭhâniyo.—4, BLP nadi, CS nadî, C 1. hd., L nerañca°, P °ṃja°, S patî.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL °pahâ°, CP deseti, S pâni°.—6, B 2. hd. °tikaṃ, S sattâ.—7, C vandanan.—8, BPS âdiyissâmi.—9, C laddhaṃ, P lambham, S labbhaṃ, L yathâ bhâsi taṃ câme, P taṃ, CS tañ ca me.—10, C °nan, L tâni, C gacchaṃ, P loke°.—11, BPS âdiyi°.—12, C va, CPS Kâlo, S paṇṇamî, LS nadî, CP nadi, S patî.—13, BLP adassâsi, P desantaṃ, S °senti.—15, BCP dukkhu°.—16, B tassâ, B katvâ aggada°, C katvânam abhida°, PS katvâna aggapada°.—17, C avi katvâna, PS âdiyitvâna, B anâ°.—18, P kathaṃ.—20, C puttânaṃ, BLS khâdamânaṃ, P khâdhamâna.—21, P ati ca, S atîca. 22, BP svâjjâ, S svâjja, P satta or sattha, L sata, LP brahmaṇi, S °ṇî.—23, *cdd.* Vâsi°, S °ṭṭhi na. S bâlhaṃ.—24, PS bahuni, P °sagha°, S °saṃgha°, B °sabhâni.—25, P khâdithâni, BP ati°, C atitaṃso, L brahmaṇa, P brahmaṇi, S brâhmaṇâ.—26, C niyaraṇaṃ, P maṇassa ca.—27, C na câpi, *cdd.* paritappati.

abbhutaṃ vata Vâseṭṭhi vâcaṃ bhâsasi edisaṃ |
kassa tvaṃ dhammam aññâya giraṃ bhâsasi edisaṃ. ||316||
esa brâhmaṇa sambuddho nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati |
sabbadukkhappahânâya dhammaṃ desesi pâṇinaṃ. ||317||
tassâhaṃ brâhmaṇa arahato dhammaṃ sutvâ nirupadhiṃ |
tattha viññâtasaddhammâ puttasokaṃ byapânudiṃ. ||318||
so ahaṃ pi gamissâmi nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati |
app eva maṃ so bhagavâ sabbadukkhâ pamocaye. ||319||
addasa brâhmaṇo buddhaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |
tassa dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pâragû. ||320||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||321||
tattha viññâtasaddhammo pabbajjaṃ samarocayi |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||322||
ehi sârathi gacchâhi rathaṃ nîyâdayâhi 'maṃ |
ârogyaṃ brâhmaṇiṃ vajja pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||323||
tato ca ratham âdâya sahassaṃ câpi sârathi |
ârogyaṃ brâhmaṇiṃ avoca pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||324||
etaṃ c' ahaṃ assarathaṃ sahassaṃ câpi sârathi |
tevijjaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ sutvâ puṇṇapattaṃ dadâmi te. ||325||
tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahassaṃ câpi brâhmaṇi |
ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmi varapaññassa santike. ||326||

1, B 1. hd. apputaṃ, C abbhûtaṃ, C Vâsiṭhi, P appûta, S thâ, P vâsam, S vâcam, P edisi, B. 1. hd., S esi.—2, CP gîraṃ.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Midhilaṃ, B 1. hd., L Mitilaṃ.—4, LP °dukkhà pahâ°, S °kkhapa°, C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S aharato, L nirûpadhiṃ, P nirûpadhi, BCS °padhi.—6, S °sotaṃ, B byâpâ°, C apânudi, P byâpârudi, S °nudî.—7, BCLP Midhilaṃ.—8, P amp'.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasaṃ, LP brahmaṇo, BC nirûpadhi, L nirûpamiṃ, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. so 'ssa, B dhamma pa°, C dhammaṃ made°, S muṇi, LS pâragu.—11, B 1. hd. duggaṃ, S dukkhesamu°.—12, S ariyaḍḍha°, B dukkhûpasamapagâminaṃ, L dukkhusamapagâ°, CS dukkhupa°.—13, P viññâti°, BLPS pabbajaṃ, PS mam aro°.—14, CPS tihi, PS rattihi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassasi, P aphassassi.—15, L sârati, L rataṃ, B 1. hd. niyâtassâhi, 2. hd. niyâdayâhi, C niyyâthayâhi. L ni°, PS niyâtassâhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyaṃ, *cdd.* brahmaṇi, B vajjâ. CPS vijjâ, BPS pabbâjito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tihi, BL rattihi, P tiso vijja, B phassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S °ya ya sa°, B 1. hd. sahavasaṃ.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro°, BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇî, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujâtho (?) S tihi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, P aphassassi, S apassasi.—21, C etañ ca te assa°, P ca taṃ, LP rataṃ, C vâpi, L sârati.—22, P vevijjaṃ, LP brahma°, S °puttaṃ, B dâdâmi, P dadâci.—23, C tuyhaṃ va, LP sahassañ, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇî, S °ṇî.—24, S aham, L pabbajji°.

hatthigavassaṃ maṇikuṇḍalañ ca phîtañ c' imaṃ gehavigataṃ pahâya |
pitâ pabbajito tuyhaṃ bhuñja bhogâni Sundari tuvaṃ dâyâdikâ kule. ||327||
hatthigavassaṃ maṇikuṇḍalañ ca rammañ c' imaṃ gehavigataṃ pahâya |
pitâ pabbajito mayhaṃ puttasokena addito |
ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmi bhâtu sokena additâ. ||328||
so te ijjhatu saṃkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari |
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ |
etâni abhisaṃbhontî paraloke anâsavâ. ||329||
sikkhamânâya me ayye dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. ||330||
tuvaṃ nissâya kalyâṇi therîsaṅghassa sobhaṇe |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ katam buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||331||
anujânâhi me ayye icche Sâvatthiṃ gantave |
sîhanâdaṃ nadissâmi buddhaseṭṭhassa santike. ||332||
passa Sundari satthâraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacaṃ |
adantânaṃ dametâraṃ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. ||333||
passa Sundariṃ âyantiṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |
vîtarâgaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ katakiccam anâsavaṃ. ||334||
Bârâṇasîto nikkhamma tava santikam âgatâ |
sâvikâ te mahâvîra pâde vandati Sundarî. ||335||
tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthâ tuyhaṃ dhîta mhi brâhmaṇa |
orasâ mukhato jâtâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ||336||

1, L hatthîṃ, L °ṇḍala, P °laṃ, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitaṃ, P simaṃ, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vitâ, L °jji°, L tuṃyhaṃ, PS bhuñji, P te bhâgâni, S tavaṃ, BPS dâyânikâ tule.—3, P °gavâ°, LP rammaṃ, P îmaṃ, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L °jji°, C tuyhaṃ, S muttabhogena, BC aḍḍito, LPS aṭṭito.—5, S ahaṃ, CL pabbajji°, B aḍḍitâ, C aḍḍikâ, P aṭṭitâ, LS aṭṭito.—6, BPS icchitu, C sañ°, L sakappo, P matesi, S pattesi Sundarî.—7, BCPS uttiṭha°, C °piṇḍo ca, B 1. hd. tuccho, C, B 2. hd. ucchâ, L uñcha, P ucco, S uccho, BCLP °kulañ, S °kulaṃ, BL civaraṃ.—8, BCPS °bhonti.—9, L °cakkhu.—10, L °saṃ na jâ°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissâyaṃ, BS °ṇî, LS theri, C there°, BPS °saṃghassa, BL sobhiṇi, P sobhaṇi, S sobhaṇî.—13, BPS ayya, BCLS Sâvatthi, P Sâvatti, C gantuve, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundarî, B 1. hd. sattânaṃ, L sattâ°, S sattâ he°, P °vaṇṇa, °ttavaṃ.—16, S anadantâ°, B 1. hd., CPS dametânaṃ.—17, CS °rîm, *add.* âyanti, BC nirûpadhi, L nirupamiṃ, P nîrûpadhi, S nirupadhi.—18, BCLP vita°, C kiccaṃ.—19, P Bâra°, BLP °ṇasito, S °nasîto, P nikkhi°, S ssantikam âtâ.—20, S sâdhikâ, BCP °vira, LP Sundari, C tuvaṃ dhitâ, L dhîtâ, BP dhita, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmana.—22, P orassa, L °kicca, P anâsata.

tassâ te svâgataṃ bhadde tato te adurâgataṃ |
evaṃ hi dantâ âyanti satthu pâdâni vandikâ |
vîtarâgâ visaṃyuttâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ||337||

Sundarî. ||

daharâhaṃ suddhavasanâ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇiṃ |
tassâ me appamattâya saccâbhisamayo ahu. ||338||
tato 'haṃ sabbakâmesu bhûsaṃ aratim ajjhagaṃ |
sakkâyasmiṃ bhayaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ yeva pihaye. ||339||
hitvân' ahaṃ ñâtigaṇaṃ dâsakammakarâni ca |
gâmakhettâni phîtâni ramaṇîye pamodite |
pahây' ahaṃ pabbajitâ sâpateyyam anappakaṃ. ||340||
evaṃ saddhâya nikkhamma saddhamme suppavedite |
na me taṃ assa patirûpaṃ âkiñcaññaṃ hi patthaye |
yâ jâtarûparajataṃ ṭhapetvâ punar âgame. ||341||
rajataṃ jâtarûpaṃ vâ na bodhâya na santaye |
na etaṃ samaṇasâruppaṃ na etaṃ ariyadhanaṃ. ||342||
lobhanaṃ madanaṃ c' etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaḍḍhanaṃ |
sâsaṅkaṃ bahuâyâsaṃ n' atthi c' ettha dhuvaṃ ṭhiti. ||343||
ettha rattâ pamattâ ca saṃkiliṭṭhamanâ narâ |
aññamaññena byâruddhâ puthukubbanti medhagaṃ. ||344||
vadho bandho parikleso jâni sokapariddavo |
kâmesu adhipannânaṃ dissate byasanaṃ bahuṃ. ||345||
taṃ mañ ñâtî amittâ va kiṃ maṃ kâmesu yuñjatha |
jânâtha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kâmesu bhayadassiniṃ. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantâ, —3, BCLP vita°, B 1 hd. gata°, L °kicca. - 4, LP °ri. - 5, P dahadâ ahaṃ. BCS daharâ ahaṃ, S asuni, LP asuṇi.—6, C anuppamattâya.—7, C tato ahaṃ, B bhusaṃ, L susaṃ, BLP ajjhagâ.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkhammam, L nekkhampaṃ, C eva, S pîhaye.—9, S °ganaṃ, C 1. hd. °karâṇi.—10, B 1. hd, S pitâni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaṇiye, S ramanîye, B 1. hd, S samodite.—11, L pabbajjitâ, P pappajitâ, S pabbajîtâ, C °jitvâ.—12, P santâya, S saddâya, C nikkhamaṃ, P °dita.—13, L thaṃ, BC paṭi°, S patirûpaṃ âkiñcaṃñaṃ, BS pattaye.—14, CLPS yo, B ro, P °rupa°. 15, L rajabhaṃ, B °ta, L santiyâ, C 1. hd. santiye, 2. hd. santiyâ.—16, C *om.* na, L n' etaṃ.—17, C madanañ, P motanaṃ rajabandhana, S râjabandhanaṃ, B °bandhanaṃ.—18, BLS sâsaṃka, P sâsakaṃ bahû°, P dhûva, P dhîti, BS dhiti.—19, L etta, P samatthâ, S saṃkilaṭṭhamaṇâ.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCPS medhakaṃ.—22, B 1. hd., P diyate, S dîyate, P bahû, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP mañâti, S ñâti, BCPS ca, *edd.* ki, corr. C 2. hd., P kâmasu yuñcatha, B 1. hd. °thi.—24, L pabbajjitaṃ, P pappa°, L ṇâmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassinî.

na hiraññasuvaṇṇena parikkhîyanti âsavâ |
amittâ vadhakâ kâmâ sapattâ sallabandhanâ. ||347||
taṃ mañ ñâtî amittâ va kiṃ maṃ kâmesu yuñjatha |
jânâtha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ saṃghâṭipârutaṃ. ||348||
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ |
etaṃ kho mama sâruppaṃ anagârûpanissayo. ||349||
vantâ mahesinâ kâmâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
khemaṭṭhâne vimuttâ te pattâ te acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ||350||
mâhaṃ kâmehi saṃgacchiṃ yesu tâṇaṃ na vijjati |
amittâ vadhakâ kâmâ aggikhandhûpamâ dukhâ. ||351||
paripantho eso sabhayo savighâto sakaṇṭako |
gedho suvisamo c' eso mahanto mohanâmukho. ||352||
upasaggo bhîmarûpo ca kâmâ sappasirûpamâ |
ye bâlâ abhinandanti andhabhûtâ puthujjanâ. ||353||
kâmapaṅkasattâ hi janâ bahû loke aviddasû ||
pariyantaṃ nâbhijânanti jâtiyâ maraṇassa ca. ||354||
duggatigamanaṃ maggaṃ manussâ kâmahetukaṃ |
bahuṃ ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-âvahaṃ. ||355||
evaṃ amittajananâ tâpanâ saṃkilesikâ |
lokâmisâ bandhanîyâ kâmâ maraṇabandhanâ. ||356||
ummâdanâ ullapanâ kâmâ cittapamâthino |
sattânaṃ saṃkilesâya khippaṃ Mârena oḍḍitaṃ. ||357||
anantâdînavâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |

1, C hirañena su°, LS °kkhiya°, BP °kkhiyya°, C anâsavâ, P âsanivâ.—2, P samattâ, B 1. hd., CS pamattâ.—3, BCLP mañâti, BCS ñâti, BCPS ca, *cdd.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajjitaṃ, C saṅghâ°.—5, BCLP uttiṭha°, C °piṇḍa, P ucco, B 1. hd. CS uccho, B 2. hd. ucchâ, LPB (S ?) °kulañ, C °kûlaṃ ti.—6, S pama, BCS anâgâ°, BLS °rupa°.—7, P manusâ.—8, LP khemaṭhâne, L he acala.—9, S mâ 'laṃ, LP °gacchi, C °gañchi, S saṃghacchi, C tûniṇaṃ, PS tânaṃ, P vijati.—10, L chamitthâ, LS °dhupamâ, C °ndhasamâ, P °dhopamâ, BCP dukkhâ.—11, B paripandho (?) dha bhayo; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribaddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripanuo dha esa bhayo, LP °kaṇḍako, S sandhâkaṇḍako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamaṃ c' etaṃ mahanta mohanaṃ sukhaṃ.—13, CLP bhimma°, S bhimarupo, B bhima°, S kâha, LPS sabba°, S °sîrupamâ.—14, S halâ, LS °bhutâ, P puthujanâ.—15, CP kâmasamsaggasattâ, S °paṃka°, B 2. hd. °paṅkena, P *om.* janâ, B 1. hd. nâ; *del.* 2. hd., BS bahu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisuṃ.—16, B 1. hd., C abhijâ°, L na jâna°, P jâtirâ, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakhaṃ, PSB manussa, S kâhetukaṃ.—18, P bahû, BS bahu, PS rogapâdantaṃ, B râgapâdantaṃ.—19, S amittha°, B amittâ°.—20, BPS lokamissa, L °misa, C 1. hd. °missa, *cdd.* bandhaniyâ.—21, P ummâdanâ ummâdanâ kâmâ, BP cittassa, CS cittassa, BCPS mâdhino.—22, L sattâna, BLPS oṭṭitaṃ, C udditaṃ.—23, C na anantâpinavâ, LS °âdinavâ, P °âdinapâ.

appassâdâ raṇakarâ sukkapakkhavisósanâ. ‖358‖
sâhaṃ etâdisaṃ katvâ byasanaṃ kâmahetukaṃ |
na taṃ paccâgamissâmi nibbânâbhiratâ sadâ. ‖359‖
raṇaṃ karitvâ kâmânaṃ sîtibhâvâbhikaṅkhinî |
appamattâ vihissâmi tesaṃ saṃyojanakkhaye. ‖360‖
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ujuṃ |
taṃ maggaṃ anugacchâmi yena tiṇṇâ mahesino. ‖361‖
imaṃ passatha dhammaṭṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaraṃ |
anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamûlamhi jhâyati. ‖362‖
ajj' aṭṭhamî pabbajitâ saddhâ saddhammasobhaṇâ |
vinîtâ Uppalavaṇṇâya tevijjâ maccuhâyinî. ‖363‖
sâyaṃ bhujissâ anaṇâ bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ‖364‖
taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṃgamma iddhiyâ |
namassati bhûtapati Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaran ti. ‖365‖

Subhâ kammâradhîtâ. ‖

vîsatinipâto samatto. ‖

Jîvakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Subhaṃ |
dhuttako saṃnivâresi tam enaṃ abravî Subhâ. ‖366‖
kiṃ te aparâdhitaṃ mayâ yaṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi |
na hi pabbajitâya âvuso puriso saṃphusanâya kappati. ‖367‖
garuke mama satthu sâsane yâ sikkhâ sugatena desitâ |

1, LP appasâdâ, S appasâdhâ, C °kârâ.—2, P etaṃ disaṃ, S todisam.—3, BLPS pacchâ°, BLPS nibbânabhi°.—4, BP siti°, B 1. hd. °kaṃkhiṇi, 2. hd. °khîni, P °khini, S °kandini.—5, C viharissâmi ratâ sañojanakkhayo, BLPS tâsaṃ.—6, BLPS uju, C ujû.—7, C kaṃ, PSBC °sinâ.—8, BCP °dhitaraṃ.—9, L °pajjiṃ, B 1. hd. sâyati.—10, B 1. hd. *om.* ajj', CP aṭhami, B aṭhambi, S aṭṭhamhi, L pabbajjitâ, P pappajjitâ, B °bhakâ.—11, *edd.* vinitâ, L uppalaṃva°, P upala°, S °vannâya, B 1. hd. °bhâsini, 2. hd hâyini, C maccuhâyini, L maccabhâsini, P paccutâyini, S paccubhâsini.—12, LP bhûjissâ, S bhujjissâ, BCP aṇaṇâ, S aunnâ, P °ni, BC bhikkhûni.—13, B sabbeyoga°.—14, BS °saṃghena, C °saṅkama, S °saṃkamma.—15, B 1. hd. Sutaṃ, S Sûbhaṃ kammaṃradhitaran, S kammâravicâran, B °dhicâran, C °dhitaran.—16, BPS Subha, LPS °dhitâ. B °ditâ, B 2. hd.kammâyaditâ. – 17, P visati°.—18, B Jiva°, 1. hd. kammadhanaṃ; corr. 2. hd., B °nti, C °nta,. BC °ûnî, B 1. hd. Sutâ, L Jîvakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni —19, S vuttako, L taṃ ni°, LP abravi, S abruvî, B 1. hd. Sutâ.—20, BP ki, C kin, C °dhitaṃ mayâ yam, CP ovadiyâna.—21, BL pabbajji°, P sampu°.—22, BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi. ‖368‖
âvilacitto anâvilaṃ sarajo vîtarajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ |
sabbattha vimuttamânasaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi. ‖369‖
daharâ ca apâpikâ c' asi kiṃ te pabbajjâ karissati |
nikkhipa kâsâyacîvaraṃ ehi ramâmase pupphite vane. ‖370‖
madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatâ dumâ |
paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramâmase pupphite vane. ‖371‖
kusumitasikharâ ca pâdapâ abhigajjanti va mâluteritâ |
kâ tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekâ vanam ogâhissasi. ‖372‖
vâḷamigasaṅghasevitaṃ kuñjaramattakareṇuloḷitaṃ |
asahâyikâ gantum icchasi rahitaṃ bhîsanakaṃ mahâvanaṃ. ‖373‖
tapanîyakatâ va dhîtikâ vicarasi Cittarathe va accharâ |
kâsikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi 'nûpame. ‖374‖
ahaṃ tava vasânugo siyaṃ yadi viharemasi kânanantare |
na hi m' atthi tayâ piyataro pâṇo kinnarimandalocane. ‖375‖
yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitâ ehi agâram âvasa |
pâsâdanivâtavâsinî parikamman te karontu nâriyo. ‖376‖
kâsikasukhumâni dhâraya abhiropehi ca mâlavaṇṇakaṃ |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °paraṃ, S °ddhapaṃ, S anaṃga°, BCLP ki, B paṃ, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avîla°, L aṅgaṇaṃ, S aṅganaṃ.—3, P sampattha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C va asâmikâ, PS apâsikâ, *cdd.* vasi, LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjâya, C pabbajâ karissasi.—5, B nikkhîpa, C nikkhamma, S nikkhipi, B 1. hd., PS puppite, C supu°.—6, C °raṃ ca pabhavanti, C samuṭhitâ.—7, B patha°, LS paṭhamaṃ, P pathamaṃ, L vassantosumo, S ramâmate, B 1. hd., P puppite, S pupphabbate.—8, P °simikharâ, C va, P pâdasâ, B atigacchanti, CPS abhigacchanti, B mâluke°.—9, P ogâhissati, C obhâ°.—10, PS °saṃgha°, C °mattâkareṇuḷolitaṃ. B 1. hd. °loṭhitaṃ, 2. hd. °lolitaṃ, S °loṭṭhitaṃ.—11, P pahârikâ, BS sahâyikâ, LP rahikaṃ, BLPS bhîsa°, C bhiṃsa°, B °taṃ, P pahâvanaṃ.—12, BCL tapaniya°, P tapanissa, BCLP dhitikâ, P vicaraci, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhanehi, BCS vasavanehi, B nupame, C nopame, L nûpamo, P nusame, S nussame. The û is lengthened metri causa.—14, C tañ ca, L vata, P taṃ ca, B 1. hd., S vasavanugo, C °nubho, BPS siyuṃ, L viharesi, B 1. hd., S viharemapi, C vihâresasi, C. 1. hd kânantanare. 2. hd. kânantare.—15, B 1. hd., PS atti tassâ, C kinnara°, P kinnarîm°.—16, S sukhîtâ, BPS âvase.—17, BCP °vâsini, L to, BLPS karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhirosesi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyohehi, BPS mâḷa°.

kañcanamaṇimuttakaṃ bahuṃ vividhaṃ âbharaṇaṃ karomi te. ||377||
sudhotarajapacchadaṃ subhaṃ goṇakatûlikasantataṃ navaṃ |
abhirûha sayanaṃ mahârahaṃ candanamaṇḍitaṃ sâragandhikaṃ. ||378||
uppalaṃ ca udakato ubbhataṃ yathâ yaṃ amanussasevitaṃ |
evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacârini sakesu aṅgesu jaraṃ gamissasi. ||379||
kin te idha sârasammataṃ kuṇapapûrambhi susânavaḍḍhane |
bhedanadhamme kaḷevare yaṃ disvâ vimano udikkhasi. ||380||
akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-iva kinnariyâ-r-iva pabbatantare |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmarati pavaḍḍhati. ||381||
uppalasikharopamânite vimale hâṭakasannibhe mukhe |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmaguṇo pavaḍḍhati. ||382||
api dûragatâ saremhase âyatapamhe visuddhadassane |
na hi m' atthi tayâ piyatarâ nayanâ kinnarimandalocane. ||383||
apathena payâtum icchasi candaṃ kîḷanakaṃ gavesasi |
Meruṃ laṅghetum icchasi yo tvaṃ buddhasutaṃ maggayasi. ||384||

1, S kañcaṇa°, P °mâni°, S °mani°, S °mattakaṃ, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd., S goṇaka°, C goṇakaṃtûlikaṭhasaṇhataṃ, 2. hd. °santhataṃ, P paṇhataṃ, B 1. hd., S °saṇhataṃ.—3, C ati°, S °maṇḍita, P °gaṇḍikaṃ.—4, LP upalaṃ, BC va, C ubbhitaṃ.—5, L tu, S °cârinî, C 2. hd. sakesa, P aṅke, S aṃkesu, BS rajaṃ.—6, B te i sâ°, B 1. hd. sâsanasabbataṃ, 2. hd. sâsanasammataṃ, C 1. hd. sâsanasammati, 2. hd. sâsanasammataṃ, but Cy as L, P sâsanasappataṃ, S sâsanasabbataṃ, S kunapa°, BP °puramhi, S susâsana°.—7, L bhena°, P kaḷevaye, S kalevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasî.—8, BCLP akkhini, S akkhiṇî, C turiyâni ca, L kindariyâ, S kiṇṇa°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhîyyo, P °yati, S °ratî.—10, BCLP upala°, C °sikharâsamâ°, C hâtaka°, BS sâṭaka°.—11, P nayanâna, B nayanobhi, S nayanâbhi, CL udikkhiya, P udakkhiya, S bhîyyo.—12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dura°, B 1. hd. saremase, 2. hd. sarâmase, C 1. hd. demhase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saramhase, PS saremase, L âyatamamhe, B 1. hd. âyatamhe, P visuddhaṃda°.—13, P atti, *edd.* piyataro, B pî°, B 1. hd. PS nayano.—14, B asakena, 2 hd. asatena, P âsatena, S âsakena, B 1. hd, PS sayâ°, L yâtuṃ, BCPS canda, BCLP kiḷa°, S kîla°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP buddhaṃsu°, B 1. hd. maggissasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. magiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake râgo yattha pi dâni me siyâ |
na pi naṃ jânâmi kîriso atha maggena hato samûlako. ||385||
iṅghâḷakhuyâ va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |
na pi naṃ passâmi kîriso atha maggena hato samûlako. ||386||
yassâ siyâ apaccavekkhitaṃ satthâ vâ anusâsito siyâ |
tvaṃ tâdisikaṃ palobhaya jânantiṃ so imaṃ vihaññasi. ||387||
mayhaṃ hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upaṭṭhitâ |
saṅkhatam asubhan ti jâniya sabbatth' eva mano na limpati. ||388||
sâhaṃ sugatassa sâvikâ maggaṭṭhaṅgikayânayâyinî |
uddhaṭasallâ anâsavâ suññâgâragatâ ramâm' ahaṃ. ||389||
diṭṭhâ hi mayâ sucittitâ sombhâ dârukacillakâ navâ |
tantihi ca khîlakehi ca vinibaddhâ vividhaṃ panaccitâ. ||390||
tamh' uddhaṭe tantikhîlake visaṭṭhe vikale paripakkate |
avinde khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manaṃ nivesaye. ||391||
tathûpamaṃ dehakâni maṃ tehi dhammehi vinâ na vattanti |
dhammehi vinâ na vattanti kimhi tattha manaṃ nivesaye. ||392||
yathâ haritâlena makkhitaṃ addasa cittikaṃ bhittiyâ katam |

1, S rogo, P m' idâni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *cdd.* kiriso, P paggena (?) B 1. hd., S yâto, BCPS °mûlato.—3, C 1. hd. iṅghala°, 2. hd. iṅghaḷa°, L igha°, P iṅgha°, S iṃghalakuyâ, L vîsa°, B 1. hd., S visamattho, B aggito gato.—4, BLPS ki°, C kidiso, B 1. hd., S yâto, L samulako, BCPS °lato.—5, B 1. hd. yâyâ, B 1. hd PS piyâ, S atthâ, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. anupâsito.—6, C tâdisaṃ kaṃ, B 1. hd. PS °lobhaye, L jânantî, BCPS jânanti, P yo, L dhihaññasi.—7, P agguṭha°, S °vantite, C va, L satiñ ca paṭhitâ.—8, S saṃkha°, P jâtiyâ, S maṇo, B *om.* na, P lippati.—9, CS °aṃgika°, *cdd.* °yini.—10, BPS uddhata°.—11, P sohbha, S sobbhâ, B 1 hd. dâruṇa,° S dîruka°, P dâruṇavilla°, S nâvâ.—12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va, *cdd.* khila°, BL vinibandhâ, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitâ, 2. hd. panacchitâ, C paracchikâ, L manaccitâ, *corr.* 2. hd., P sanacchitâ, S sanicchatâ.—13, B 2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. uṭhate, L uddhate, P addhate, S andhate, L °khilake, P °khilaṅke, BS °khilasaṃke, C °khilate, C visaṭhe, P visaṭha, B parikkate.—14, L bhavinde, S khaṇṭaso, P kate mhi ta° —15, PS tathupamaṃ, B dehakâmi, S °kâna, B naṃ, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS *om.* dhammehi vinâ na vattanti, C santidhammehi vinâ na vatti (sic).—17, S °tolena, BLP makkhittaṃ, BP addasaṃ, C 1. hd. citikaṃ, C bhatti°.

tamhi te viparîtadassanaṃ paññâ mânusikâ niratthikâ. ‖393‖

mâyaṃ viya aggato kataṃ supinante va suvaṇṇapâdapaṃ |
upadhâvasi andha rittakaṃ janamajjhe-r-iva rupparûpakaṃ. ‖394‖

vaṭṭani-r-iva koṭar' ohitâ majjhebubbuḷakâ saassukâ |
pîḷikoḷikâ c' ettha jâyati vividhâ cakkhuvidhâ 'va piṇḍitâ. ‖395‖

uppâṭiya cârudassanâ na ca pajjittha asaṅgamânasâ |
handa te cakkhuṃ harassu taṃ tassa narassa adâsi tâvade. ‖396‖

tassa ca viramâsi tâvade râgo tattha khamâpayi ca naṃ |
sotthi siyâ brahmacârini na puno edisakaṃ bhavissati. ‖397‖

âhaniya edisaṃ janaṃ aggiṃ pajjalitaṃ va liṅgiya |
gaṇhissaṃ âsîvisaṃ viya api nu· sotthi siyâ khamehi no. ‖398‖

muttâ ca tato sâ bhikkhunî agami buddhavarassa santikaṃ |
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇaṃ cakkhu âsi yathâpurâṇakan ti. ‖399‖

Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ. ‖

timsanipâto samatto. ‖

nagaramhi kusumanâme Pâṭaliputtamhi pathaviyâ |
maṇḍe Sakyakulakulînâyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. ‖400‖

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP viparita°, BS paññâ, C mânussikâ, B 2. hd., C 2. hd., niratthakâ, C 1. hd. niruttikâ, L niratthîkâ, PS nirattikâ.—2, P supinantena.—3, B 1. hd. upadâvasi, 2. hd. upaṭhâvasi, C 1. hd. upadhâcasi, 2. hd. upaṭhâvasi, L upaṭhâsi, P muddha, B 1. hd., S mandha, C muṭha, C 1. hd. ritthakaṃ, BCL rûpa°, B °rupakaṃ.—4, S vaṭṭanî, P °ni-y-iva, S kota°, P °yohitâ, B °pubbaḷhaṃkâ, C °pubbaḷhakâ, L °pubbuḷhakâ. P °pubbaḷakâ, S pubbaḷhakâ.—5, BCLP piḷi°, P ° koṭikâ, S °koḷiko, P etta, P vivita, C° piṇḍanâ.—6, S asaṃgahanasâ.—7, S do cakkhu pâdasu, B hadassu, P sârayu, S tî.—8, C vigamâsi, L virâmâsi, P tavade, P °pari.—9, LS °cârinî.—10, BPS âhariya, C 1. hd. âhariya; *corr.* 2. hd. B ekadisaṃ, BCPS aggi, B laṃgiya, C 1. hd. liviya, 2. hd. liṅgaye, P ligiya, L laggiya.—11, B 1. hd. LS gaṇhissa, B 2. hd. gaṇhiya, P gaṇḍissa, BCLS âsi°, P âsîvicaṃ, B 1 hd., PS asi no, B 2. hd. api no.—12, P tato ca, B °ni, B 1. hd. CPS âgami, B 2. hd. aggami.—13, B passaya, S passîya, P cara°, C pavarampu°, BP °ṇakaṃ.—14, P Jiva°, P °kampa°, B 1. hd. S °kamma°.—16, BCP Pâtali°, C putha°, B° vîyâ.—17, P Sâkya°, S *om.* kula, LP °kulinâyo, S de, L bhikkhûniyo, C °nîyo.

Isidâsî tattha ekâ dutiyâ Bodhî ti sîlasampannâ ca |
jhânajjhâyanaratâyo bahussutâyo dhutakilesâyo. ‖401‖
tâ piṇḍâya caritvâ bhattatthaṃ kariya dhotapattâyo |
rahitamhi sukhanisinnâ imâ girâ abbhudîresuṃ. ‖402‖
pâsâdikâsi ayye Isidâsi vayo pi te aparihîno |
kiṃ disvâna valikaṃ athâsi nekkhammam anuyuttâ. ‖403‖
evam anuyuñjamânâ sâ rahite dhammadesanâkusalâ |
Isidâsî idaṃ vacanam abravi suṇa Bodhi yathâmhi pabbajitâ. ‖404‖
Ujjeniyâ puravare mayhaṃ pitâ sîlasaṃvuto seṭṭhi |
tass' amhi ekâ dhîtâ piyâ manâpâ dayitâ ca ‖405‖
atha me Sâketato varako âgacchi uttamakulîno |
seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇhaṃ adâsi tâto. ‖406‖
sassuyâ sassurassa ca sâyaṃ pâtaṃ paṇâmam upagamma |
sirasâ karomi pâde vandâmi yathâmhi anusiṭṭhâ. ‖407‖
yâ mayhaṃ sâmikassa bhaginiyo bhâtuno parijano |
taṃ ekavârakaṃ pi disvâ ubbiggâ âsanaṃ demi. ‖408‖
annena pânena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |
châdemi upanayâmi ca demi ca yaṃ yassa patirûpaṃ. ‖409‖
kâlena uṭṭhahitvâ gharaṃ samupagamiṃ |
ummâradhotahatthapâdâ pañjalikâ sâmikam upemi. ‖410‖
kocchaṃ pasâdaṃ añjanañ ca âdâsakañ ca gaṇhitvâ |

1, P °dâni, CS °dâsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhitherî, L Bodhittherî, P Bodhitti, S Bodhîtthî, L sîlambannâ, C *om.* ca.—2, LS jhânajhâ°, S °yatanatâyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L krîya, PS kiriya, P dhotasattâro.—4, P bhiyâ, BS bhirâ. BCLS °udire°, P °ûridesuṃ.—5, vâsâdikâpi. S ayyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikaṃ, BCS athâpi.—7, P evaṃm, S vem, B anuyuñca, BCS °mâna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—8, BP °dâsi, BC *om.* idaṃ, S isi vacanam (*om.* dâsî idaṃ), C vacana bravi, S abruvî. P radhamhi, C yatha°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajjitâ, BPS *add* ti.—9, P pûra°. L sila°.—10, P tas', C eka, L dhitâ, P ditâ, B 1. hd., S mitâ, S piya, P daritâ, S dhitâ.—11, P vadakâ, BCLS varakâ, BPS âgacchaṃ, BPS uttamâ°, L uttama ‖, BCLP °kulinâ, S °kulînâ.—12, B bahû°, P °rathano, C paṃ, B 1. hd. suṃ for suṇhaṃ, C saṇhaṃ, S tato.—13, B assurassa, L° rassâ, P pâta, C pana°, S panâmaṃ, BCPS, L 1. hd. upagammaṃ.—14, BC sirasâ, L vandhâmi, B 1. hd. yambi, P yata mhi, CS yathambi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa, BC bhagîniyo, P câtuno.—16, C tâ ‖ °vâraṃkam, P °vara°, S °kam, P uppiggâ, L bhâsanaṃ, BCP âsanan, L nemi.—17, S pâne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S *om.* ca, S tuttha sannî°.—18, P chârepi, B 1. hd. upanisâmi, 2. hd. °niyâmi, LS upaniyâmi, P upanissâmi, C *om.* ca, S demi upaniyâmî ca demi ca, P sa, S passa, C paṭi°.—19, P ghayaṃ, B 1. hd. samugâmi, 2. hd. samupagâmi, C 1. hd. sasuyâmi, 2. hd. sasuguhami, L °gami, P samughâmi, S samugâmi.—20, P ummara°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LPS pañcalikâ.—21, P pasâra, C passâ (sic), S pasâda, L añjaniñ, BCP añjani, S añjanî.

parikammakârikâ viya sayam eva patiṃ vibhûsemi. ||411||
sayam eva odanaṃ sâdhayâmi sayam eva bhâjanaṃ dhoviṃ |
mâtâ va ekaputtakaṃ tathâ bhattâraṃ paricarâmi. ||412||
evaṃ maṃ bhattikataṃ anuttaraṃ kârikaṃ taṃ nihatamânaṃ |
uṭṭhâyikaṃ analasaṃ sîlavatiṃ dussate bhattâ. ||413||
so mâtarañ ca pitarañ ca bhaṇati âpucch' âhaṃ gamissâmi |
Isidâsiyâ na saha vacchaṃ ekâgâre'haṃ sahavatthuṃ. ||414||
mâ evaṃ putta avaca Isidâsî paṇḍitâ paribyattâ |
uṭṭhâyikâ analasâ kiṃ tuyhaṃ na rocate putta. ||415||
na ca me hiṃsati kiñci na câhaṃ Isidâsiyâ saha vacchaṃ |
dessâ 'va me alaṃ me âpucch' âhaṃ gamissâmi. ||416||
tassa vacanaṃ suṇitvâ sassû sassuro ca me apucchiṃsu |
kissa tayâ aparaddhaṃ bhaṇa vissatthâ yathâbhûtaṃ. ||417||
na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṃ kiñci na pi hiṃs' eva na gaṇâmi |
dubbacanaṃ kiṃ sakkâ kâtuye yaṃ maṃ videssate bhattâ. ||418||
te maṃ pitu gharaṃ paṭi nayiṃsu vimanâ dukkhena |
avibhûtâ puttam anurakkhamânâ jinâmhase rûpiniṃ Lacchiṃ. ||419||
atha maṃ adâsi tâto aḍḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassa |
tato upaḍḍhasuṅkena yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. ||420||
tassa pi gharamhi mâsaṃ avasiṃ atha so pi maṃ paṭicchati |

1, C ayam eva, LP pati, S patî, S vibhu°.—2, B 1. hd. sâcayâmi, 2. hd. sâda°, S sâca° yasam eva, BLS dhovi, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tatthâ, P bhattânaṃ.—4, LS eva, S kâritaṃ, C *om.* taṃ.—5, C upaṭhâ°, B 1. hd. °layaṃ, BCLP °vati, S °vatî.—6, S mâtaraṃ, P ahaṃ.—7, P °dâsirâ, BPS na saccaṃ, C *om.* saha, P °âgâye, LP °vattuṃ —8, C puttaṃ, *cdd.* °dâsi, L parî°, S paribbyatâ.—9, P uṭhârikâ, L ki, P kin, B puttaṃ.—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kiṃ, B nâ, P sagacchaṃ, S saha gacchaṃ, C vaccha.—11, S âcch' âhaṃ.—12, P tassâ, S tassâ ha, S sutvâ, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusasasuro, C *om.* sassû, P nama, C maṃ, L apucchisu, P âpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassâ, C 1. hd. P aparaṭhaṃ, B visuṭhâya, C 1. hd. viyaṭhâ, 2. hd. vissaṭhâ, LP visuṭhâ, S visaṭṭhâya, S °bhutaṃ.—14, BP si, S sî, BS aparajjaṃ, C 2. hd. °rajjha, B 1. hd. *om.* na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C *om.* na, B 2. hd. C bhaṇâmi, P hic', S his'.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacajanaṃ, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye, 2. hd. kâtumâyye, C kâtayye, L kâtuyye, P kâtaseyya, S kabheyyo. B *om.* yaṃ, B maṃ saṃ, BCPS vindesate.—16, P ghara, P nayisuṃ.—17, B adhibhûtâ (1. hd. avi°?), L avisûtâ, S avibhutâ, BPS puttâm, B jinasimhi rûpini lacchi, C jinamhisi rupini lacchi, L jinâmhasi rûpini lacchi, P jinamhisi rûpini lacchi, S jinaṃhisi rupinî lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhâsi, S tato, BLS addhassa, P andhassa gharami.—19. C °sukena, S suṃkena, P vindata.—20, C tassâpi, S gharami, BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS paṭicchagati, B 2. hd. paṭicchayâti, C paṭiccharâti.

dâsî va upaṭṭhahantiṃ adûsikaṃ sîlasampannaṃ. ||421||
bhikkhâya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitâ bhaṇati |
so hi si me jâmâtâ nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ ca. ||422||
so pi vasitvâ pakkhaṃ atha tâtaṃ bhaṇati dehi me |
pontiṃ ghaṭikañ ca mallakañ ca puna pi bhikkhaṃ carissâ-
mi. ||423||
atha naṃ bhaṇati tâto ammâ sabbo ca me ñâtigaṇavaggo |
kiṃ te na karati idha bhaṇa khippaṃ yan te karihiti. ||424||
evaṃ bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attâ sakkoti alaṃ mayhaṃ |
Isidâsiyâ na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṃ sahavatthuṃ. ||425||
visajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekâkinî vicintemi |
âpucchitûna gacchaṃ marituye pabbajissaṃ vâ. ||426||
atha ayyâ Jinadattâ âgacchi gocarâya caramânâ |
tâtakulaṃ vinayadharî bahussutâ sîlasampannâ. ||427||
taṃ disvâna amhâkaṃ uṭṭhâyâsanaṃ tassâ paññâpayiṃ |
nisinnâya ca pâde vanditvâ bhojanam adâsiṃ. ||428||
annena ca pânena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |
santappayitvâ avacaṃ ayye icchâmi pabbajituṃ. ||429||
atha maṃ bhaṇati tâto idh' eva puttaka carâhi taṃ
dhammaṃ |
annena ca pânena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijâtî ca. ||430||
athâ 'haṃ bhaṇâmi tâtaṃ rodantî añjaliṃ paṇâmetvâ |
pâpaṃ hi mayâ pakataṃ kammaṃ taṃ nijjaressâmi. ||431||

1, *cdd.* dâsi, B ca, CPS °nti, B uṭhahanti, BLS adusi°, P arûpikaṃ, S sila°.—2, PS sikkhâya, P °kaṃ duṭhana, B 2. hand *del.* dantaṃ.—3, S bhi, P pi, B jâtâ, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. sonti, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L poṭhiñ ca, S sonti ca ghaṭî°.—4, C so pi ca, P atha tâlaṃ taṃ.—5, C ponti, L poṭhiṃ, BPS sonti, C pallañ, S mallakaṃ, P suna, BP bhikkhañ.—6, S tato, BPS amma, C *om.* ca, L maṃ, CS ma, S ññâti°, P °bhaṇa°.—7, B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin, P le ta, *cdd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha gaṇaṃ, S idha khaṇaṃ, C khippapavan te kari°, S karî°.—8, P gaṇito, B 1. hd., S gaṇiko, B 1. hd., PS *om.* yadi, C atthâ, B 1. hd. sattho. PS satto alaṃ, C ala.—9, B pacchaṃ eka° sâsasâvatthuṃ; last word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. adds ṃ, S paccaṃ, P °re sâsasâvatthuṃ, S °re sâssâvatthuṃ, L °vattum.—10, B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°, S aham, L °kini, B 1. hd., CP ekânikâ, S koṇikâ, C vicintesi.—11, CLS °tuna, P *the same or* °tunu, B °thuye, L °tûye, S parituye, L pabbajjissaṃ, P pabbajissa, S pabbajissâ.—12, P °datthâ, C sâ gacchi gocarâmânâ.—13, C takula, B 1. hd. S viniya°, C vinayatherâni, P °vari.—14, C °na ca amhâkahaṃ, L uṭhâ || yâsanaṃ, P °yâyasanaṃ, LP sâ, S sa, C °payisu. P °payiṃsu, but ṃ added from 2. hd., S paññâyiṃsu.—15, P kha, BCPS adâsi.—16, S yaṃ, C khajjena yaṃ tattha, B sanihitaṃ.—17, BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L °ajjituṃ, P °ajjatuṃ.—18, P naṃ maṃ, C naṃ, S tato, P idh' e suttakaṃ.—19, P annena sahanena, BPS tappayi, C santappaya, S samaṇa, L dvijâtiñ, BCPS °jâti.—20, C rodenti, PS °nti, L añjali, P añcali, CS añjalî, S panâ°.—21, C 1. hd., PS nijjade°, B nisajjadessâmi.

atha maṃ bhaṇati tâto pâpuṇa bodhiñ ca aggadhammañ ca. |
nibbânañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadaseṭṭho. ||432||
mâtâpitû abhivâdayitvâ sabbañ ca ñâtigaṇavaggaṃ |
sattâhaṃ pabbajitâ tisso vijjâ aphassayiṃ. ||433||
jânâmi attano satta jâtiyo yassâ yaṃ phalaṃ vipâko |
taṃ tava âcikkhissaṃ taṃ ekamanâ nisâmehi. ||434||
nagarамhi Erakakacche suvaṇṇakâro ahaṃ bahutadhano |
yobbanamadena matto so paradâraṃ âsevi 'haṃ. ||435||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ |
pakko tato ca uṭṭhahitvâ makkaṭiyâ kucchim okkamiṃ.||436||
sattâhaṃ jâtakammaṃ mahâkapi yûthapo nillacchesi |
tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||437||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ kâlaṃ karitvâ Sindhavâraññe |
kâṇâya ca khañjâya ca eḷakiyâ kucchim okkamiṃ. ||438||
dvâdasavassâni ahaṃ nillacchito dârake parivahitvâ |
kiminâ vaṭṭo akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||439||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ govâṇijakassa gâviyâ jâto |
vaccho lâkhâtambo nillacchito dvâdase mâse. ||440||
te puna naṅgalam ahaṃ sakaṭaṃ ca dhârayâmi |
andho vaṭṭo akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||441||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ vîthiyâ dâsiyâ ghare jâto |
n' eva mahiḷâ na puriso yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||442||

1, C naṃ, S bhaṇatî, S pâpuna bodhiṃ, C bodhiyaṃ phala ca, S °mmaṃ.—2, P labhâsu, C dvî°, S °karî dvapada°.—3, *odd.* °pitu, C °pitûhi °vâdiyitvâ sabbaṃ.—4, P satthâhaṃ, B 1. hd., S satthâyaṃ, L °jjitâ, B apassasi, C aphassayi, L apassayiṃ, PS apassasi.—5, C *om.* attano, C phalavipâko.—6, P tathâ, C âcikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, C *om.* taṃ, C etamanâ, B 1. hd. niyâmehi, P nisamâpehi.—7, C Ekakacche, S Rekakacche, B suvaṇṇi°, P °kâyo, C ayaṃ, S pahûtadhano, C pahutaṇo.—8, C yoppana°, P °padena, CP mattho, S asevi, *odd.* taṃ.—9, B 1. hd. avicara, 2. hd. apacisaṃ, C aviciyaṃ, P aviciye, S avîciyaṃ, CP cîram.—10, C tako, S makkaṭiya, B maggaṭiyâ, BCPS okkami.—11, L °kamaṃ, P pahâ°, S °kavi, BCLP yudhapo, S yuthapati, P nilañcesi, B nilâñchesi, S lañcesi.—12, S hantvâna.—13, S katvâ.—14, P kânâya, BPS khajjâya, S chalakiyâ, CPS °mi, B °mhi.—15, PS nillaccito, C nilaccito, B. 1. hd. LP dârakaṃ, S dârikaṃ, C parihitvâ.—16, C vatto, P gantvâ, S hantvâna, P pada°.—17, BPS vâṇijakassa (*om.* go), C °nijja°, P bhâviyâ, B 1. hd. S dâsiyâ.—18, B 1. hd. °dhammo, 2. hd. °tampo, L °tampo, CPS °tammo, B 1. hd. nillaccito, C nala°, S nillajjito, L vâse (?).—19, C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P saketaṃ, CS sakaṭa, C catthadhâyaram pi, P va, L dhârayamhi, P ṭhâyayamhi, S mârayamhi.—20, BPS anto, LP gantvâ, BS gaṃtvâ, C °dâyaṃ.—21, LP vithiyâ, P yare, S jato.—22, P bahiḷâ, S mahila, B hilâ (sic), P sûriyo, BLP gantvâ, S gaṃtvâ.

timsativassamhi mato sâkaṭikakulamhi dârikâ jâtâ |
kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhi. ||443||
taṃ maṃ tato satthavâho ussannâya vipulâya vaḍḍhiyâ |
okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ acchinditvâ kulagharassa. ||444||
atha soḷasame vasse disvâna maṃ pattayobbanaṃ |
kaññaṃ oruddha tassa putto Giridâso nâma nâmena. ||445||
tassa pi aññâ bhariyâ sîlavatî guṇavatî yasavatî ca |
anurattâ bhattâraṃ tassâhaṃ viddesanam akâsiṃ. ||446||
tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yaṃ maṃ apakaritûna gacchanti |
dâsî va upaṭṭhahantiṃ tassa pi anto kato mayâ ti. ||447||

Isidâsî. ||

cattâlîsanipâto samatto. ||

Mantâvatiyâ nagare rañño Koñcassa aggamahesiyâ |
dhîtâ âsi Sumedhâ pâsâdikâ sâsanakarehi. ||448||
sîlavatî cittakathikâ bahussutâ buddhasâsane vinîtâ |
mâtâpitaro upagamma bhaṇati ubhayo nisâmetha. ||449||
nibbânâbhiratâ ahaṃ asassataṃ bhavagataṃ yadi pi dibbaṃ |
kim aṅga pana tucchâ kâmâ appassâdâ bahuvighâtâ. ||450||
kâmâ kaṭukâ âsîvisûpamâ yesu mucchitâ bâlâ |
te dîgharattaṃ niraye samappitâ haññante dukkhitâ. ||451||
socanti pâpakammâ vinipâte pâpabuddhino |
sadâ kâyena vâcâya ca manasâ ca asaṃvutâ bâlâ. ||452||
bâlâ te duppaññâ acetanâ dukkhasamudayoruddhâ |
desente ajânantâ na bujjhare ariyasaccâni. ||453||

1, BP tisati°, BPS sâkati°, P °kulami.—2, P kassaṇamhi, S kapaṇaddhi, BLPS dhanita°, C gandhiti°, B °parisa°.—3, C kam man, PS kam maṃ, LPS sattavâho, C vipulâya ca, B vuḍḍhiyâ, LPS vuddhiyâ.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dvisâna, C pattâyoppanaṃ.—7, C tassâ piyâ bhariyâ, L ariyâ, S tariyâ, L sila°, BCPS °vati, BCP guṇavati °vati.—8, L anuruttâ, P sattâraṃ, B 1. hd. vindepanaṃ, 2. hd. vindesanaṃ, C visenam, P vinepanaṃ, S vindepanaṃ, cdd. akâsi.—9, L °philaṃ, cdd. apakiri°, S °tuna.—10, LP dâsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCLP °hanti, S °haṃti, L gato.—11, cdd. °dâsi.—12, PS °nipâto.—13, B Mantavatiyâ, C om. agga.—14, BCLP dhitâ, L âsî, BP asi, pâsâritâ.—15, P khîlavati, BC sîlavati. BCPS °kathitâ, S bâ°, cdd. vinitâ.—16, L °pitaro, C upasaṅkamma, BPS nissâ°, L °meta.—17, C °ratâhaṃ, B, C 1. hd., PS apassataṃ, B bhagavataṃ.—18, BCLP kimaṅgaṃ, S thacchâ, BLS appasâdâ, P sabbasâdâ, P bahûvighâthâ.—19, B katukâsivisupamâ, C âsivisu°, PS âsi°, S °vibhupamâ. S halâ.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pâde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhâkârena, C vâcâya mana° (om. ca), C om. bâlâ.—23, B dupaññâ, P asetanâ, P °dayâruddhâ.—24, PB desentaṃ ajonantâ, S adhâ°, P om. na.

saccâni amma buddhavaradesitâni te bahutarâ ajânantâ |
ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu upapattiṃ. ||454||
devesu pi upapatti asassatâ bhavagate aniccamhi |
na ca santasanti bâlâ punappunaṃ jâyitabbassa. ||455||
cattâro vinipâtâ dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti |
na ca vinipâtagatânaṃ pabbajjâ atthi nirayesu. ||456||
anujânâtha maṃ ubhayo pabbajituṃ dasabalassa pâvacane |
appossukkâ ghaṭissaṃ jâtimaraṇappahânâya. ||457||
kiṃ bhavagatena abhinanditena kâyakalinâ asârena |
bhavataṇhâya nirodhâ anujânâtha pabbajissâmi. ||458||
buddhânaṃ uppâdo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho |
sîlâni brahmacariyaṃ yâvajîvaṃ na dûseyyaṃ. ||459||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâtâpitaro na tâva âhâraṃ |
âhariya gahaṭṭhâ maraṇavasaṃ gatâ 'va hessâmi. ||460||
mâtâ dukkhitâ rodati pitâ ca assâ sabbaso samabhisâto |
ghaṭenti saññâpetuṃ pâsâdatale chamâ patitaṃ. ||461||
uṭṭhehi puttaka kiṃ socitena dinnâ si Vâraṇavatimhi |
râjâ Anikaratto abhirûpo tassa tvaṃ dinnâ. ||462||
aggamahesî bhavissasi Anikarattassa râjino bhariyâ |
sîlâni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjâ dukkarâ puttaka. ||463||
rajje âṇâ dhanam issariyaṃ bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge vâreyyaṃ hotu te putta. ||464||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâ edisakâni bhavagataṃ asâraṃ |
pabbajjâ vâ hohiti maraṇaṃ vâ tena c' eva vâreyyaṃ. ||465||

1, BLP saccânî, S bahuratâ, P ajântâ.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantaṃ, P °gatî, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti.—3, S uppatti, BPS apassatâ, B 1. hd., S bhagavate, P aniccimhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattâre, S pinipâto, S katañ, C kattha ci labhanti.—6, BLPS vinipâtagatâ, BP pabbajâ, P niyayesu.—7, S ânu°, B ubho, L pabbajjituṃ.—8, BCLS apposu°, P apposukâ, C ghaṭiyaṃ, PS °maraṇampa°, L °ṇapa°, B 1. hd. °hânassa.—9, P ki, C bhagavâtena, P bhavatena, S bhagavatena.—10, L pabbajji°.—11, P buddhâ, B 1. hd., S buddhâni, S akkhano.—12, S sîlânî, BLP °jivaṃ, *add.* du°.—13, C bhaṇanti, P bhâhâraṃ, BS âharaṃ.—14, BCPS âhariyaṃ, B 2. hd. âharissaṃ, S gahaṭṭhaṃ, PS maraṇâ°.—15, P *om.* ca, B 1. hd., PS samaṃgihato, C 2. hd. °bhihato.—16, BCP paññâpetuṃ, S paññâpetuṃ, L pâsâdale S pasâda°.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikaṃ, BCPS ki, C dinnâ mhi Vâ°.—18, C Aṇika°, L Anikarattâ, P Anikadattho, B dinnaṃ.—19, LS °mahesi, C bhavissati, P bhissasi, C Aṇika°, L ariyâ.—20, C sîlâdi, L silâni, S câriyaṃ, P dukkharâ.—21, PS ânâ.—22, BP dhâreyyuṃ, CS dhâreyyaṃ, S hetu, C 1. hd., L putti.—23, B 1. hd., S atha so bha°, P ata so bha°, BCPS Sumedha, BLPS edisikâni, C edisikâ, BCPS °gatam, B 1. hd., S âsâraṃ, P assâraṃ.—24, C *om.* vâ, BP hohîti, C hohisi, S gotîti, *add.* *om.* vâ, BC (L?) dhâreyyaṃ, P dhâyeyyaṃ, S dhâreyyuṃ.

kim iva pûtikâyam asuciṃ savanagandhaṃ bhayânakaṃ |
kuṇapaṃ abhisaṃviseyyaṃ gattaṃ sakipaggharitaṃ asucipuṇṇaṃ. ||466||
kim iva t' âhaṃ jânantî vikûlakaṃ maṃsasoṇitapalittaṃ |
kimikulâlayaṃ sakuṇabhattaṃ kaḷevaraṃ kissa diyyatî ti. ||467||
nibbuyhati susânaṃ aciraṃ kâyo apetaviññâṇo |
chuṭṭho kaliṅgaraṃ viya jigucchamânehi ñâtîhi. ||468||
chaḍḍûna naṃ susâne parabhattaṃ nhâyanti jigucchantâ |
niyakâ mâtâpitaro kiṃ pana sâdhâraṇâ janatâ. ||469||
ajjhositâ asâre kaḷevare aṭṭhinhârusaṃghâte |
kheḷassumucchâssavaparipuṇṇe pûtikâyamhi. ||470||
yo naṃ vinibbhujitvâ abbhantaram assa bâhiraṃ kayirâ |
gandhassa asahamânâ sakâ pi mâtâ jiguccheyya. ||471||
khandhadhâtuâyatanaṃ saṅkhataṃ jâtimûlakaṃ |
dukkhaṃ yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti vâreyyaṃ kissa iccheyyaṃ. ||472||
divase divase tî sattisatâni navanavâ pateyyuṃ kâyamhi |
vassasataṃ pi ca ghâto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayo. ||473||
ajjhupagacche ghâtaṃ yo viññû evaṃ satthuno vacanaṃ |
dîgho tesaṃ saṃsâro punappunaṃ haññamânânaṃ. ||474||
devesu manussesu ca tiracchânayoniyâ asurakâye |

1, BCLP puti°, *cdd.* asuci, C sûsanagandhanaṃ.—2, S kunapaṃ, S abhiyasaṃ°, BCLS °viseyya, P °viseya, B 1. hd. P santaṃ, B 2. hd. bhastaṃ (?), S santuṃ, *cdd.* sakiṃ, P saṅgharitaṃ, S asûci°.—3, *cdd.* jânanti, BLPS vikulakaṃ, C vikulakam. *cdd.* maṃsaṃ, C yoṇita°, S sonitapalitaṃ.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaraṃ, CP °vara, B 1. hd. riyyatî ti, C riyatî ti, P riyahiti, S riyyahiti.—5, C nibbû°, P nippu°, C acîraṃ, P âciraṃ, S kâro.—6, S cuddho, CL kaḷikaraṃ, B 1. hd. kaliṅka°, BC jikuccha°, P ñâtihi, S jâtîhi.—7, BCL chaṭhuna, P chaṭhana, S chaṭṭhana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasaṃbhattaṃ, C 2. hd. paresaṃ bhattaṃ, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °cchanti, L °cchanta.—8, P ki, CL °raṇo jana°, B 1. hd., P °raṇâ netâ, S °raṇa netâ.—9, P âhâre, S kalebare, P °nhârû°, S °nharu° BPS °paṃghâte.—10, B 1. hd., kheḷamucchâ || sassûvaparipuṇṇaputikâyambi, 2. hd., kheḷassumucchâ || dhanassavaparipuṇṇaputi°, L kheḷassumucchâ || savaraparipuṇṇe puti°, but ra *del.*, as it seems. C khelasumucchâdassacaparipuṇṇo puti°, P kheḷapucchâ sassâcaparipuṇṇaputi° S khelapucchâsassâcaparipuṇṇapûti°.—11, C vinibbhajjitvâ, P vinibbajitvâ, S âssa, B âssâ, C mâ bâhîraṃ, P karimayâ.—12, P asaramânâ || S °mâna, C 1. hd. sakkâ, 2. hd. sakkâraṃ, B mânatâ. C °ccheyyaṃ.—13, C khandhâ°, S °âyataṃ, C °âyatana, BC saṃkhâtaṃ, PS sankhâtaṃ, S °mulakaṃ.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C aniviganaṇti, B 1. hd., LPS kareyya, B 2. hd. vâreyya, C 1. hd. vâreyya, BPS icchiya, L icchiyâ, C iccheyyuṃ.—15, *cdd.* ti, P navanuvâ (?), B 1. hd., PS sateyyuṃ.—16, C saṅghâto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayo, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, *cdd.* ghâta, C eva.—18, C digho, *cdd.* tesaṃ sâro.—19, C mânussesu, S tiracchina°, P °yoniyo, B asûra°.

petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitâ dîyante ghâtâ. ‖475‖
nirayesu bahû vinipâtagatassa kilissamânassa |
devesu pi attâṇaṃ nibbânasukhâ paraṃ n' atthi. ‖476‖
pattâ te nibbânaṃ ye yuttâ dasabalassa pâvacane |
apposukkâ ghaṭenti jâtimaraṇappahânâya. ‖477‖
ajj' eva tâta abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asârehi |
nibbiṇṇâ me kâmâ vantasamâ tâlâvatthukatâ. ‖478‖
sâ c' evaṃ bhaṇati pitaraṃ Anikaratto ca yassa dinnâ |
upayâsi pîtaruṇâvuto vâreyyaṃ upaṭṭhite kâle. ‖479‖
atha asitanicitamuduke kese khaggena chindiya |
Sumedhâ pâsâdaṃ pidhatvâ paṭhamajjhânaṃ samâpajji. ‖480‖
sâ ca tahiṃ samâpannâ Anikaratto ca âgato nagaraṃ |
pâsâde 'va Sumedhâ aniccasaññâ su bhâveti. ‖481‖
sâ ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca âruhi turitaṃ |
maṇikanakabhûsitaṅgo katañjali yâcati Sumedhaṃ. ‖482‖
rajje âṇâ dhanam issariyaṃ bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge kâmasukhâ sudullabhâ loke. ‖483‖
nisaṭṭhaṃ te rajjaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dânâni |
mâ dummanâ ahosi mâtâpitaro te dukkhitâ. ‖484‖
tan taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ kâmehi anatthikâ vigatamohâ |
mâ kâme abhinandi kâmesv âdînavaṃ passa. ‖485‖
câtuddîpo râjâ Mandhâtâ âsi kâmabhoginaṃ aggo |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimito, P °mithe, S °mite, BCLP diyate, S dîghate, CS ghâto, P ghâtho.—2, L nîrayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuhi, S °pâtâga°, S kîlissa°.—3, B 1. hd., PS attânaṃ, B 2. hd., C atâṇaṃ, L atânaṃ, P °sukha, S nibbânakhâ.—4, BPS sattâ, C tassâ, B nibbâna, P dasaphalassa.—5, *cdd.* apposukkâ, BLS° maraṇampahâ°, P °maraṇapa°.—6, PS evaṃ, C tâtâ, L, P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasârehi.—7, C nibbiṇâ, S nibbinnâ, B 2. hd., L kâme, BL vanta ‖ C vantaṃ ‖.—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P. 1. hd., ceva, B ce, B Anikaṃratto, CP Aṇika°, C ca ssa sâ di°.—9, B 1. hd., PS upassâ, B 2. hd., CL ubhayâya, B 1. hd., pitaruṇâtavâ, B 2. hd., LPS pitaruṇâvatâ, C pitaruṇavatâ, B 1. hd., CPS dhâreyya, L vâreyya, BP upariṭhate, S upariṭṭhate.—10, L athapitanici°, B 1. hd., CPS apitani°, P °nivitha°, S °nipita°, C naggena, BS khaggen' acchindiya, S °gen' acchantiya.—11, B Sumedhaṃ, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., °daṃ câpikatvâ, B 1. hd., C 2. hd., S câpiṭhatvâ, B 2. hd., câpivitvâ, P câpithatvâ, C pathamajhâne, P pathama°.—12, P tahi, C sammâpa°, P samapa°, C Aṇika°.—13, B 2. hd., °de ca.—14, C va, P *om.* ca, BC manasîkaroti, CP Aṇika°, S Aniratto, B 1. hd., aruhi, L ârûhi, LPS turita.—15, S °bhusi°, LPS °taṅge, B 1. hd., P katañcali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathañjalî, S yâcatathi, C Sumedhâ, P Sumedha.—16, S ânâ, P bhogi, B 2. hd., L bhogâ sudaharikâ, P dahayikâ.—17, B 1. hd., bhuñcâhi, S yudulla°, P leke.—18, C nissa°, S *om.* te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP °ro pi te, C °ro duve du°.—20, S taṃ taṃ, P ânatthi°, BPS vigatâ moh°.—21, BPS kâmâ me, P abhinani, B 1. hd., ânavaṃ. B 2. hd., CLP âdi°, BP sassa.—22, BS catudîpo, LP catudipo, BS râja, S Mandâtâ, L °bhogînaṃ.

atitto kâlaṅkato na c' assa paripûritâ icchâ. ||486||
satta ratanâni vasseyya vuṭṭhimâ dasadisâ samantena |
na c' atthi titti kâmânaṃ atittâ 'va maranti narâ. ||487||
asisûlûpamâ kâmâ kâmâ sappasiropamâ |
ukkopamâ anudahanti aṭṭhikaṅkâlasannibhâ. ||488||
aniccâ addhuvâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |
ayoguḷo va santatto aghamûlâ dukkhapphalâ. ||489||
rukkhapphalûpamâ kâmâ maṃsapesûpamâ dukhâ |
supinopamâ vañcaniyâ kâmâ yâcitakûpamâ. ||490||
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ |
aṅgârakâsusadisâ aghamûlaṃ bhayaṃ vadho. ||491||
evaṃ bahudukkhâ kâmâ akkhâtâ antarâyikâ |
gacchatha na me bhavagate vissâso atthi attano. ||492||
kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sîsamhi ḍayhamânamhi |
anubandhe jarâmaraṇe tassa ghâtâya ghaṭitabbaṃ. ||493||
dvâraṃ apâpuṇitvâna 'yaṃ mâtâpitaro Anikarattañ ca |
disvâna chamamaṃ nisinne rodante idam avoca. ||494||
dîgho bâlânaṃ saṃsâro punappunaṃ ca rodataṃ |
anamatagge pitu maraṇe bhâtu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ||495||
assu thaññaṃ rudhiraṃ saṃsâraṃ anamataggato saratha |
sattânaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sarâhi aṭṭhînañ ca sannicayaṃ. ||496||
sara caturo 'dadhî upanîte assuthaññarudhiramhi |
sara ekakappam aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena samaṃ. ||497||

1, C kâmâtittho, P abhitto, S patitto, S kâlaṃkato, C na ca tassa, BCL °puritâ. —2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na vitti ti°, P na vitti titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4, C asisulu°, S asittiṭṭhisulupa°, BCL, P 1. hd. sabba°, P °siyo°.—5, B 1. hd., PS ukkosamâ. BCLP °kaṅkala°, S °kaṃkâla°.—6, S aticchâ, C 1. hd. adûvâ, 2. hd. adhûvâ.—7, L ayoguḷho, S °guṭṭho, S santuṭṭho, B 1. hd., S agga°, P aggha°, S °mûḷâ, BLS dukkhaphalâ. P dukkhabalâ.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhappalu°, B 2. hd., C rukkhaphalu°, PS rukkhapphalu°, CLPS °pesu°, BCLP dukkhâ.—9, BS supinosamâ, BS °niyâ mâyâ, PS yâcikopamâ, B °kopamâ. C °kupamâ.—10, B sattisulu°, C °sulû°, P sattisusû°, S sattiṃsalu°, S *om.* kâmâ.—13, P gacchata, P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato. BLS visâso, P vissaso, C atthano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C °maraṇa, S tassâ, P gâtâya, B 1. hd., S ghâtâ, B 1. hd., S gaṃṭhitabbaṃ, P °tappaṃ.—16, S dâruṃ, *edd.* °tvâunahaṃ, BCP Aṇika°, P °ratthañ.—17, B chama, S chamâ, C rodente, L rodanti, P rodhante, P idhaṃ.—18, BCLP digho, S °ppunañ.—19, LP pitû, BPS vaḍḍhe, P bhattano, P vadho —20, B 1. hd., CP dhaññaṃ, S dhaṃñaṃ, B 1. hd., LS saṃsaraṃ, B 2. hd. saṃpâdaṃ, C °ggato ca || atha.—21, P satthânaṃ, B 2. hd. saṃsarataṃ, P parâhi, B aṭhinañ, C aṭhinaṃ, P aṭhanañ, C *om.* ca, P sandhiyaṃ, C °icca°.—22, BS para, C sarâ, P parama catuyo, B 'dati, CLPS 'dadhi, BCLP upanite, B 1. hd., C, P °dhaññam°, in P ṃ 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd., °thaññaṃ°, S °dhaññaṃ°, B 1. hd., °rûcinamhi, 2. hd., °rûciramhi, L °rûdhi°, S °rucinamhi.—23, C paraṃ, B aṭhinaṃ, C aṭhiraṃ, P eṭhitaṃ, S aṭṭhinaṃ, B 1. hd., PS pañcayaṃ.

anamatagge saṃsarato mahiṃ Jambudîpam upanîtaṃ |
kolaṭṭhimattaguḷikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahonti. ||498||
sara tiṇakaṭṭhaṃ sâkhâpalâsaṃ upanîtaṃ anamataggato |
pitusu caturaṅgulikâ ghaṭikâ pitupitusv eva na ppahonti. ||499||
sara kâṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yugacchiddaṃ |
siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ manussalâbhamhi opammaṃ. ||500||
sara rûpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamassa kâyakalino asârassa |
khandhe passa anicce sarâhi niraye bahuvighâte. ||501||
sara kaṭasiṃ vaḍḍhente punappunaṃ tâsu tâsu jâtîsu |
sara kumbhilabhayâni ca sarâhi cattâri saccâni. ||502||
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pîtena |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo kaṭukatarâ pañcakaṭukena. ||503||
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye pariḷâhâ |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo jalitâ kuthitâ kupitâ santâpitâ. ||504||
asapattamhi samâne kin tava kâmehi ye bahusapattâ |
râjaggicoraudakappiyehi sâdhâraṇâ kâmâ bahusapattâ. ||505||
mokkhamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi yesu vadhabandho |
kâmesu hi vadhabandho kâmakâmâ dukkhâni anubhonti. ||506||

1, B 1. hd. saṃsâdato 2. hd. °sârato, C saṃsârato, P saṃsâratho, S saṃsâṃdato, *edd.* mahi, BCP Jampû°, S Rambu°, LP °dipam, BL ûpanitaṃ, P ûpaṇitaṃ, C upanitaṃ, P °mattha°, C °mattâ gu°, S °gulikâ, L mâtâmâtusv.—2, BLPS *om.* sara, BP °kaṭha, S °kaṭṭha, C °kaṭhassa, C sâkha°, P °phalâsaṃ BCPL upanitaṃ.—3, P caturaguli°, S caturaṃgulikâ, C °kâ pi ghatikâ mâtâpitu yeva na ppa°.—4, PS kâna°, B 1. hd., °kacchaṃvaṃ, B 2. hd., C °kacchakaṃ, L pûbbe, B °cchiddhaṃ, C °cchinnam, L °cchiddhaṃ or °cchidmaṃ, P °cchindaṃ, S °cchindhaṃ.—5, P piraṃ, C *om.* ca, BP paṭimokkaṃ, C paripuṇṇaṃ, S paṭimokkhaṃ, B 1. hd., P osammaṃ, C upamaṃ, S osapammaṃ.—6, S ghara, B 1. hd., PS pena°, B 2. hd., C pheṇa°, BPS °ṇḍomamassa, C °piṇḍo || pamâya, P kâra°.—7, C nandhe, S anise, C pharâhi, S râhi (*om.* sa), P bahû°, LS vighâte.—8, B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., CLP kaṭasi, B 1. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd vaḍḍhente, C vaḍḍhante, L vadente. B 1. hd., LPS suppunaṃ, B 2. hd., puppunaṃ, C pukhappunaṃ, PS jâtisu.—9, P para, S cca, P sattâri.—10, S amataṇhi vija° kiṃ, B °katu°, C mitena, BLP pitena, S *om.* pîtena.—11, P kammâyatiyo, P kaṭakatarâ, B pañcakatu°.—12, BCS kiṃ, S parilâhâ.—13, C sabbâ pi, BLPS kudhitâ, BPS kuppitâ, C kumpitâ, L *om.* kupitâ, BCS santappitâ, P kappitâ, B 1. hd., ayaṃpatta°, CPS asaṃpatta° S samâṇe, P ki, BCS kiṃ, S tâva, B kâme, C bahusamattâ.—14, B °udakampi°, P sâdhâyaṇâ.—15, B kiṃ, PS ki *edd.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadha°, BS °bandhe.—16, B 1. hd., kâmesu kâmâva || bandho dukkhâni anuhonti 2. hd., kâmesu hi bhasâkâmâ du° anubhonti, C kâmesu hi kâmâ vadhabandho || dukkhâni anubhonti, || L kâmesu hi || asâkâmâ du° anu°, PS kâ° hi asukâmâvabandho du° anu°.

âdîpitâ tiṇukkâ gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n' eva muñcantaṃ |
ukkopamâ hi kâmâ dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||
mâ appakassa hetu kâmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi sukhaṃ |
mâ puthulomo va baḷisaṃ giḷitvâ pacchâ vihaññasi. ||508||
kâmaṃ kâmesu damassu tâva sunakho va saṅkhalâbaddho |
khâhinti khu taṃ kâmâ châtâ sunakhaṃ va caṇḍâlâ. ||509||
aparimitañ ca dukkhaṃ bahûni ca cittadomanassâni |
anubhohisi kâmesu yutto paṭinissaja addhuve kâme. ||510||
ajaramhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye sujarâ |
maraṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbâ sabbattha jâtiyo. ||511||
idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarâmaraṇapadam asokaṃ |
asapattam asambâdhaṃ akhalitam abhayaṃ nirupatâpaṃ. ||512||
adhigatam idaṃ bahûhi amataṃ ajjâpi ca labhanîyam idaṃ |
yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkâ aghaṭamânena. ||513||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ saṅkhâragate ratiṃ alabhamânâ |
anunentî Anikarattaṃ kese 'va chamaṃ chupi Sumedhâ. ||514||
uṭṭhâya Anikaratto pañjaliko yâci tassâ pitaraṃ so |
vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajituṃ vimokkhasaccadassâ. ||515||
vissajjitâ mâtâpitûhi pabbaji sokabhayabhîtâ |
cha abhiññâ sacchikatâ aggaphalaṃ sikkhamânâya. ||516||

1, *cdd.* âdipitâ, P tikukkâ, B pucchantaṃ, L muccantaṃ, P mucchantaṃ, S muntaṃ.—2, P ukkoyamâ, B 1 hd., PS hi kâmâ hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kâmâ°, C jahe, S jâhi, BPS sukhu.—4, B muthu°, P phaḷi°, S bali, CS gilitvâ, C vihañapi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL saṅkhânubandho, C saṅkhânaṃ || bandho, P saṅkhânabandho, S saṃkhânabandho.—6, BLPS kâhinti, C kâhanti, B 1. hd su, C kâma, B 1. hd. chatâ, C caṇḍalo.—7, CLPS bahuni, B 1. hd., PS cittaṃdoma°.—8, C anubo°, P °bhohipi, BCPS kâmayutto, B 1. hd., CLP paṭinissada, S paṭinassada, C andhave, P andhuve.—9, BPS arajjamhi, BS kiṃ, P ki, P tata.—10, C °bâdhi°, BLS °gahikâ, L sabbatta. 11, B idam ajaram ida samânaṃ, P idhajaradasamânam, S idham âjarapidasamânam, C idam ajaram idam araṃ idan taṃ ajarâmaraṇapadaso (sic !), P idham ajarâmaranapadasoka.—12, B 1. hd., S asamattam, P apasattam, B 1. hd. sambâ°, PS asaṃbâ°, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S °litama ayaṃ, P arâya.—13, C bahûti pi, S bahuhi, P ajjâsi, BCLP labhaniyam.—14, S *om.* yo, P roniso, B 1. hd. payuñcati, C payujjati, S payañcati, P va, PLS *om.* ca, B 2. hd. âgha°, P âghâ°.—15, C eva, P gaṇati, LP Sumedhâ, S saṃkhâra°, P °gatena rati, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamânâ.—16, C arunenti, BLPS °nenti, C Aṇika°, B 1. hd. chusi, S *om.* chupi.—17, B upaṭhâya, B Animṇika°, CS Aṇika°, B 1. hd. añcaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yâva, P yâca.—18, B 1. hd. S °jjeta, L visa°, P viya°, BL pabbajjitum.

acchariyam abbhutan taṃ nibbânaṃ âsi râjakaññâya |
pubbenivâsacaritaṃ yathâ byâkari pacchime kâle. ||517||
bhagavati Koṇâgamane saṃghârâmamhi navanivesamhi |
sakhiyo tîṇi janiyo vihâradânaṃ adâsimhâ. ||518||
dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satâni ca satakkhattuṃ |
devesu upapajjimhâ ko pana vâdo manussesu. ||519||
devesu mahiddhikâ ahumhâ manussakamhi ko pana vâdo |
sattaratanassa mahesî itthiratanaṃ ahaṃ âsiṃ. ||520||
so hetu so pabhavo taṃ mûlaṃ satthu sâsane khanti |
taṃ paṭhamasamodhânaṃ taṃ dhammaratâya nibbânaṃ. ||521||
evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṃ anomapaññassa |
nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvâ virajjantî ti. ||522||

Sumedhâ. ||

mahânipâto samatto. ||

samattâ theriyâ gâthâyo. ||

3, L Koṇâgamaṇe, P °maṇena saṃgharâ° naca°, B 1. hd. °râmamhi ca nivesamhi; corr. 2. hd., S °râmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tiṇi, C jaṇiyo, P vihârâ°, C °simha.—5, L dasatakkhattuṃ, C *om.* ca.—6, S uppajjimhâ, C °imha.—7, BP manussikamhi, C mânussikamhi, BLPS *om.* pana.—8, *cdd.* mahesi, B itti°, P itthiyatanaṃ, BCLP asi, S âsi.—9, B 1. hd. *om. second* so, S pabhedo, C mûlaṃ sâvasâsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamaṃ, L *om.* paṭha, P °ṛathâya (?), L nibbâna.—11, B 2. hd., C evaṃ karonti, S anopamaññassa.—12, P nibbindani, P bhagavate, S bhagavato, P nippiditvâ, P °nti.—14, L mahâpânito.—15, B therîyâ, P has instead of this: therîpâḷisuttaṃ niṭhitaṃ | nibbânapaccayo hotu, S theripâḷi niṭṭhitaṃ, BLS add:

gâthâ satâni cattâri asîti (LS asiti) puna cuddasa |
theriy' (L theriy') ekuttarasatâ sabbâ tâ âsavakkhayâ ti ||

B adds: nibbânapaccayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattâ theriyâ gâthâyo || siddhir astu || me nibbânapaccayo hotu || At the end of the last leaf is written with small letters: Sumaṇârâmavihârasthânasantakatheri-gâthâ ||

NOTES.

1. athâparena samayena satthari Vesâliṃ upanissâya kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ viharante Suddhodanamahârâjâ setacchattass' eva heṭṭhâ 'va arahattaṃ sacchikatvâ parinibbâyi || atha Mahâpajâpatîgotamiyâ pabbajjâya cittaṃ uppajji | tato Rohanînadîtîre Kalahavivâdasuttantadesanâya pariyosâne nikkhamitvâ pabbajitânaṃ pañcannaṃ kumârasatânaṃ pâdaparicârikâ ekajjhâsayâ 'va hutvâ Mahâpajâpatiyâ santikaṃ gantvâ sabbâ 'va satthu santike pabbajissâmâ ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ jeṭṭhikaṃ katvâ satthu santikaṃ gantukâmâ ahesuṃ | ayañ ca Mahâpajâpatî pubbe pi ekavâraṃ satthâraṃ pabbajjaṃ yâcitvâ nâlattha | tasmâ kappakaṃ pakkosâpetvâ kese chindâpetvâ kâsâyâni acchâdetvâ sabbâ tâ Sâkiyâniyo âdâya Vesâliṃ gantvâ Ânandatherena dasabalaṃ yâcâpetvâ aṭṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjaṃ upasampadañ ca alattha | itarâ pana sabbâ pi ekato upasampannâ ahesuṃ | ayaṃ ettha saṅkhepo | vitthârato pan' ettha vatthuṃ tattha tattha pâḷiyaṃ âgataṃ eva || evaṃ upasampannâ pana Mahâpajâpatî satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ aṭṭhâsi | ath' assâ satthâ dhammaṃ desesi | sâ satthu santike kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | sesâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo Nandakovâdapariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇiṃsu | evaṃ bhikkhunîsaṅghe suppatiṭṭhite puthubhûte tattha tattha gâmanigamajanapadarâjadhânîsu kulitthiyo kulasuṇhâyo kulakumâriyo buddhasubuddhataṃ dhammasudhammataṃ saṅghasuppatipattiñ ca sutvâ sâsane abhippasannâ saṃsâre ca jâtasaṃvegâ attano sâmike mâtâpitaro ñâtake ca

---

1, *cd.* Vesâlî.—4, *cd.* 1. hd. Mahâpajâpatîgotamîyâ, 2. hd. *del.* gotamî.—6, *cd.* pabbajji°.—13, *cd.* Vesâlî, *cd.* dasaphalaṃ.—23, *cd.* °râjaṭhânîsu.—24, *cd.* °sunhâyo.—26, *cd.* sâmikâ.

anujânâpetvâ sâsane uraṃ datvâ pabbajiṃsu | pabbajitvâ ca sîlâcârasampannâ satthuno ca therânañ ca santike ovâdaṃ labhitvâ ghaṭentiyo vâyamantiyo na ciras' eva arahattaṃ sacchâkaṃsu | tâ hi udânâdivasena tattha tattha bhâsitâ gâthâ pacchâ saṅgîtikârakehi ekajjhaṃ-katvâ ekanipâtâdivasena saṅgîtiṃ âropayiṃsu | imâ theriyâ gâthânâmâ hi. ||

1. *katvâ colena pârutâ* ti | paṃsukûlakacoḷehi cîvaraṃ katvâ acchâditasarîrâ | taṃ nivatthâ c' eva pârutâ ca || . . . *sukkhaḍâkaṃ vâ* ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asârabhâvanidassanaṃ | *kumbhiyan* ti | tadâdhârassa aniccatucchâdibhâvanidassanaṃ. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ pakkhipantiyâ parivattentiyâ musalena koṭṭentiyâ piṭṭhî oṇâmetabbâ hotî ti khujjakâraṇahetutâya tad ubhayaṃ khujjaṃ ti vuttaṃ | sâmiko pan' assâ khujjo eva. ||

12. *avasâyî* (sic) ti | avasâyo vuccati avasânaṃ niṭṭhânaṃ | taṃ pi kâmesu appaṭibaddhacittatâya uddhaṃsotâ ti vakkhamânattâ samaṇakiccassa niṭṭhânaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassa ci || . . . *avasâyi*, though given by all the MSS. and the Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. *Nandâ*: ayaṃ kira Vipassissa bhagavato kâle Bandhumatînagare gahapatimahâsâlassa dhîtâ hutvâ satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvâ saraṇesu ca sîlesu ca patiṭṭhitâ satthari parinibbute dhâtucetiyaṃ ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena chaddena katvâ pûjaṃ katvâ kâlaṃ katvâ sagge nibbattitvâ aparâparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyâ kucchismiṃ nibbatti Nandâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi. || . . .

21. 22. *Jentâ* (thus Commentary throughout): ayaṃ pana Vesâliyaṃ Licchavirâjakule nibbattî ti. ||

23. 24. *sumuttikâ* ti âdikâ Sumaṅgalamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave kusalaṃ upacinitvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthi-

1, *ed.* pabbajjiṃsu | pabbajjitvâ.—12, *ed.* pakkhintiyâ.—13, *ed.* koṭentiyâ, *ed.* oṇâme° hohî.—17, *ed.* appaṭibandha°.—26, *ed.* chaṭṭena; *om.* first katvâ, *ed.* nippa°.—29, *ed.* nippatti, *ed.* nâmâ.—31, *ed.* nippatti.

yaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattitvâ vayappattâ aññatarassa naḷakârassa dinnâ paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttaṃ labhitvâ tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nâmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhâya Sumaṅgalamâtâ ti paññâyittha | yasmâ pan' assâ nâmaṃ gottaṃ na pâkaṭaṃ tasmâ aññatarâ bhikkhunî asaññâtâ ti pâḷiyaṃ vuttaṃ || . . . tattha *sumuttike* ti | sumuttâ | kakâro padapûraṇamattaṃ | suṭṭhu muttâ vatâ ti attho | sâsane attanâ paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvâ pasâdavasena tassâ vâ pasaṃsâvasena âmantetvâ vuttaṃ *sumuttike sumuttikâ* ti || yaṃ pana gihikâ visesato jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ dassentî sâdhu muttika mhi âdiṃ âha || tattha *sâdhu muttika mhî* ti | sammad eva muttâ vata amhi | *musalassâ* ti | musalato | ayaṃ kira daḷiddabhâvena gihikâkâle sayaṃ eva musalakammaṃ karoti | tasmâ evaṃ âha | *ahiriko me* ti | mama sâmiko ahiriko nillajjo | so mama na ruccatî ti vacanaseso || pakatiyâ 'va kâmesu virattacittatâya kâmâdhimuttânaṃ pavattiṃ jigucchantî vadati *chattakaṃ vâsî* (sic) ti | jîvitahetukena kariyamânaṃ chattakaṃ pi me na ruccatî ti attho | vâsaddo avuttasamuccayattho | tena peḷâcaṅgoṭakâdi saṃgaṇhâti || veḷudaṇḍâdîni gahetvâ divase divase chattâdînaṃ karaṇavasena dukkhajîvitaṃ jigucchantî vadati *ahitako me tato* ti | keci tato ti vatvâ ahitako jarâvaho gihikâkâle mama sarîrato vâyatî ti atthaṃ vadanti | apare pana ahitako paresaṃ duggandhataro mama sarîrato vâyatî ti atthaṃ vadanti | *ukkhalikâ me daḷiddabhâvâ* ti (corr. 2. hd. to daddubhâvâ ti) | me mama bhattapacanabhâjanaṃ cirapârivâsikabhâvena aparisuddhatâya udakasabbagandhaṃ vâyati || tato ayaṃ sâdhu muttika mhî ti yojanâ || . . . *viharâmi* vinâsemi pajahâmî ti attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable that the name of thera Sumaṅgala's mother was Muttâ or Sumuttâ. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakaṃ vâ pi* some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vâti*; but I am very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vinâsemi, pajahâmi*

1, *ed.* dalidda° nippa°.—2, *ed.* pathama°.—4, *ed.* nâma.—10, *ed.* yâ; *ed.* gîhikâ sesato jikucchati tato vimutti.—12, *ed.* vatâ.—13, *ed.* gîhikâle.—16, *ed.* pavatti | jigu°.—19, *ed.* °caṅkoṭa°.—21, *ed.* jikucchanti vadasi.—22, *ed.* gîhikâle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihanâmi* or to *vicchindanti viharâmi*, but not to *viharâmi* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taṃ katvâ negamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi man* ti | taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhanaṃ agghaṃ katvâ negamo nigamavâsijano itthiratanabhâvena anagghaṃ pi samânaṃ agghe agghanimittaṃ Aḍḍhakâsî ti samaññâvasena maṃ ṭhapesi || tathâ maṃ voharî ti attho. ||

31. tattha *câtuddasî pañcaddasî* ti | cuddasannaṃ pûraṇî câtuddasî pañcadasannaṃ pûraṇî pañcaddasî ti | câtuddasî pañcaddasî yâ ca pakkhassâ ti sambandho | accantasaṃyoge c' etaṃ upayogavacanaṃ | *yâ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamî* ti | yâ câ ti yojanâ | *pâṭihârikapakkhañ* (*sic*) *câ* ti | parihâraṇakapakkhañ ca câtuddasîpañcaddasîaṭṭhamînaṃ yathâkkamaṃ âdito antato vâ pavesaniggamavasena uposathasîlassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | terasîpâṭipadasattamînavamîsu câ ti attho | *aṭṭhaṅgasusamâgatan* ti | pâṇâtipâtâ veramaṇîâdîhi aṭṭhahi aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannâgataṃ uposathaṃ | *upagacchin* ti upagamiṃ upavasin ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upâgacchiṃ.—cfr. Dhammapadaṃ p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therî as Mettâ and Mittâ, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyarâjakula of Kapilavatthu.

33. 34. *uddhaṃ pâdatalâ* ti âdikâ Abhayamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave puññâni upacinantî Tissassa bhagavato kâle kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ patvâ ekadivasaṃ satthâraṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ disvâ pasannamânasâ pattaṃ gahetvâ kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkhaṃ adâsi | sâ tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde tâdisena kammanissandena Ujjeniyaṃ Padumavatî nâma nagarasobhaṇî ahosi | râjâ Bimbisâro tassâ rûpasampattiâdike guṇe sutvâ purohitassa âcikkhi | Ujjeniyaṃ kira Padumavatî nâma gaṇikâ ahosi (sic) | taṃ ahaṃ daṭṭhukâmo mhî ti | purohito sâdhu devâ ti mantabalena Kumbhiraṃ nâma yakkhaṃ âvahetvâ yakkhânubhâvena râjânaṃ tâvad eva Ujjenînagaraṃ nesi ||

6, *cd.* agghena agghani°.—8, *cd.* catu°.—9, *cd.* catu°, *cd.* pañcadasî.—11, *cd.* om. ti *after* aṭṭhamî, *cd.* yañ câ ti.—14, *cd.* 2. hd. pavesanigama°.—18, *cd.* upagacchî ti upagami.—26, nippatitvâ.

râjâ tâya saddhiṃ ekarattiṃ saṃvâsaṃ kappesi | sâ tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi rañño ca ârocesi | mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho patiṭṭhahî ti | taṃ sutvâ râjâ naṃ sace putto bhaveyya vaḍḍhetvâ maṃ dassehî ti vatvâ muddikaṃ datvâ agamâsi | sâ dasamâsaccayena puttaṃ vijâyitvâ nâmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nâmaṃ akâsi | puttañ ca sattavassikakâle tava pitâ Bimbisâramahârâjo ti rañño santikaṃ pahiṇi | râjâ taṃ passitvâ puttasinehaṃ paṭilabhitvâ kumârakaparihârena vaḍḍhesi | tassa saddhâpaṭilâbho pabbajjâvisesâdhigamo ca heṭṭhâ âgato yeva | tassa mâtâ aparabhâge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi || . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ attano puttena Abhayattherena dhammaṃ kathentena ovâdavasena tâ gâthâ bhâsitâ udânavasena sayaṃ pi tâ eva paccudâharantî uddhaṃ . . . nibbutâ ti âha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattherî: . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Ujjeniyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ Abhayamâtu sahâyikâ hutvâ tâya pabbajitâya sinehena sayaṃ pi pabbajitvâ tâya saddhiṃ Râjagahe vasamânâ ekadivasaṃ asubhadassanatthaṃ Sîtavanaṃ agamâsi | satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va tassânubhûtapubbaṃ ârammaṇaṃ purato katvâ tassâ uddhumâtakâdibhâvaṃ pakâsesi .| taṃ disvâ saṃvegamânassâ aṭṭhâsi | satthâ obhâsaṃ pharitvâ purato nisinnaṃ viya attânaṃ dassesi | *Abhaye bhiduro* etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . *sâsanan* ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ udânentî tâ eva gâthâ parivattitvâ abhâsi. ||

43. Paṭâcârâtheriṃ sandhâya vadati | sâ bhikkhûnî (sic) upâgacchi (sic) yâ (2. hd.) me saddhâyikâyi (sic) pi *pâṭho*. |

46. suññatasamâpattiyâ animittasamâpattiyâ ca ahaṃ yad icchitaṃ lâbhinî. |

48. ogayha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ ti vâ *pâṭho* | makâro padasandhikaro | . . . Candabhâgânadiyâ tîre. ||

8, *cd.* passetvâ puttasinnehaṃ.—12, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. Abhayatthe°, 2. hd. °yathe°.—15, *cd.* sâ gâthâ.—18, *cd.* nippa°.—19, *cd.* sinne°.—23, *cd.* uddhumâtikâdiribhâvaṃ.—32, *cd.* icchakaṃ.

50. *khalû* ti avadhâraṇatthe nipâto | *tato* hatthidassanato pacchâ | *tâya* hatthino kiriyâya hetubhûtâya vanaṃ araññaṃ gatâ cittaṃ samâdhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tâya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutâ* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning "certainty," "surety." This at least would give a very good sense.

51–53. *amma Jîvâ* ti âdikâ Ubbiriyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ mâtâpitusu maṅgalaṃ anubhavituṃ gehantaragatesu adutiyâ sayaṃ gehe ohînâ upakaṭṭhâya velâya bhagavato sâvakaṃ ekaṃ khîṇâsavatheraṃ gehadvârasamîpena gacchantaṃ disvâ bhikkhaṃ dâtukâmâ bhante idha pavisathâ ti vatvâ there gehaṃ paviṭṭhe pañcapatiṭṭhitena theraṃ vanditvâ goṇakâdîhi âsanaṃ paññâpetvâ adâsi | nisîdi thero paññatte âsane | sâ pattaṃ gahetvâ piṇḍapâtassa pûretvâ therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanaṃ katvâ pakkâmi | sâ tena puññakammena tâvatiṃsesu nibbattitvâ tattha yâvatâyukaṃ uḷâradibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvâ tato cutâ sugatisu yeva saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ gahapatimahâsâlakule nibbattitvâ Ubbirî ti nâma. abhirûpâ dassanîyâ. ahosi | sâ vayappattakâle Kosalarañño attano gehe nîtâ katipayasaṃvaccharâtikkamena ekaṃ dhîtaraṃ labhi | tassâ Jîvantî ti nâmaṃ akaṃsuṃ | râjâ tassâ dhîtaraṃ disvâ tuṭṭhamânaso Ubbiriyâ abhisekaṃ adâsi | dhîtâ pan' assâ âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ vicaraṇakâle kâlaṃ akâsi | mâtâ yattha tassâ sarîranikkhepo kato taṃ susânaṃ gantvâ divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasaṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvâ vanditvâ thokaṃ nisîditvâ gatâ | Aciravatînadiyâ tîre ṭhatvâ dhîtaraṃ ârabbha paridevati | taṃ disvâ satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ yathânisinno 'va attânaṃ dassetvâ kasmâ vippalapasî ti pucchi | mama dhîtaraṃ ârabbha vippalapâmi bhagavâ ti | imasmiṃ susâne jhâpitâ tava dhîtaro caturâsî-

---

21, *ed.* sugatiṃsu.—23, Ubbira ti nâmâ.—25, *ed.* katipayaṃ saṃ°.—31, *ed.* gaṃtâ, *ed.* paridevasi.—34, *ed.* vippalapasi instead of °lapâmi.

tisahassamattâ | tâsaṃ kataraṃ sandhâya vippalapasî ti | tâsuṃ taṃ taṃ âḷâhanaṭhânaṃ dassetvâ *amma Jîvâ* ti . . . =st. 51. *anusocasi* ti upaḍḍhagâthaṃ âha || tattha *amma Jîvâ* ti mâtupacâranâmena dhìtuyâ âlapanaṃ | idaṃ c' assâ vippalapanâkâradassanaṃ || *vanamhi kandasi* ti | vanamajjhe paridevasi | . . . *sabbâ Jîvasanâmikâ* ti | tâ sabbâ pi Jîvantiyâ samânanâmikâ | . . . 53. *muniṃ* ti | sabbaññubuddhaṃ. ||

54. 55. tattha *kiṃ me katâ Râjagahe manussâ* ti | ime Râjagahamanussâ kiṃ katâ kasmiṃ nâma kicce byâvaṭâ | *madhupîtâ va acchare* ti | yathâ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvâ madhuṃ pivanto visaññino hutvâ sîsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti evaṃ ime pi dhammasaññâya visaññino hutvâ maññe sîsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti | kevalaṃ acchanti yevâ ti attho | . . . *tañ ca appaṭivâniyan* ti | tañ ca pana dhammaṃ anivattitabhâvâvahaṃ niyyânikaṃ abhikkantatâya thâsotujanasavanamanoharabhâvena (sic) avasecaniyaṃ (sic) asecakaṃ (sic) anâsittakaṃ pakatiyâ 'va mahârasaṃ tato eva ojavantaṃ | *osadhan ti pi pâḷi* | vaṭṭadukkhabyâdhîhi kicchâya osadhaṃ bhûtaṃ pivanti maññe. ||

57. *Selâ*: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Âḷavîraṭṭhe Âḷavikassa rañño dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Selâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | Âḷavikassa pana rañño dhîtâ ti katvâ Âḷavikâ ti pi naṃ voharanti | sâ viññûtaṃ pattâ satthari Âḷavikaṃ damitvâ tassa hatthe pattacîvaraṃ disvâ tena saddhiṃ Âḷavînagaraṃ upagate dârikâ hutvâ raññâ saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ upagantvâ dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ upâsikâ ahosi | sâ aparabhâge sañjâtasaṃvegâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ katapubbakiccavipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ saṅkhâre sammasantî upanissayasampannattâ paripakkañâṇâ na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ therî Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati | ekadivasaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ Sâvatthito nikkhamitvâ divâvihâratthâya Andhavanaṃ pavisitvâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle nisîdi | atha naṃ Mâro vivekato vicchinitukâmo aññâtakarûpena upagantvâ || *n' atthi*=st. 57. . . . *pacchânutâpinî* ti gâthaṃ âha. ||

2, *ed.* âḷahana°.—10, *ed.* *om.* gahetvâ.—23, *ed.* Âḷavakaṃ.—25, *ed.* dârakâ.—28, *ed.* °kiccâ°.—30, *ed.* theriyâ Sâ° viharanti (1. hd. vihanti).

60–63. *Somâ*: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Râjagahe Bimbisârassa rañño purohitassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti. ‖ . . .

60. na taṃ dvaṅgulipaññâya itthiyâ pâpuṇituṃ sakkâ | itthiyo hi satatṭhavassakâlato paṭṭhâya sabbakâlaṃ odanaṃ pacantiyo pakkuthite udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvâ ettâvatâ odanaṃ pakkan ti na jânanti | pakkuthiyamâne pana taṇḍule dabbiyâ uddharetvâ dvîhi aṅgulîhi pîḷitvâ jânanti | tasmâ dvaṅgulisaññâyâ (sic) ti vuttâ. ‖ (!) According to the Commentator st. 60 is spoken by Mâra.

67–71. *paṇṇavîsati vassâni* ti âdikâ aññatarâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Devadahanagare Mahâpajâpatîgotamîdhâtî hutvâ Vaḍḍhesî nâma | gottato pana apaññâtâ ahosi | sâ Mahâpajâpatîgotamiyâ pabbajitakâle sayaṃ pi pabbajitvâ pañcavîsati saṃvaccharâni kâmarâgena upaddutâ accharâsaṃghâṭamattaṃ pi kâlaṃ cittekaggataṃ alabhantî bâhâ paggayha kandamânâ Dhammadinnattheriyâ santike dhammaṃ sutvâ kâmehi vinivattitamânasâ kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ bhâvanaṃ anuyuñjantî na cirass' eva chaḷâbhiññâ hutvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ udânavasena ‖ *paṇṇavîsati . . . sâsanan* ti (st. 67–71) imâ gâthâ abhâsi ‖ tattha *accharâsaṅghâtamattaṃ pi* ti | ghaṭikâmattaṃ pi khaṇaṃ aṅguliphoṭhanamattaṃ pi kâlan ti attho ‖ *cittass' upasam' ajjhagan* ti | cittassa upasamaṃ cittekaggaṃ na ajjhagamaṅ ti yojanâ. ‖ . . . 69. *sâ bhikkhunin* ti | Dhammadinnatheriṃ sandhâya vadati. |

72–76. *mattâ vaṇṇena rûpenâ* ti âdikâ Vimalâya theriyâ gâthâ ‖ ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Vesâliyaṃ aññatarâya rûpûpajîviniyâ itthiyâ dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Vimalâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | sâ vayappattâ tath' eva duccintitaṃ kappentî ekadivasaṃ âyasmantaṃ Mahâmoggallânaṃ Vesâliyaṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ disvâ

2, *cd.* nippatti.—5, *cd.* pakkudhite (correct?).—6, *cd.* pakkudiyamâne.—7, *cd.* pilitvâ.—15, *cd.* pabbajjita°.—16, *cd.* upadutâ.—26, *cd.* bhikkhûnî.—32, *cd.* nippatti.—33, *cd.* 1. hd. ducitaṃ, 2. hd. ducintitaṃ.—34, *cd.* °moggalânaṃ.

paṭibaddhacittâ hutvâ therassa vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ theraṃ uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kâtuṃ ârabhi | titthiyehi uyyojitâ tathâ âsî ti keci vadanti | thero tassâ asubhavibhâvanâ mukhena santajjanaṃ katvâ ovâdaṃ adâsi | taṃ heṭṭhâ theragâthâya âgataṃ eva | tathâ pana therena ovâde dinne sâ saṃvegajâtâ hirottappaṃ paccuppaṭṭhâpetvâ sâsane paṭiladdhasaddhâ upâsikâ hutvâ aparabhâge bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ ghaṭentî vâyamentî hetusampannatâya na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ udânavasena || *mattâ vaṇṇena* . . . *nibbutâ* ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

72. *aññâ samatimaññi 'han* ti | aññâ itthiyo attano vaṇṇâdiguṇehi sabbathâ pi atikkamitvâ maññi ahaṃ || aññâsaṃ vâ itthînaṃ vaṇṇâdiguṇe atimaññi | atikkamitvâ aññaavamânaṃ akâsiṃ. ||

74. *ujjhagghantî* (sic; 1. hd. uccha°) *bahuṃ janan* ti | yobbanamadamattaṃ bahubâlajanaṃ vippalambhetuṃ hasantî gandhamâlâvatthâbharaṇâdîhi sarîrasabhâvapaṭicchâdanena yâvavilâsabhâvâkâdîhi (sic) tehi ca vividhaṃ nânappakâraṃ vañcanaṃ akâsiṃ. ||

82–86. *Nandâ* : ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâkyarâjakule nibbatti | Nandâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ akaṃsu | aparabhâge rûpasampattiyâ sundarî Nandâ janapadakalyâṇî ti ca paññâyittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. *bahûvatasamâdânâ* ti pañcâtapatappanâdibahuvidhavatasamâdânâ | gâthâsukhatthaṃ bahû ti dîghakaraṇaṃ | *aḍḍhaṃ* (*cd. om.* ṃ) *sîsassa olikhan* (sic) ti | mayhaṃ pi sîsassa aḍḍhaṃ eva muṇḍemi | keci aḍḍhaṃ sîsassa olikhan ti kesakalâpassa aḍḍhaṃ jaṭâbandhanavasena bandhetvâ aḍḍhaṃ vissajjesin ti atthaṃ vadanti || Cy has *abhuñji* as C, and explains it by: rattiyaṃ bhojanaṃ na bhuñji. ||

93. *riñcitvâ paramaṃ atthan* ti | jhânavipassanâmaggaphalâdiuttamaṃ atthaṃ jahitvâ chaḍḍitvâ || In Cy the therî is called Mittakâlikâ. ||

1, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—3, *cd.* asî, *cd.* °vibhâvana.—14, *cd.* akâsi.—17, *cd.* °mâ!a°.—21, *cd.* nippatti.—25, *cd.* bahu°.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. ricchitvâ.

99. *maggam añjûsan* (sic) ti | majjhamapaṭipattibhâvato añjusam (sic) uparimaggaṃ uppâdentî. ||

102–106. Soṇâ according to the Commentator was also called Bahuputtikâ (patikulaṃ gatâ dasa puttadhîtaro labhitvâ Bahuputtikâ ti paññâyittha). Cfr. Note on Dhammapada st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantarâvimokkhâsin* ti | aggamaggassa anantarâ uppannavimokkhâ âsiṃ | rûpî rûpâni passatî ti âdayo hi aṭṭha pi vimokkhâ anantaravimokkhâ nâma na honti | maggânantaraṃ anuppattâ ti phalavimokkhâ paṇa samâpattikâle pavattamânâ pi paṭhamamaggânantaraṃ eva samuppattito taṃ upâdâya anantaravimokkho nâma | yathâ maggasamâdhi anantarikasamâdhî ti vuccati. ||

106. tattha *ṭhi* (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. dhidha) *tav' atthu jane iampi* (sic) ti | aṅgânaṃ sithilabhâvakaraṇâdhinâ jammi lâmake jane tuyhaṃ dhi (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. thita, corr. to ṭhi and afterwards to dhi) atthu (1. hd. ttha) tava dhitâro (sic) hotu. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading (cfr. L) was: *dhî tav' atthu jane jammi,* which is quite out of place hẹre. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure whether I have hit the correct reading.

107–111. *lûnakesî* ti âdikâ Bhaddâya Kuṇḍalakesâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Râjagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvâ Bhaddâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | sâ mahatâ parivârena vaḍḍhamânâ vayappattâ tasmiṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttaṃ Satthukaṃ nâma coraṃ sahoḍhaṃ gahetvâ râjâṇâya nagaraguttikena mâretuṃ âghâtanaṃ nîyamânaṃ sîhapañjare olokentî disvâ paṭibaddhacittâ hutvâ sace taṃ labhâmi jîvissâmi no ce marissâmî ti sayane adhomukhâ nipajji | ath' assâ pitâ taṃ pavattiṃ sutvâ ekadhîtâya balavasineho sahassalañcaṃ datvâ upâyena coraṃ vissajjâpetvâ gandhodakena nhâpetvâ sabbâbharaṇapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ kâretvâ pâsâdaṃ pesesi | Bhaddâ pi paripuṇṇamanorathâ atirekâlaṅ-

---

10, *cd.* vimokkhâna.—11, *cd.* anuppatto ti phalavikkhâpanasamâpattikâle.—12, *cd.* pathama°.—13, *cd.* yato.—25, *cd.* nippattitvâ.—28, *cd.* âghâṭanaṃ.—29, *cd.* sihañcapañcare, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—31, *cd.* nippajji.

kârena alaṅkaritvâ taṃ paricarati | Satthuko katipâhaṃ vîtinâmetvâ tassâ âbharaṇesu uppannalobho Bhadde ahaṃ nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapâte adhivatthâya devatâya sac' âhaṃ jîvitaṃ labhâmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ upasaṃharissâmî ti patthanaṃ ayâciṃ | tasmâ balikammaṃ sajjâpehî ti | sâ tassa manaṃ pûrissâmî ti balikammaṃ sajjâpetvâ sabbâbharaṇavibhûsitâ sâmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ yânaṃ abhiruyha devatâya balikammaṃ karissâmî ti corapapâtaṃ abhirûhituṃ âraddhâ | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu abhirûhantesu imissâ karaṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkâmhî ti | parivârajanaṃ tatth' eva ṭhapetvâ taṃ eva balibhâjanaṃ gâhâpetvâ pabbataṃ abhirûhanto tâya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ na kathesi | sâ iṅgiten' eva tassâdhippâyaṃ aññâsi | Satthuko | Bhadde tava uttarisâṭakaṃ omuñcetvâ kâyârûḷhapasâdhanaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ karohî ti | sâ pi | mayhaṃ ko aparâdho ti | kiṃ nu bâle balikammatthaṃ âgato ti saññaṃ karosi | balikammâpadesena pana tava âbharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ âgato ti | kassa pana ayya pasâdhanaṃ kassa ahan ti | nâhaṃ etaṃ vibhâgaṃ jânâmî ti | hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippâyaṃ pûrehi | alaṅkataniyâmen' eva âliṅgituṃ dehî ti | so sâdhû ti sampaṭicchi | sâ tena sampaṭicchitabhâvaṃ ñatvâ purato âliṅgetvâ pacchato âliṅgantî viya pabbatapapâte pâtesi | so patitvâ cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ ahosi | tâya kataṃ acchariyaṃ disvâ pabbate adhivatthâ devatâ kosallaṃ vibhâventî imâ gâthâ abhâsi |

na so sabbesu ṭhânesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇâ ||
na so sabbesu ṭhânesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddâ cintesi | na sakkâ mayâ iminâ niyâmena gehaṃ gantuṃ | ito gantvâ ekapabbajjaṃ pabbajissâmî ti nigaṇṭhârâmaṃ gantvâ nigaṇṭhe pabbajjaṃ yâci | atha naṃ te âhaṃsu | kena niyâmena pabbajjâ hotû ti | yaṃ tumhâkaṃ

3, *cd.* nagararattikena, *cd* gahitamatto ca, *cd.* adhîvattâya.—9, *cd.* abhirûyhaṃtuṃ. -19, *cd.* jânâmi and *om.* ti.—24, *cd.* adhivattâ.—28, *cd.* muhuttam. In a quotation from the Apadâna this verse runs thus: itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti lahuṃ atthavicintitâ |—30, *cd.* pabbajji°, *cd.* 1. hd. nigantûrâmaṃ, 2. hd. nigandha°, *cd.* nigaṇḍhapabbajjaṃ.—32, *cd.* tena.

pabbajjâya uttamaṃ tad eva karothâ ti | te sâdhû ti tassâ tâlaṭṭhinâ kese luñcetvâ pabbâjesuṃ | puna kesâ vaḍḍhantâ kuṇḍalavaṭṭâ hutvâ vaḍḍhesuṃ | tato paṭṭhâya sâ Kuṇḍalakesâ nâma jâtâ | sâ tattha uggahetabbaṃ samayaṃ vâdamaggañ ca uggahetvâ ettakaṃ nâma ime jânanti ito uttariṃ viseso n' atthî ti ñatvâ tato apakkamitvâ yattha yattha paṇḍitâ atthi tattha tattha gantvâ tesaṃ jânanasippaṃ uggahetvâ attanâ saddhiṃ kathetuṃ sapattaṃ adisvâ yaṃ yaṃ gâmaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ visati tassa dvâre vâlikârâsiṃ katvâ tasmiṃ jambusâkhaṃ ṭhapetvâ yo mama vâdaṃ âropetuṃ sakkoti so imaṃ sâkhaṃ maddatû ti samîpe ṭhitadârakânaṃ saññaṃ datvâ vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gacchati | sattâhaṃ pi jambusâkhâya tath' eva ṭhitâya taṃ gahetvâ pakkamati | tena ca samayena amhâkaṃ bhagavâ loke uppajjitvâ pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Sâvatthiṃ upanissâya Jetavane viharati | Kuṇḍalakesâ pi vuttanayena gâmanigamarâjadhânîsu vicarantî Sâvatthiṃ patvâ nagaradvâre vâlikârâsimhi jambusâkhaṃ ṭhapetvâ dârakânaṃ saññaṃ datvâ Sâvatthiṃ pâvisi | ath' âyasmâ dhammasenâpati ekako 'va nagaraṃ pavisanto taṃ sâkhaṃ disvâ taṃ dametukâmo dârake pucchi | kasmâyaṃ sâkhâ evaṃ ṭhapitâ ti | dârakâ taṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ | thero | yadi evaṃ, imaṃ sâkhaṃ maddathâ ti âha | dârakâ taṃ maddiṃsu | Kuṇḍalakesâ katabhattakiccâ nagarato nikkhamantî taṃ sâkhaṃ madditaṃ disvâ ken' idaṃ madditan ti pucchitvâ therena maddâpitabhâvaṃ ñatvâ apakkhiko vâdo na sobhatî ti Sâvatthiṃ pavisitvâ vîthito vîthiṃ vicarantî passeyyâtha samanehi Sakyaputtiyehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vâdan ti ugghosetvâ mahâjanaparivutâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle nisinnaṃ dhammasenâpatiṃ upasaṅkamitvâ paṭisanthâraṃ katvâ ekamantaṃ ṭhitâ kiṃ tumhehi mama jambusâkhâ maddâpitâ ti âha | âma mayâ maddâpitâ ti | evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vâdo hotû ti | hotu bhadde | kassa pucchâ kassa vissajjanâ ti |

3, *cd.* kuṇḍalâvaṭṭâ.—6, *cd.* etthakaṃ, *cd.* uttari.—9, *cd.* vâlika°.—10, *cd.* tassa jampu°.—11, *cd.* maddatu si.—12, *cd.* °rakânaṃ dasaññaṃ.—13, *cd.* jampu°. —15, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—16, *cd.* vihareti.—17, *cd.* °ṭhânisu, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—18, *cd.* vâlika° jampû°, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—21, *cd.* sâkhaṃ.—26, *cd.* Sâvatthi, *cd.* pavisetvâ vithito vithi.—30, *cd.* paṭisandhâraṃ.—31, *cd.* jampu°.—33, *cd.* 2. hd. visajjanâ.

pucchâ nâma amhâkaṃ pattâ ti | tvaṃ yaṃ attanâ jânanakaṃ pucchâ ti | sâ sabbaṃ eva attanâ jânanavâdaṃ pucchi | thero sabbaṃ vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbaṃ ajânantî tuṇhî ahosi | atha naṃ thero âha | tayâ bahuṃ pucchitaṃ | ahaṃ pi taṃ ekaṃ pañhaṃ pucchissâmî ti | pucchatha bhante ti | thero ekaṃ nâma kin ti imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi | Kuṇḍalakesâ n' eva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passantî andhakâraṃ paviṭṭhâ va hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvaṃ ettakaṃ pi ajânantî aññaṃ kiṃ jânissasî ti vatvâ dhammaṃ desesi | sâ therassa pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saraṇaṃ gacchâmî ti âha | mâ maṃ tvaṃ bhadde saraṇaṃ gaccha | sadevake loke aggapuggalaṃ bhagavantaṃ eva saraṇaṃ gacchâ ti | evaṃ karissâmi bhante ti | sâ sâyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanavelâya satthu santikaṃ gantvâ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvâ ekamantaṃ aṭṭhâsi | satthâ tassâ ñâṇaparipâkaṃ ñatvâ |

sahassam api ce gâthâ anatthapadasaññitâ |
ekaṃ gâthâpadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvâ upasammatî ti ||[1]

imaṃ gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâṭhitâ 'va saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi. | . . .

112–116. naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettan ti âdikâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayaṃ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantî satthâraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vinayadharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentaṃ disvâ adhikârakammaṃ katvâ taṃ ṭhânantaraṃ patthesi | sâ yâvajîvaṃ kusalaṃ katvâ devamanussesu saṃsarantî Kassapabuddhakâle Kikissa Kâsikarañño gehe paṭisandhiṃ gahetvâ sattannaṃ bhaginînaṃ abbhantarâ hutvâ vîsativassasahassâni brahmacariyaṃ acari | bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ akâsi | sâ devaloke nibbattâ ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhigehe

---

[1] Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpd., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dârucîri, while st. 102. 103. are referred to Kuṇḍalakesî.

1, *ed. om.* ti.—4, *ed.* tassâ bahuṃ.—7, *ed.* koṭi, *ed.* paviṭṭhâya hutvâ.—22, *ed.* nippatitvâ.—24, *ed.* bhikkhûnî.

nibbattitvâ vayappattâ attano gehe ekena kammakârena saddhiṃ kilesasanthavaṃ akâsi | taṃ mâtâpitaro samajâtikassa kumârassa dâtuṃ divasaṃ gaṇhâpesuṃ | taṃ ñatvâ sâ hatthisâram gahetvâ tena katasanthavena purisena saddhiṃ aggadvârena nikkhamitvâ ekasmiṃ gâmake vasantî gabbhinî ahosi | sâ paripakke gabbhe kiṃ idha anâthavâsena | kulagehe gacchâma sâmî ti vatvâ tasmiṃ ajja gacchâma sve gacchâmâ ti kâlavikkhepaṃ karonte nâyaṃ bâlo maṃ nessatî ti tasmiṃ bahi gate gehe paṭisâmetabbaṃ paṭisâmetvâ kulagharaṃ gatâ ti mayhaṃ sâmikassa kathethâ ti paṭivissakagharavâsinaṃ âcikkhitvâ ekikâ 'va kulagharaṃ gamissâmî ti maggaṃ paṭipajji || so âgantvâ gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivissake pucchitvâ kulagharaṃ gatâ ti sutvâ maṃ nissâya kuladhîtâ anâthâ jâtâ ti padânupadaṃ gantvâ sampâpuṇi || tassâ antarâmagge eva gabbhavuṭṭhânaṃ ahosi | sâ pasûtakâlato paṭṭhâya paṭippassaddhâ gamaṃ anuyuttâ sâmikaṃ gahetvâ nivatti || dutiyavâraṃ pi gabbhinî ahosî ti âdi sabbaṃ purimanayen' eva vitthâretabbaṃ | ayaṃ pana viseso | yadâ tassâ antarâmagge kammajavâtâ caliṃsu tadâ mahâakâlamegho udapâdi | samantato vijjulatâhi âdittaṃ viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamânaṃ viya ca dhârânipâtanirantaraṃ nabhaṃ ahosi || sâ taṃ disvâ sâmi me anovassakaṃ ṭhânaṃ jânâhî ti âha | so ito c' ito ca olokento ekaṃ tiṇasañchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvâ tattha gantvâ hatthagatâya vâsiyâ tasmiṃ gumbe daṇḍake chinditukâmo tiṇehi sañchâditavammîkasîsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍakaṃ chindi | tâvad eva ca naṃ tato vammîkato nikkhamitvâ ghoraviso âsîviso ḍaṃsi | so tatth' eva patitvâ kâlaṃ akâsi | sâ mahâdukkhaṃ anubhavantî tassa âgamanaṃ olokentî dve pi dârake vâtavuṭṭhiṃ asahamâne viravante urantare katvâ dvîhi jânukehi dvîhi hatthehi ca bhûmiṃ uppîḷitvâ yathâṭhitâ 'va rattiṃ vîtinâmetvâ vibhâtâya rattiyâ maṃsapesivaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ puttaṃ pilotikâcumbaṭake nipajjâpetvâ hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvâ itaraṃ ehi tâta pitâ te ito

2, *cd.* °sandhavaṃ.—3, *cd.* gaṇha°.—4, *cd.* hatthasâraṃ, *cd.* °sandhavena.—7, *cd.* ajja gacchâmâ ti, 2. hd. adds sve gacchâmâ after gacchâ.—8, *cd.* nessasi.—10, *cd.* paṭivisaka°.—11, *cd.* °garaṃ.—12, *cd.* °visake.—15, *cd.* paṭipassaddha.—21, *cd.* °nipâtaṃ nirantaraṃ.—25, *cd.* sañcâdita°, 2. hd. sañjâdita°.—29, *cd.* °vuṭṭhi.—30, *cd.* jaṇu°, *cd.* bhûmi.—32, *cd.* pilotikacumbiṭake nippa°.

gato ti vatvâ sâmikena gatamaggena gacchantî taṃ vammîkasamîpe kâlaṅkataṃ nisinnaṃ disvâ maṃ nissâya mama sâmiko mato ti rodantî paridevantî sakalarattiṃ devena vuṭṭhattâ jannukappamâṇaṃ tanuppamâṇaṃ udakaṃ savantiṃ antarâmagge nadiṃ patvâ attano mandabuddhitâya dubbalatâya ca dvîhi dârakehi saddhiṃ udakaṃ otarituṃ avisahantî jeṭṭhaputtaṃ orimatîre ṭhapetvâ itaraṃ âdâya paratîraṃ gantvâ sâkhâbhaṅgaṃ attharitvâ tattha pilotikâcumbaṭake nipajjâpetvâ itarassa santikaṃ gamissâmî ti bâlaputtakaṃ pahâtuṃ asakkontî punappunaṃ nivattitvâ olokayamânâ nadiṃ otarati | ath' assâ nadîmajjhaṃ gatakâle eko seno taṃ dârakaṃ disvâ maṃsapesî ti saññâya âkâsato gami | sâ taṃ disvâ ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ su sû ti tikkhattuṃ mahâsaddaṃ nicchâresi | seno dûrabhâvena taṃ anâdiyanto kumârakaṃ gahetvâ vehâsaṃ uppati | orimatîre ṭhito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ mahâsaddaṃ nicchârayamânaṃ disvâ maṃ sandhâya vadatî ti saññâya vegena udake pati | iti bâlaputtako senena jeṭṭhaputto udakena hato | sâ eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vûḷho panthe me pati mato ti rodantî paridevantî gacchantî Sâvatthito âgamantaṃ ekaṃ purisaṃ disvâ pucchi | kattha vâsî ko sî ti || Sâvatthivâsiko mhi ammâ ti || Sâvatthiyaṃ asukavîthiyaṃ asukakulaṃ nâma atthi | taṃ jânâsi tâtâ ti || jânâmi ammâ ti | taṃ pana mâ puccha aññaṃ pucchâ ti || aññena me payojanaṃ n' atthi | tad eva pucchâmi tâtâ ti || amma tvaṃ attano âcikkhituṃ na desi | ajja te sabbarattiṃ devo vassanto diṭṭho ti || diṭṭho me tâta | mayhaṃ eva so sabbarattiṃ vuṭṭho | taṃ kâraṇaṃ pacchâ kathessâmi | etasmiṃ tâva me seṭṭhigehe pavattiṃ kathehî ti || amma ajja rattiyaṃ seṭṭhiñ ca bhariyañ ca seṭṭhiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avattharamâne gehe patite ekacitakâyaṃ jhâpenti | sv âyaṃ dhûmo paññâyati ammâ ti || sâ tasmiṃ khaṇe nivatthavatthaṃ pi patamânaṃ na sañjâni | sokummattakaṃ nâma patvâ || || jâtarûpen' eva ubho puttâ kâlaṅkatâ panthe mayhaṃ pati mato | mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca

2, *cd.* vammikaṃsamîpe.—3, *cd.* °ratti.—4, *cd.* jaṇṇuka°, *cd.* savanti.—5, *cd.* nadî.—8, *cd.* pilotikacumbiṭake.—11, *cd.* olokiyamânâ, *cd.* atha sâ nadî°.—16, *cd.* nicchâriyamânaṃ.—21, *cd.* vâsi—26, *cd.* demi.—27, *cd.* °ratti.—28, *cd.* ekasmiṃ.—29, *cd.* pavatti.—30, *cd* °ramânaṃ gehaṃ.—31, *cd.* °takâya jhâyanti.

ekacitakasmiṃ ḍayhare || || ti vilapantî paribbhamantî tato paṭṭhâya tassâ nivâsanamattena pi vatthena patitenâcârattâ Paṭâcârâ tv eva samaññâ ahosi | taṃ disvâ manussâ gaccha ummattike ti keci kacavaraṃ matthake khipanti aññe paṃsuṃ okiranti apare leḍḍû khipanti | Satthâ Jetavane mahâparisamajjhe nisîditvâ dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathâ paribbhamantiṃ disvâ ñâṇaparipâkañ ca oloketvâ yathâ vihârâbhimukhî âgacchati tathâ akâsi | parisâ taṃ disvâ imissâ ummattikâya ito âgantuṃ mâ datthâ ti âha | bhagavâ mâ naṃ vârayitthâ ti vatvâ avidûraṭṭhânaṃ âgatakâle satiṃ paṭilabha bhaginî ti âha | sâ tâvad eva buddhânubhâvena satiṃ labhitvâ nivatthavatthassa patitabhâvaṃ sallakkhetvâ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhâpetvâ ukkuṭikaṃ nisîdi | eko puriso uttarisâṭakaṃ khipi | sâ taṃ nivâsetvâ Satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvâ bhante avassayo me hotha | ekaṃ me puttaṃ seno gaṇhi eko udakena vûḷho panthe pati mato mâtâpitaro bhâtâ ca gehena avatthatâ matâ ekacitakasmiṃ jhâyantî ti sâ sokakâraṇaṃ âcikkhi || satthâ Paṭâcâre mâ cintayi | tava avassayo bhavituṃ samatthass' eva santikaṃ âgatâ si | yathâ hi tvaṃ idâni puttâdînaṃ maraṇanimittaṃ assûni pavattesi evaṃ anamatagge saṃsâre puttâdînaṃ maraṇahetu pavattitaṃ assu catunnaṃ mahâsamuddânaṃ udakato bahutaran ti dassento ||

mahâsamuddesu jalaṃ parittakaṃ tato bahu assujalaṃ
anappakaṃ |
dukkhena phuṭṭhassa narassa socato kiṃkâraṇâ sokavasâ
pamajjasî ti ||

gâthaṃ abhâsi | evaṃ satthari anamataggapariyâyakathaṃ kathente tassâ soko tanutarabhâvaṃ agamâsi | atha naṃ tanubhûtasokaṃ ñatvâ Paṭâcâre puttâdayo nâma paralokaṃ gacchantassa tâṇaṃ vâ lenaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ bhavituṃ na

1, *ed.* ḍayhare ti. || || The words from jâta° to ḍa° are metrical.—2, *ed.* °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitâcârattâ.—5, *ed.* leḍḍu.—6, *ed.*° nti.—9, *ed.* âgantu.—10, *ed.* sati patilabhî bhagîni ti.—11, *ed.* sati.—12, *ed.* paccupaṭha° ukku° sampatinipajjâya nisîdi.—19, *ed.* taṃ.—21, *ed.* pavattita.—24, *ed.* 1. hd. catûsu before mahâ°.—26, *ed.* socatâ.—28, *ed.* amanatagga°.—29, *ed.* 1. hd. tanutaraṃ athanutaraṃ, 2. hd. del. athanutaraṃ.—30, *ed.* Paṭâcâri.—31, *ed.* leṇaṃ.

sakkontî ti | vijjamânâ pi te na santaye 'va | tasmâ paṇḍitena attano sîlaṃ visodhetvâ nibbânagâmî maggo yeva sâdhetabbo ti dassento || || na santi puttâ tâṇâya . . . = Dhammapadam st. 288. 289 || || ti imâhi gâthâhi dhammaṃ desesi | desanâvasâne Paṭâcârâ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhâpitâ pabbajjaṃ yâci | satthâ taṃ bhikkhunînaṃ santikaṃ netvâ pabbâjesi | sâ laddhûpasampadâ uparimaggatthâya vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî ekaṃ divasaṃ ghaṭena udakaṃ âdâya pâde dhovantî udakaṃ pi âsiñcitaṃ thokaṃ ṭhânaṃ gantvâ pacchijji | dutiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ tato dûraṃ agamâsi | tatiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ tato pi dûrataraṃ agamâsi | sâ tad eva ârammaṇaṃ gahetvâ tayo vâre paricchinditvâ mayâ paṭhamaṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya ime sattâ paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dûraṃ gataṃ dutiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi tato dûrataraṃ gataṃ tatiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevâ ti cintesi | satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhâsaṃ pharitvâ tassâ sammukhena ṭhatvâ kathento viya | evaṃ etaṃ Paṭâcâre | sabbe p' ime sattâ maraṇadhammâ | tasmâ pañcannaṃ khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jîvato taṃ passantassa ekâhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jîvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento ||

yo ca vassasataṃ jîve . . . = Dhpd. st. 113.

ti gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne Paṭâcârâ saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ sekkhakâle attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ uparivisesassa nibbattitâkâraṃ vibhâventî udânavasena || *naṅgalehi* . . . = st. 112–116 . . . ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

112. tattha *kasan* ti kasikammaṃ karonto | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | *pavapan* ti bîjâni vapantâ | *chamâ* ti chamâyaṃ | bhummatthe hi idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118 were first uttered by Paṭâcârâ, and afterwards repeated by the therîs together with their own gâthâs 119–121.

1, *cd.* vijjamânâsitenasanti evaṃ tasmâ.—2, *cd.* maggâ.—5, *cd.* patiṭhâpetvâ.—8, *cd.* ekautidivasaṃ.—10, *cd.* tatiyaṃ vâ°.—12, *cd.* paricchiditvâ.—17, *cd.* samukhena.—20, *cd.* °sata jîvanato.—21, *cd.* jîvitaṃ sepetî ti.—25, *cd.* °patti, *cd.* nippattita°.—29, *cd.* ekaṃ vacanaṃ.

122. *bhattacoḷassa nâdhigaṃ ti* | bhattassa coḷassa ca pâripûriṃ nâdhigacchiṃ. |

127–132. ettha ca âdito catasso gâthâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ sesânaṃ pañcamattânaṃ itthisatânaṃ sokavinodanavasena visuṃ visuṃ bhâsitâ | tassâ ovâde ṭhatvâ pabbajitvâ adhigatavisesâhi tâhi pañcasatamattâhi bhikkhunîhi cha pi gâthâ paccekaṃ bhâsitâ ti daṭṭhabbâ | *pañcasatâ Paṭâcârâ* ti | Paṭâcârâya theriyâ santike laddhaovâdatâya Paṭâcârâya vuttaṃ avedisun ti katvâ Paṭâcârâ ti laddhanâmâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo. |

129. *ayâcito tato 'gacchî* ti | tato paralokato kena c' ito idha âgacchi | *âgato ti pi pâḷi* | so ev' attho âgato. |

133. tattha *aṭṭâ* ti additâ | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho* | additâ pîḷitâ ti attho. |

136. *sañ cittaṃ paṭiladdhânâ* ti | buddhânubhâvena ummâdaṃ pahâya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvâ. |

138. *etadantikâ* ti | etaṃ idâni mayâ adhigataṃ arahattaṃ antopariyosânaṃ etesan ti etadantikâ sokâ | na dâni tesaṃ sambhavo atthî ti attho || *yato sokâna sambhavo* ti | yato antonijjhânalakkhaṇânaṃ sokânaṃ sambhavo tesaṃ c' upâdânakkhandhasaṅkhâtâ vatthû adhiṭṭhânâni ñâṇatîraṇapahânapariññâhi pariññâtâ | tasmâ sokâ etadantikâ ti yojanâ. ||

139–144. . . . evaṃ eva tattha tattha bhave âyatanaṃ gataṃ uḷâraṃ puññakammaṃ katvâ sugatisu yeva saṃsaritvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Magadharaṭṭhe Sâgalanagare râjakule nibbatti | Khemâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | suvaṇṇavaṇṇâ kañcanasannibhattâ vayappattâ Bimbisâraraññо gehaṃ gatâ satthari Veḷuvane viharante rûpamattâ hutvâ rûpe dosaṃ dassetî ti satthu dassanâya na gacchati || râjâ manussehi Veḷuvanassa vaṇṇe pakâsetvâ deviyâ vihâradassanâya cittaṃ uppâdesi | atha devî vihâraṃ passissâmî ti râjânaṃ paṭipucchi | râjâ vihâraṃ gantvâ satthâraṃ adisvâ gantuṃ na labhissasî ti vatvâ purisânaṃ saññaṃ adâsi | balakkârena pi deviṃ dasabalaṃ dassethâ ti | devî vihâraṃ gantvâ divasabhâgaṃ

2, *ed.* °pûri °gacchi.—4, *ed.* sesaṃ.—5, *ed.* pabbajjitvâ.—7, *ed.* °sata.—9, *ed.* avedisû ti.—13, *ed.* aṭṭitâ (twice).—15, *ed.*° bhâve.—19, *ed.* sokana.—21, *ed.* ñâta°.—24, *ed.* saṃsaretvâ.—30, *ed* vediyâ.—33, *ed.* devî.

khepetvâ nivattentî satthâraṃ adisvâ 'va gantuṃ âraddhâ | atha naṃ râjapurisâ anicchantiṃ pi satthu santike nayiṃsu | satthâ taṃ âgacchantiṃ disvâ iddhiyâ devaccharâsadisaṃ itthiṃ nimminitvâ tâlapaṇṇaṃ gahetvâ vîjamânaṃ akâsi | Khemâ devî disvâ cintesi | evarûpâ nâma devaccharâpaṭibhâgâ itthiyo bhagavato avidûre tiṭṭhanti | ahaṃ etâsaṃ parivâritâ na ppahomi manaṃ pi (?) nikkâraṇapâpacittassa vasena naṭṭhâ ti nimittaṃ gahetvâ taṃ eva itthiṃ olokayamânâ aṭṭhâsi | ath' assâ passantiyâ 'va satthu adhiṭṭhânabalena sâ itthi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvâ khaṇḍadantâ palitakesâ valitatacâ hutvâ saddhiṃ tâlapaṇṇena parivattitvâ pati | tato Khemâ katâdhikârattâ evaṃ cintesi | evaṃvidhaṃ pi sarîraṃ îdisaṃ vipattiṃ pâpuṇi | mayhaṃ pi sarîraṃ evaṃgatikaṃ eva bhavissatî ti | ath' assâ cittâkâraṃ ñatvâ satthâ || || ye râgarattânupatanti sotaṃ | sayaṃkataṃ makkaṭako va jâlaṃ | etaṃ pi chitvâna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino kâmasukhaṃ pahâyâ ti || || (= Dhpd. st. 347) gâthaṃ âhâ | sâ gâthâpariyosâne saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇî ti *aṭṭhakathâsu âgataṃ* | *Apadâne* pana imaṃ gâthaṃ sutvâ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhitâ râjânaṃ anujânâpetvâ pabbajitvâ arahattaṃ pâpuṇî ti âgataṃ | tatthâyaṃ Apadânapâḷi | . . . . . . taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle divâvihâraṃ nisinnaṃ Mâro pâpimâ taruṇarûpena upasaṅkamitvâ kâmehi palobhento || *daharâ tuvaṃ* . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gâthaṃ âha. ||

143. tattha *aggiṃ paricaraṃ vane* ti | tapovane aggihuttaṃ paricaranto | *yathâbhuccaṃ pajânantâ* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic) yathâbhûtaṃ aparijânantâ. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaraṃ* for paricarantâ. Cfr. st. 112 *kasaṃ* and *pavapaṃ*; Ten Jât. p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhâsayam.*

151. *dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ* ti | Majjhanâmassa seṭṭhino orasâ dhîtâ. |

159. *yathâbhuccaṃ pajânantî* (sic) ti | pavattihetuâdi yathâbhûtaṃ anavabojjhantî. |

2, *ed.* aniochanti.—3, *ed.* âgacchanti.—4, *ed.* itthi, *ed.* bîjamânaṃ.—9, *ed.* vassantiyâ.—10, *ed.* pathama°.—15, *ed.* cittâcâraṃ.—21, *ed.* pabbajjitvâ.—27, *ed.* aggi, *ed. om.* vane ti.

163. *hetvâ* (*sic*) *puttaṃ samupiyaṃ* (sic) ti | piyâyitabbaṃ ñâtiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvâ. |

166. *oraṃ âgamantyâni ti vâ pâḷi* | so ev' attho || *na-y-idaṃ punad* (*sic*) *ehisi ti* | orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânena idaṃ kâmaṭṭhânaṃ kâmabhavaṃ paṭisandhivase na punar âgamissasi | rakâro padasandhikaro | *itthan ti vâ pâḷi* | itthatthaṃ kâmabhavaṃ icc eva attho | . . . gâthâpariyosâne therî saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ patvâ udânavasena bhagavatâ bhâsitaniyâmen' eva imâ gâthâ abhâsi | ten' etâ theriyâ gâthâ nâma jâtâ. ||

170. tattha *bhikkhunin* ti | Khemâtheriṃ sandhâya vadati. ||

171. *uttamatthassa pattiyâ* ti | arahattassa nibbânass' eva vâ pattiyâ adhigamâya. ||

178. *Paṭâcârânusâsanan ti pi pâṭho.* |

182–188. Câlâ: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Magadhesu Nâlakagâme Surûpasârîbrâhmaṇiyâ kucchimhi nibbatti | tassâ nâmagahaṇadivase Câlâ ti nâmaṃ akaṃsu | tassâ kaniṭṭhâya Upacâlâ ti atha tassâ kaniṭṭhâya Sîsûpacâlâ ti | imâ tisso pi dhammasenâpatissa kaniṭṭhabhaginiyo | imâsaṃ puttânaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idaṃ eva nâmaṃ | yâ sandhâya theriyâ gâthâya Câlâ Upacâlâ Sîsûpacâlâ ti âgataṃ. ||

199. *sakkâyasmiṅ* ti khandhapañcake | *purakkhato* purakkhârakârino | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | Mâra tayâ vuttâ tâvatiṃsâdayo devâ bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantâ aniccatâdianekâdînavâ kule sakkâye patiṭṭhitâ | tasmâ tasmiṃ bhave upapattikâle vemajjhakâle pariyosânakâle ti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ kâle sakkâyaṃ eva purakkhitvâ ṭhitâ | tato eva avîtivattâ sakkâyaṃ nissaraṇâbhimukhâ ahutvâ sakkâyatîraṃ eva anuparidhâvantâ jâtimaraṇasârino râgâdîhi anugatattâ punappunaṃ jâtimaraṇaṃ eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccantî ti ||—Though supported by Cy the reading purakkhato (=Skt. *puraskṛtas nom. plur. of *puraskṛt) is certainly wrong.

201. pakampite ca loke kena ci pakampetuṃ câletuṃ

3, *cd.* *om.* vâ.—6, *cd.* 1. hd. yakâro.—11, *cd.* °therî.—12, *cd.* uttamattassa, *cd.* arahatassa.—17, *cd.* nâmagaṇa°.—15, *cd.* Sîsupa°.—19, *cd.* *om.* ti, *cd.* dhammadesanûpa°.—20, *cd.* ye.—21, *cd.* °le.—22, *cd.* sakâya°.—26, *cd.* vemajjha°, *cd.* kâla.—27, *cd.* sakkâya.—29, *cd.* °ppunnaṃ.—33, *cd.* pikan

asakkuṇeyyatâya akampiyaṃ ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mâ su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi* ti âdikâ Vaḍḍhamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî anukkamena saṃbhûtavimokkhasambhârâ hutvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Bhârukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ vayappattâ patikulaṃ gatâ ekaputtaṃ vijâyi | tassa Vaḍḍho ti nâmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhâya sâ Vaḍḍhamâtâ ti vohârittha. ||

209. *appamattassa jhâyato* ti | appamattâya jhâyantiyâ | liṅgavipallâsena h' etaṃ vuttaṃ | . . . evaṃ vuttaṃ ovâdaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvâ sañjâtasaṃvego thero [*i.e.* Vaḍḍho] vihâraṃ gantvâ divâṭhâne nisinno vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvâ arahattaṃ patvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ sañjâtasomanasso mâtu santikaṃ gantvâ aññaṃ byâkaronto || *ulâraṃ vata* etc. =st. 210–212. ti imâ tisso gâthâ abhâsi | atha therî attano vacanaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvâ puttassa arahattuppattiyâ ârâdhitacittâ tena bhâsitagâthâ sayaṃ paccanubhâsi | evan tâ pi theriyâ gâthâ nâma jâtâ. ||

213–223. *kalyâṇamittatâ* ti âdikâ Kisâgotamiyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantî satthâraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ lûkhacîvaradharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentaṃ disvâ adhikârakammaṃ katvâ taṃ ṭhânantaraṃ patthesi | sâ kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamî ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | kisasarîratâya pana Kisâgotamî ti vohariyittha | taṃ patikulaṃ gataṃ duggatakulassa dhîtâ ti paribhaviṃsu | sâ ekaṃ puttaṃ vijâyi | puttalâbhena c' assâ sammânaṃ akaṃsu | so pan' assâ putto âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ kîḷanakâle ṭhito kâlaṃ agamâsi | ten' assâ sokummâdo uppajji | sâ ahaṃ pubbe paribhavappattâ hutvâ puttassa jâtakâlato paṭṭhâya sakkâraṃ pâpuṇiṃ | ime mayhaṃ puttaṃ bahi chaḍḍetuṃ pi

14, *cd.* saṃjâta.—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisâgotamî, I here give the commentary at full length. cfr. *Thiessen*, Die Legende von Kisâgotamî. Breslau 1880.—20, *cd.* Kisâ°.—23, *cd.* bhikkhunî.—27, *cd.* duggatâkule.—28, *cd.* kisa° . . . Kisâ°.—29, *cd.* °bhavisu.—32, *cd.* agatasi, *cd.* mâ.—34, *cd.* pâpupi, *cd.* chaṭṭetuṃ.

vâyamantî ti sokummâdavasena matakaḷevaraṃ aṅgenâdâya puttassa me bhesajjaṃ dethâ ti gehadvârapaṭipâṭiyâ nagare vicarati | manussâ bhesajjaṃ kuto ti paribhâsanti | sâ tesaṃ kathaṃ na gaṇhâti | atha naṃ eko paṇḍitapuriso ayaṃ puttasokena cittavikkhepaṃ pattâ etissâ bhesajjaṃ dasabalo jânissatî ti cintetvâ amma tava puttassa bhesajjaṃ sammâsambuddhaṃ upasaṅkamitvâ pucchâ ti âha | sâ satthu dhammadesanâvelâyaṃ vihâraṃ gantvâ puttassa me bhesajjaṃ detha bhagavâ ti âha | satthâ tassâ upanissayaṃ disvâ gaccha nagaraṃ pavisitvâ yasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi tato siddhatthakaṃ âharâ ti âha | sâ sâdhu bhante ti tuṭṭhamânasâ nagaraṃ pavisitvâ paṭhamagehe yeva gantvâ mama puttassa bhesajjatthâya siddhatthakaṃ âharâpemî ti sace etasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi siddhatthakaṃ me dethâ ti âha | ko idha mate gaṇetuṃ sakkotî ti | kiṃ tehi ahaṃ siddhatthakehî ti dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ gharaṃ gantvâ buddhânubhâvena vigatummâdâ pakaticitte ṭhitâ cintesi | sakale nagare ayaṃ eva niyâmo bhavissati | idaṃ hitânukampinâ bhagavatâ diṭṭhaṃ bhavissatî ti saṃvegaṃ labhitvâ tato ca bahi nikkhamitvâ âmakasusâne chaḍḍetvâ imaṃ gâthaṃ âha ||

na gâmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na câpi 'yaṃ ekakulassa dhammo |
sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idaṃ aniccatâ ti. ||

evañ ca pana vatvâ satthu santikaṃ agamâsi | atha naṃ satthâ laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti âha | niṭṭhitaṃ bhante siddhatthakena kammaṃ | patiṭṭhâpanaṃ me hothâ ti âha | ath' assâ satthâ |

taṃ puttapasusammattaṃ . . . = Dhpd. st. 287 . . . gacchatî ti gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâṭhitâ 'va sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhâya pabbajjaṃ yâci | satthâ pabbajjaṃ anujânâsi | sâ satthâraṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvâ

1, *ed.* °manti, *om.* ti.—3, *ed.* manusse.—4, *ed.* gaṇhati.—8, *ed.* °desana°.—12, *ed.* pavîsetvâ pathama°.—13, *ed.* âharâpeti.—16, *ed.* siddhaṭha°.—20, *ed.* chaṭṭetvâ.—29, *ed.* assa.—33, *ed.* anujânâmi.

vanditvâ bhikkhunupàssayaṃ gantvâ pabbajitvâ upasampadaṃ labhitvâ na cirass' eva yonisomanasikârena kammaṃ karontî vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhesî ti | ath' assâ satthâ |

yo ca vassasataṃ . . . = Dhpd. st. 114 . . . padan ti imaṃ obhâsagâthaṃ âha | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇitvâ parikkhâravalañje paramukkaṭṭhâ hutvâ tîhi lûkhehi samannâgataṃ cîvaraṃ pârupitvâ vicari | atha naṃ satthâ Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipâṭiyâ ṭhânantare ṭhapento lûkhacîvaradharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapesi | sâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ satthâraṃ nissâya mayâ ayaṃ viseso laddho ti kalyâṇamittatâpasaṃsâmukhena imâ gâthâ abhâsi | *kalyâṇa°*=st. 213–223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhâvo* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ aññatarâya yakkhiniyâ itthibhâvaṃ garahantiyâ bhâsitâ. ||

216. 217. *appekaccâ sakiṃ vijâtâyo* ti | ekaccâ itthiyo ekavâraṃ eva vijâtâ paṭhamagabbhe vijâyanadukkhaṃ asahantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano gîvaṃ chindanti | *sukhumâliniyo visâni khâdanti* ti | sukhumâlasarîrâ attano sukhumâlabhâvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visâni pi khâdanti | *janamârakamajjhagatâ* ti | janamârako vuccati mûḷhagabbho mâtugâmajanassa mârako | majjhagatajanamârakâ kucchigatamûḷhagabbhâ ti attho | *ubho pi byasanâni anubhonti* ti | gabbho gabbhinî câ ti dve pi janâ maraṇamâraṇantikabyasanâni pâpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇantî ti janamârakâ nâma kilesâ | tesaṃ majjhagatâ kilesasantânapatitâ ubho pi jâyâpatikâ idha kilesapariḷâhavasena âyatiṃ duggatiparikkilesavasena byasanâni pâpuṇantî ti | imâ kira dve gâthâ sâ yakkhinî purimattabhâve attano anubhûtadukkhaṃ anussaritvâ âha | therî pana itthibhâve âdînavavibhâvanâya paccanubhâsantî avoca || *upavijaññâ gacchanti* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ pavattiṃ ârabbha bhâsitâ || tattha *upavijaññâ gacchanti* ti upagatavijâyanakâle maggaṃ gacchanti | appattâ sakaṃ gehaṃ panthe vijâyitvâ patiṃ mataṃ addasaṃ

1, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—6, *cd.* °valañce.—7, *cd.* sampannâgataṃ, *cd.* pârumpetvâ.—16, *cd.* pathamabbhe.—21, *cd.* °gatâjana°.—23, *cd.* gambhîni, *cd.* maraṇaṃ mâraṇantikaṃ byâsanâni.—24, *cd.* apadasa, *om.* tî.—25, *cd.* jâyapatikâ.—28, *cd.* °parilâha°.—29, *cd.* âdînavaṃvibhâ°.—31, *cd.* pavatti.—33, *cd.* 1. hd. mante, 2. hd. pante, *cd.* pati.

ahan ti yojanâ | *kapaṇikâyâ* ti varâkâya | imâ kira dve gâthâ Paṭâcârâya tadâ sokummâdapattâya vuttâ 'va vuttakâraṇa-anukaraṇavasena itthibhâve âdînavavibhâvanattham eva theriyâ vuttâ || ubhayam p' etam udâharaṇabhâvena ânetvâ idâni attano anubhûtam dukkham pi bhâventî *khîṇakulîne* ti âdim âha | tattha *khîṇakulîne* ti bhogâdîhi pârijuññappatta-kule | *kapaṇe* ti | kapaṇam aññâtam patte | ubhayam c' etam attano eva âmantanavacanam. || . . . Cy also gives the story of Kisâgotamî as told in the Apadânam. Since this important work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting the passage here.

224. *ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca mayam âsum 'sapattiyo* ti | mâtâ ca dhîtâ câ ti ubho mayam aññamaññam sapattiyo ahumha | Sâvatthiyam kira aññatarassa vâṇijassa bhariyâya paccûsave-lâya kucchiyam gabbho saṇṭhâsi | sâ tam na aññâsi | vâṇijo vibhâtâya rattiyâ sakaṭesu bhaṇḍam âropetvâ Râjagaham uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakâle gabbho vaḍḍhetvâ 'va paripâkam agamâsi | atha nam sassû evam âha | mama putto cirappavuttho tvañ ca gabbhinî | pâpakam tayâ katan ti | sâ tava puttato aññam purisam na jânâmî ti âha | tam sutvâ pi sassû asaddahantî tam gharato nikkaḍḍhi | sâ sâmikam gave-santî anukkamena Râjagaham sampattâ | tâvad eva c' assâ kammajavâtesu calantesu maggasamîpe aññataram sâlam paviṭṭhâya gabbhavuṭṭhânam ahosi | sâ suvaṇṇabimbasadi-sam puttam vijâyitvâ anâthasâlâya sayâpetvâ udakakiccam kâtum bahi nikkhantâ | ath' aññataro aputtako satthavâho tena maggena gacchanto asâmikâya dârako mama putto bhavissatî ti tam dhâtiyâ hatthe adâsi | ath' assa mâtâ udaka-kiccam katvâ udakam gahetvâ patinivattitvâ puttam apassantî sokâbhibhûtâ paridevitvâ Râjagaham apavisitvâ 'va paṭipajji | tam aññataro corajeṭṭhako antarâmagge disvâ paṭibaddhacitto attano pajâpatim akâsi | sâ tassa gehe vasantî ekam dhîtaram vijâyi | atha sâ ekadivasam dhîtaram gahetvâ ṭhitâ sâmikena

---

1, *cd.* pakaṇikâyâ.—2, *cd.* vuttâyavuttakârayaanukaraṇa°.—3, *cd.* âdina-vamvibhâ°.—5, *cd.* khiṇâkuline.—7, *cd.* 1. hd. °ṇe ti | karamanaññâtam, 2. hd. ṇe ti | kapanam aññâtam.—12, *cd.* sapatiyo.—13, *cd.* sapatiyo ahumâ.—19, *cd.* 1. hd. cîrappavutto, 2. hd. cîrappavutho.—21, *cd.* nikaḍḍhi.—24, *cd.* °bimbi°.—26, *cd. om.* kâtum.—31, *cd.* tum, *cd.* paṭibaudha°.—32, *cd.* °pati.

bhaṇḍitvâ dhîtaraṃ mañcake khipitvâ dârikâya sîsaṃ thokaṃ bhindi | tato sâmikaṃ bhâyitvâ Râjagahaṃ eva paccâgantvâ serivicârena vicarati | tassâ putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mâtâ ti ajânanto attano pajâpatiṃ akâsi | aparabhâge taṃ corajeṭṭhakadhîtaraṃ bhaginîbhâvaṃ ajânanto vivâhaṃ katvâ attano gehaṃ ânesi | evaṃ so attano mâtaraṃ bhaginiñ ca pajâpatî katvâ vâsesi | tena tâ ubho pi sapattivâsaṃ vasiṃsu | ath' ekadivasaṃ mâtâ dhîtu kesavaṭṭiṃ mocetvâ ûkaṃ olokentî sîse vaṇaṃ disvâ app eva nâmâyaṃ mama dhîtâ bhaveyyâ ti pucchitvâ saṃvegajâtâ hutvâ Râjagahe bhikkhunîupassayaṃ gantvâ pabbajitvâ katapubbakiccâvivekavâsaṃ vasantî attano ca pubbapaṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ *ubho mâtâ* ti âdikâ gâthâ abhâsi | tâ pana tâya vuttagâthâ 'va kâmesu âdînavadassanavasena paccanubhâsantî ayaṃ therî *ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ câ* ti âha | tena vuttaṃ | sâ jhânasukhena phalasukhena nibbânasukhena vîtinâmentî imâ tisso gâthâ abhâsî ti. |

236–251. Puṇṇâ: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Anâthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadâsiyâ kucchimhi nibbatti. ||

240. *ajânato*, which is the reading of all the MSS. stands for *ajânanto*.

242. *orabbhikâ* ti orabbhaghâṭakâ | *sûkarikâ* ti sûkaraghâṭakâ | *macchikâ* ti kevaṭṭâ | *migavadhikâ* ti mâgadhikâ | *vajjhaghâṭakâ* ti vajjhâkamme niyuttâ. |

248. *upacca* (sic) sañcicca | . . . *upaccâ* (*sic !*) *ti vâ pâṭho* | upatetvâ (sic) ti attho. ||

250. 251. ettha ca brâhmaṇena vuttagâthâ pi attanâ vuttagâthâ pi pacchâ theriyâ paccekabhâsitâ ti sabbâ theriyâ gâthâ eva jâtâ. ||

252–270. vîsatinipâte *kâḷabhamaravaṇṇasadisâ* ti âdikâ Ambapâliyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî Sikhissa bhagavato sâsane pabbajitvâ upasampannâ hutvâ bhikkhunîsikkhâpadaṃ samâdâya viharantî ekadivasaṃ sambahulâhi bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ cetiyaṃ vanditvâ

1, *cd.* khipi.—2, *cd.* bhinti.—3, *cd.* pathama°.—4, *cd.* °pati.—6, *cd.* bhagîniñ.—7, *cd.* pajâpati, *cd.* sapati°.—8, *cd.* °vatti, *cd.* 1. hd. ukkaṃ, 2. hd. ukaṃ.—12, *cd.* °gâthâ ya kâ°.—14, *cd.* paccânu°.—18, *cd.* nippatti.—23, *cd.* vajjhighâ° ti vajjhâtakamme.—30, *cd.* °âdhikâra.—31, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.

padakkhiṇam karontî puretaram gacchantiyâ khîṇâsavatheriyâ khipantiyâ sahasâ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ cetiyaṅgaṇe pati | taṃ khîṇâsavatheriṃ apassitvâ gantvâ sayaṃ pacchato gacchantî taṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ disvâ kâ nâma gaṇikâ imasmiṃ ṭhâne kheḷapiṇḍaṃ pâtesî ti akkosi | sâ bhikkhunîkâle sîlaṃ rakkhantî gabbhavâsaṃ jigucchitvâ upapâtikattabhâve cittaṃ ṭhapesi | tena carimattabhâve Vesâliyaṃ râjauyyâne ambarukkhamûle opapâtikâ hutvâ nibbatti | taṃ disvâ uyyânapâlo nagaraṃ upanesi | ambarukkhamûle nibbattatâya sâ Ambapâlî tv eva vohariyittha | atha naṃ abhirûpaṃ dassanîyaṃ pâsâdikaṃ vilâsakantikâdiguṇavisesamuditaṃ disvâ sambahulâ râjakumârâ attano attano pariggahaṃ kâtukâmâ aññamaññaṃ kalahaṃ akaṃsu | tesaṃ kalahavûpasamatthaṃ tassâ kammasañcoditâ vohârikâ sabbesaṃ hotû ti gaṇikâṭhâne ṭhapesuṃ | sâ satthari paṭiladdhasaddhâ attano uyyâne vihâraṃ katvâ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyâdetvâ pacchâ attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî attano sarîrassa jarâjiṇṇabhâvaṃ nissâya saṃvegajâtâ saṅkhârânaṃ aniccataṃ eva bhâventî | *kâḷakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ* etc.=st. 252–270. ti imâ gâthâyo abhâsi. ||—cfr. Mahâvagga VI, 30 (=Mahâparinibbânasuttaṃ p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitaggâ* ti kuñcitaggâ | mûlato paṭṭhâya yâva aggâ kuñcitâ vellitâ âdikâ (?) | *muddhajâ* ti kesâ | . . . *sâṇavâkasadisâ* ti | sâṇasadisâ vâkasadisâ ca sâṇavâkasadisâ c' eva | makacivâkasadisâ (sic) câ ti pi attho. |

253. *vâsito ca* (*sic*) *surabhikaraṇḍako* ti | pupphagandhavâsacuṇṇâdîhi vâsito vâsaṃ gâhâpito pasâdhanasamuggo viya sugandhi | *pupphapûraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhûto* (sic) ti | campakasumanamallikâdipupphehi pûrito pubbe mama kesakalâpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti uttamaṅgaṃ | *atha* pacchâ | *etârisalomagandhikaṃ* pâkatikalomagandhaṃ eva jâtaṃ | atha

3, *ed.* °therî.—6, *ed.* jikucchitvâ.—7, *ed.* râjâ°.—11, *ed.* °kantukâdi°.—13, *ed.* te taṃ kalahaṃ.—17, *ed.* santikaṃ.—26, Probably bâkucivâkasadisâ is the correct reading.—29, *ed.* °pura, 2. hd. °pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and take this in the sense of "hair."—30, *ed.* camma°, *ed.* pupphe mama.—32, *ed.* etarisa°.

vâ *salomagandhikan* ti matthalomehi samânagandhaṃ | eḷakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254–256. *kânanaṃ va sahitaṃ suropitan* ti | suṭṭhu ropitaṃ sahitaṃ ghanasannivesaṃ uddhaṃ eva uṭṭhitaujudîghasâkhaṃ upavanaṃ viya | *kocchasûcivicitaggasobhitan* ti | pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasûciyâ ca kesajaṭâvijaṭanena vicitaggaṃ hutvâ sobhitaṃ | ghanabhâvena vâ kocchasadisaṃ hutvâ phalâdantasûcîhi vicitaggatâya sobhitaṃ | *tan* ti uttamaṅgajaṃ | *viralaṃ tahiṃ tahin* ti | tattha tattha viraḷaṃ vilûnakesaṃ | *kaṇhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitan* ti | suvaṇṇavajirâdîhi vibhûsitaṃ kaṇhakesapuñjakaṃ | ye pana *paṇhakaṇḍakasuvaṇṇamandhitan* (sic!) ti *paṭhanti* tesam saṇhâhi suvaṇṇasûcîhi jaṭâvijaṭanena maṇḍitan ti attho | *sobhate suveṇihi 'laṅkatan* ti | sundarehi râjarukkhaphalasadisehi kesaveṇîhi alaṅkataṃ hutvâ pubbe virâjate | *tañ jarâya khalitaṃ siraṃ katan* ti | taṃ tathâ sobhitaṃ siraṃ idâni jarâya khalitaṃ khaṇḍâkhaṇḍikaṃ vilûnakesaṃ kataṃ | *cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ* ti | cittakâreṇa sippinâ nîlâya vaṇṇadhâtuyâ suṭṭhu katâ lekhâ viya | *subhamukâ pure mamâ* ti | sundarâ bhamukâ pubbe mama | sobhaṇe (sic) gatâ (sic) mama bhamukâ | *valihi palambitâ* ti | nalâtante uppannâhi valîhi palambantâ ti. |

257. *bhassarâ* ti pabhassarâ | *surucirâ* ti suṭṭhu rucirâ | *yathâ maṇî* ti maṇimuddikâ viya | *nettâhesun* ti sunettâ ahesuṃ | *abhinîlamâyatâ* ti | abhinîlâ hutvâ âyatâ ca | *te* ti nettâ | *jarây' abhihatâ* ti | jarâya abhihatâ. |

258. *saṇhatuṅgasadisî câ* ti | saṇhatuṅgasesamukhâvayavânaṃ anurûpâ 'va | *sobhate* ti vaṭṭetvâ ṭhapitaharitâlavatti (sic) viya mama nâsikâ | *sobhate su abhiyobbanaṃ sati* (sic) ti | sundare abhinavayobbanakâle | sâ nâsikâ idâni jarâya nivâritasobhatâya paṭisedhikâ viya ca jâtâ. |

259. *kaṅkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitan* ti | purimakappakataṃ suvaṇṇakaṅkaṇaṃ viya | vatthalabhâvaṃ (sic) sandhâya

---

4, *cd.* uṭhitâ°.—6, *cd.* °jaṭânivijaṭa°.—7, *cd.* phalâdantasucihi; phalâ is corrupt.—8, *cd.* viraḷhaṃ tahi.—10, *cd.* suvaṇṇavirâdihi, *cd.* kaṇṭha° (corr.?).—11, read: saṇhakhaṇḍakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitan (?).—13, *cd.* suvenihi.—15, *cd.* virâjite, *cd.* khalitaṃ apparently corrupted from khalati.—16, *cd.* saraṃ, *cd.* khaṇḍâtikaṃ.—18, *cd.* suṭha.—20, *cd.* palampitâ.—21, *cd.* palampantâ,—24. *cd.* abhinilamâyathâ ti abhinilâ hutvâ âyathâ | *om.* ca.—28, *cd.* mama sikâ, *cd.* °yoppanaṃ.

vadati | *sobhate* ti sobhante | *sobhante ti vâ pâṭho* | *su* iti nipâtamattaṃ | *kaṇṇapâḷiyo* ti kaṇṇapantâ. | . . .

260. *pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisâ* ti | kadalîmakulasadisavaṇṇâ | *khaṇḍâ* ti | khaṇḍanabhedanapatanehi khaṇḍitâ khaṇḍabhâvaṃ gatâ | *pîtakâ* ti | vaṇṇabhedena pîtabhâvaṃ gatâ. |

262. *saṇṭhakammudî* (*sic*) *va suppamajjitâ* ti | suṭṭhu pamajjitâ saṇṭhakaṃ (sic) suvaṇṇasaṅkhâ viya. | . . .

263. *vaṭṭapalighasadisopamâ* ti | vaṭṭena parighadaṇḍena samasamâ | *tâ* ti | tâ ubho pi bâhâyo | *yathâ pâṭalippalitâ* (sic) ti | jajjarabhâvena phalitapâṭalîsâkhâsadisâ. |

264. . . . *yathâ mûlacuḷhikâ* (sic) ti | mûlakakaṇḍasadisâ. |

265. *pînavaṭṭapahituggatâ* ti | pînâ vaṭṭâ aññamaññaṃ pahitâ 'va hutvâ uggatâ uddhamukhâ | *sobhate su thanakâ pure maman* ti | mama ubho pi thanâ yathâvuttarûpâ hutvâ suvaṇṇakalâpiyo viya sobhisuṃ | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | atîtatthe ca vattamânavacanaṃ | *therîti* (*sic*) *va lampantanodakâ* (sic) ti | te ubho pi me thanâ anudakâ gaḷitajalâ veṇûdaṇḍake ṭhapitaṃ udakabhasmâ (sic) viya lambanti | I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. *nâgabhogasadisopamâ* ti | hatthinâgassa hatthena samasamâ | hatthî hi idha bhuñjati etenâ ti bhogo ti vutto | *tâ* ti | ûruyo | *yathâ veḷunâḷiyo* ti | idâni veḷupabbasadisâ ahesuṃ. |

270. . . . *so 'palepapatito* ti | so ayaṃ samussayo apalepapatito | abhisaṅkhâralepaparikkhayena pâtâbhimukho ti attho | so pi alepapatito ti vâ padaviggaho | so ev' attho | *jarâgharo* ti | jiṇṇagharasadiso | jarâya vâ gharabhûto ahosi. |

271–273 are spoken by the father of Rohiṇî.

278. *puṇṇâ sukkehi dhammehî* ti | ekantasukkehi anavajjadhammehi paripuṇṇâ. |

283. *na te saṃ koṭṭhe osentî* ti | te samaṇâ saṃ attano santakaṃ sâpateyyaṃ koṭṭhe na osenti | na paṭisâmetvâ ṭhapenti | tâdisassa pariggahassa abhâvato | *kumbhin* ti | kumbhiyaṃ | *kaḷopiyan* ti | pacchiyaṃ. | . . .

2, *cd.* kaṇṇagandhâ.—3, *cd.* °sadisâvaṇṇa.—4, *cd. om.* ti, *cd.* nâkhaṇḍâdibhedanapacânehi.—10, *cd.* hi.—13, *cd.* pitâ vaṭṭaṃ.—14, *cd.* 2. hd. sahitâ.—16, *cd.* sobhisu.—22, *cd.* hattho hi.—23, *cd. om.* ti.

285. *aññamaññaṃ piyâyantî* ti | aññamaññasmiṃ mettiṃ karonti | pîyâyantî (sic) ti pi *pâṭho* | so ev' attho. |

287. . . . *etthâ* ti | etesu samaṇesu. |

291–311. *laṭṭhihattho pure avasin* ti âdikâ Câpâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî anukkamena upacitakusalamûlasaṃbhûtavimokkhasaṃbhârâ hutvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Vaṅkahârajanapade aññatarasmiṃ migaluddakagâme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Câpâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako âjîvako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ Bârâṇasiṃ uddissa gacchantena satthârâ saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇâni kho te âvuso indriyâni parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodâto kaṃ si tvaṃ âvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vâ te satthâ kassa vâ tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesî ti pucchitvâ |

sabbâbhibhû sabbavidû 'haṃ asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |
sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto sayaṃ abhiññâya kam uddiseyyan ti ||
na me âcariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||
dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchâmi Kâsinaṃ puraṃ |
andhabhûtasmi lokasmiṃ âhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||

satthârâ attano sabbaññubuddhabhâve dhammacakkappavattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p' âvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvâ ummaggaṃ gahetvâ pakkanto Vaṅkahârajanapadaṃ agamâsi | so tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagâmakaṃ upanissâya vâsaṃ kappeti | taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhâsi | so ekadivasaṃ dûraṃ migavaṃ gacchanto mayhaṃ arahante mâ pamajjî ti attano dhîtaraṃ Câpaṃ âṇâpetvâ agamâsi saddhiṃ puttabhâtukehi | sâ c' assa dhîtâ abhirûpâ hoti dassanîyâ | atha Upako âjîvako bhikkhâcâravelâya migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisituṃ upagataṃ

1, *ed.* añamañaṃ pi smin ti metti.—7, *ed.* °sambharâ.—9, *ed.* nippatti.—11, *ed.* Bârâṇasî. Cfr. Mahâvagga I, 6 ff. Rhys Davids, Buddhism, p. 42 f.—18, *ed.* sabbajaho taṇhakkhayo.—20, *ed. om.* na.—23, *ed.* lokamhi ahañci amatadudrabhi ti.—33, *ed.* pavisituṃ.

Câpaṃ disvâ râgena abhibhûto bhuñjituṃ pi asakkonto bhâjanena bhattaṃ âdâya vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvâ sace Câpaṃ labhissâmi jîvâmi no ce marissâmî ti nirâhâro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako âgantvâ dhîtaraṃ pucchi | kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajjî ti | sâ ekadivasaṃ eva âgantvâ puna nâgatapubbo ti âha | migaluddako ca tâvad ev' assa vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ kiṃ bhante aphâsukan ti pâde parimajjanto pucchi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yaṃ mayâ sakkâ kâtuṃ sabbaṃ taṃ karissâmâ ti âha | Upako ekena pariyâyena attano ajjhâsayaṃ ârocesi | itaro jânâsi pana kiñci sippan ti | na jânâmi kiñci sippan ti | ajânantena sakkâ gharaṃ âvasitun ti | tumhâkaṃ maṃsahârako bhavissâmi maṃsañ ca vikiṇissâmî ti | mâgaviko amhâkaṃ pi etad eva ruccatî ti uttarisâṭakaṃ datvâ attano sahâyakassa gehe katipâhaṃ vasâpetvâ tâdise divase gharaṃ ânetvâ dhîtaraṃ adâsi | atha kâle gacchante tesaṃ saṃvâsaṃ anvâya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nâmaṃ akaṃsu | Câpâ tassa rodanakâle Upakassa putta âjîvakassa putta maṃsakârakassa putta mâ rodi mâ rodî ti âdinâ vuttavasena gîtena Upakaṃ ubbhaṇḍeti | so mâ tvaṃ Câpe maṃ anâthâ ti maññi | atthi me sahâyo anantajino nâma | tassâhaṃ santikaṃ gamissâmî ti âha | Câpâ evaṃ ayaṃ addiyatî ti ñatvâ punappunaṃ tathâ kathesi | so ekadivasaṃ tâya tathâ vutte kujjhitvâ gantuṃ âraddho | tâya taṃ taṃ vatvâ anunîyamâno pi paññattiṃ âgacchanto pacchimadisâbhimukho pakkâmi | bhagavâ ca tena samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhûnaṃ âcikkhi | yo bhikkhave ajja kuhiṃ anantajino ti idhâgantvâ pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethâ ti | Upako pi kuhiṃ anantajino vasatî ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ vihâraṃ pavisitvâ vihâramajjhe ṭhatvâ kuhiṃ anantajino ti pucchi | taṃ bhikkhû bhagavato santikaṃ nayiṃsu | so bhagavantaṃ disvâ jânâtha maṃ bhagavâ ti | âma jânâmi | kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakaṃ kâlaṃ vasî ti |

6, *cd.* nâgapubbo.—9, *cd.* niṭhunanto.—16, *cd.* 1. hd. vasa°, 2. hd. vasâ°.—17, *cd.* saṃvâsanvâya.—18, *cd.* ninpatti.—20, *cd.* puttassa mâ.—21, *cd.* uppaṇḍeti.—23, *cd.* aṭṭiyatî ti.—24, *cd.* yo so.—25, *cd.* pañatti.—31, *cd.* Sâvatthiyaṃ.—34, *cd.* etthakaṃ.

Vaṅkahârajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idâni mahallako jâto pabbajituṃ sakkhissasî ti | pabbajissâmi bhante ti | satthâ aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ âṇâpesi | ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ pabbâjehî ti | so taṃ pabbâjesi | so pabbajito satthu santike kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ bhâvanaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirass' eva anâgâmiphale patiṭṭhâya kâlaṃ katvâ avihesu nibbatto | nibbattakkhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ apâpuṇi | avihesu nibbattamattâ satta janâ arahattaṃ pattâ | tesaṃ ayaṃ aññataro | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ |

avihaṃ upapannâ 'me vimuttâ satta bhikkhavo |
râgadosaparikkhîṇâ tiṇṇâ loke nibbattanaṃ ||
Upako Salakaṇṭho ca Pakkuso ti ca te tayo |
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piṅghiyo |
te hitvâ mânusaṃ dehaṃ dibbayogaṃ upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadayâ Câpâ dârakaṃ ayyakassa niyyâdetvâ pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchantî Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhunînaṃ santike pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî maggapaṭipâṭiyâ arahatte patiṭṭhitâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ pubbe Upakena attanâ ca kathitagâthâyo udânavasena ekajjhaṃ katvâ | *laṭṭhihattho* . . . = st. 291–311 . . . imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

291. . . . *âsâyâ* ti | taṇhâya | *âsiyâ ti vâ pâṭho* | ajjhâsayahetû ṭi attho | *palipâ ti* | kâmapaṅkato diṭṭhipaṅkato ca | *ghorâ* ti | aviditavipulanatthâ (sic) ca hatthâ (sic) dâruṇato (sic) ghorâ | *na sakkhiṃ pâram etasse* ti | tass' eva palipassa pârabhûtaṃ nibbânaṃ etuṃ gantuṃ *na sakkhiṃ* na asakkuṇin ti | attânaṃ eva sandhâya Upako vadati || *etase* cannot but be an infinitive of root *i* "to go." The C. apparently is wrong.

292. *sumattaṃ maṃ maññamânâ* ti | attani suṭṭhu mattaṃ madappattaṃ kâmagedhavasena lagguṃ pamattaṃ vâ ti katvâ maṃ sallakkhantî | *Câpâ puttaṃ atosayi* ti | migaluddassa

7, *cd.* nippatta°.—11, *cd.* loke vippattitaṃ. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, *cd.* 1. hd. (2. hd.?) Salakaṇho, *cd.* Pakkusâ.—13, *cd.* Bahunanti va, *cd.* 1. hd. Siṅ°.—17, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—18, *cd.* maggaṃ paṭi°.—19, *cd.* paṭipatti, *cd.* va.—25, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* phalipassa.—26, *cd.* 2. hd. pâragû taṃ nibbâ°, *cd.* etaṃ, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* na abhisambhûni ti.—30, *cd.* mattu, *om.* ti.—32, *cd.* puttaṃ matosassi, 2. hd. matopassi.

dhîtâ Câpâ âjîvakassa puttâ ti âdinâ maṃ ghaṭṭentî puttaṃ tosesi keḷâpassasi (sic) | *puttaṃ maṃ maññamânâ ti ca paṭhanti* | subhatî (sic) ti maṃ maññamânâ ti attho. |

293. . . . *mahâvîra mahâmunî* ti Upakaṃ [Câpâ] âlapati | taṃ hi sâ pubbe pi pabbajito idâni pi pabbajitukâmo ti katvâ khantiṃ ca paccâsiṃsantî ti mahâmunî ti âha. |

294. . . . Nâlâ ti Upakassa jâtagâmo | so ca Magadharaṭṭhe bodhimaṇḍassa âsannapadese. |

295. kâḷavaṇṇatâya Kâḷa Upaka. |

297. puna Câpâ attani tassa âsattiṃ uppâdetukâmâ *Kâḷaṃgilan* (sic) ti âha | tattha *Kâḷâ* ti tass' âlapanaṃ | *aṅginin* ti | aṅgalaṭṭhisampannaṃ | *va* iti upamâya nipâto | *takkâriṃ pupphitaṃ girimuddhanî* ti | pabbatamuddhani ṭhitaṃ supupphitadâlikalaṭṭhiṃ viya | *ukkâgârin (sic) ti ca keci paṭhanti* | aṅgatthilaṭṭhi (sic) viyâ ti attho | *girimuddhanî* ti ca idaṃ kenaci anupahatasobhatâdassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ | *keci kâliginin* (*sic*) *ti pâṭhaṃ vatvâ* tassa kumbhaṇḍalatâsadisan ti atthaṃ vadanti | *phulladâlimalaṭṭhiṃ vâ* ti | pupphitaṃ bîjapûralataṃ viya | *antodîpe va pâṭalin* ti | dîpagabbhantare pupphitapâṭalirukkhaṃ viya | dîpagahaṇañ c' ettha sokapâṭihâriyadassanatthaṃ eva. |

302. *bhûmiyaṃ va nisambhîyan* (sic) ti | pathaviyaṃ pâtetvâ bâdhanavijjhanâdinâ vibâdhissâmi. | . . .

312–337. *petâni bhoti puttânî* ti âdikâ Sundariyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Bârâṇasiyaṃ Sujâtassa nâma brâhmaṇassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | tassâ rûpasampattiyâ Sundarî ti nâmaṃ ahosi | vayappattakâle c' assâ kaniṭṭhabhâtâ kâlaṃ akâsi | ath' assâ pitâ puttasokena abhibhûto tattha tattha vicaranto Vâsiṭṭhîtheriyâ samâgantvâ taṃ sokavinodanakâraṇaṃ pucchanto *petâni bhoti puttânî* ti âdinâ dve gâthâ abhâsi | therî taṃ sokâbhibhûtaṃ ñatvâ sokavinodetukâmâ *bahûni me puttasatânî* ti âdinâ dve gâthâ vatvâ attano asokikabhâvaṃ kathesi | taṃ sutvâ brâhmaṇo

1, *ed.* âjîvavakassa.—2, *ed.* 1. hd. koḷâsassasi; corr. 2. hd. as above.—3, *ed.* maññamâno.—6, *ed.* khantî ca paccâsîsananti—9, *ed.* kalava° Kâḷa paka.—10, *ed.* âsatti.—11, *ed.* aṅgini, *ed.* ca.—12, *ed.* takkâri.—14, *ed.* °laṭhi, *ed.* pathanti.—18, *ed.* °dâlimalaṭhi tan ti.—23, *ed.* bodhana°.—26, *ed.* brahma°.—29, *ed.* vicarante, *ed.* sama°.—30, *ed.* petâ nu bhoti.—31, *ed.* tassa.—33, *ed.* brahma°.

kathaṃ tvaṃ ayye evaṃ asokâ jâtâ ti âha | tassa therî ratanattayaguṇaṃ kathesi | brâhmaṇo kuhiṃ satthâ ti pucchitvâ idâni Mithilâyaṃ viharatî ti sutvâ tâvad eva rathaṃ yojetvâ rathena Mithilaṃ gantvâ satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ vanditvâ sammodanîyaṃ kathaṃ katvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi | tassa satthâ dhammaṃ desesi | so dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvâ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭento vâyamanto tatiyadivase arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | atha sârathi rathaṃ âdâya Bârâṇasiṃ gantvâ brâhmaṇiyâ taṃ pavattiṃ ârocesi | Sundarî attano pitu pabbajitabhâvaṃ sutvâ amma ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmî ti mâtaraṃ âpucchi | mâtâ yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhogajâtaṃ sabban taṃ tuyhaṃ santakaṃ | tvaṃ imassa kulassa dâyâdikâ | paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuñja mâ pajahî ti âha | sâ na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho | pabbajissâm' evâhaṃ ammâ ti mâtaraṃ anujânâpetvâ mahatiṃ sampattiṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya chaḍḍetvâ pabbaji | pabbajitvâ 'va sikkhamânâ yeva hutvâ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭentî vâyamantî hetusampannatâya ñâṇassa paripâkaṃ gatattâ saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ phalasukhena nibbânasukhena viharantî aparabhâge satthu purato sîhanâdaṃ nadissâmî ti upajjhâyaṃ âpucchitvâ Bârâṇasîto nikkhamitvâ sambahulâhi bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ anukkamena Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvâ satthâraṃ vanditvâ ekamantaṃ ṭhitâ satthârâ katapaṭisanthârâ satthu orasadhîtubhâvâdivibhâvanena aññaṃ byâkâsi | ath' assâ mâtaraṃ âdiṃ katvâ sabbo ñâtigaṇo parijano ca pabbaji | sâ aparabhâge attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ pitarâ vuttagâthaṃ âdiṃ katvâ udânavasena *petâni bhoti* . . . st. 312–337 . . . imâ gâthâ paccudâhâsi. ||

312. *puttâni* ti liṅgavipallâsena vuttaṃ | pete putte ti attho | eko eva ca tassâ putto mato | brâhmaṇo pana nacirakâlaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭâ hutvâ vicari bahû maññe imissâ puttâ matâ ti evaṃsaññî hutvâ bahuvacanenâha | tathâ ca

---

2, *cd.* brahma° kuhi, *cd.* pucchetvâ, *cd.* Midhilâyaṃ.—3, *cd.* viharatî ti taṃ sutvâ.—8, *cd.* Bârâṇasi.—9, *cd.* brahma°.—10, *cd.* pabbajjita°, *cd.* pabbajji°.—11, *cd.* bhogaṃ jâtaṃ.—12, *cd.* kusalassa.—14, *cd.* pajjahî, *cd.* pabbajji°.—16, *cd.* chaṭṭetvâ pabbajji | pabbajji°.—18, *cd.* hesampa°.—22, *cd.* sampahu°.—23, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—24, *cd.* °sandhârâ.—26, *cd.* âdi.—28, *cd.* âdi.—31, *cd.* brahma°.—33, *cd.* tathâ vâ.

sâjja sabbâni khâditrâ satta puttâni ti *khâdamânâ* ti lokavohâravasena khuṃsanavacanaṃ etaṃ | loke hi yassâ itthiyâ jâtajâtâ puttâ maran ti taṃ garahanti | puttakhâdanî ti âdi vadanti. |

313. *sâjjâ* ti | sâ ajja | sâ tvaṃ etarahî ti attho | *ajjâ ti vâ pâṭho* || *kena vaṇṇenâ* ti | kena kâraṇena. |

315. *na câpi paritappati* ti | na câpi upâyâs' âsi | ahaṃ upâyâsaṃ na âpajjin ti attho. |

318. *nirûpadhin* ti niddukkhaṃ. |

327. *hatthi* ti hatthino | *gavassan* ti gâvo ca asse ca | *maṇikuṇḍalañ câ* ti | maṇî ca kuṇḍalâni ca. | . . .

329. *uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo* ti | ghare ghare upatiṭṭhitvâ laddhabbabhikkhâpiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | tadatthaṃ gharapaṭipâṭiyâ âhiṇḍanaṃ ŭttiṭṭhânañ ca (cfr. st. 349) | *etâni* ti | uttiṭṭhapiṇḍâdîni. ||

340. *dâsakammakarâni câ* ti | dâse ca kammakâre ca | liṅgavipallâsena h' etaṃ vuttaṃ. |

341. *yo jâtarûparajataṃ ṭhapetvâ punar âgame* ti | yo puggalo suvaṇṇaṃ aññaṃ pi vâ kiñci dhanajâtaṃ chaḍḍetvâ puna gaṇheyya so paṇḍitânaṃ antare kathaṃ sîsaṃ ukkhipeyya. |

344. Cy has *aññamaññamhi* | 347. Cy likewise *hiraññena suvaṇṇena*, but *sapattâ*. |

349. *uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo* ti | vivaṭadvâre ghare ghare patiṭṭhitvâ labhanakapiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | tadatthaṃ ucchâ (sic) cariyâ | (ucchâcariyâ ?). I am not sure about the spelling and the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading uñcho 'gleaning.'

350. *vantâ* ti | chaḍḍitâ | *mahesihi* ti | buddhâdîhi mahesîhi | *khemaṭṭhâne* ti | kâmayogâdîhi anupaddavaṭṭhânabhûte nibbâne | *te* ti | mahesayo | *acalaṃ sukhan* ti | nibbânasukhaṃ pattâ | yasmâ vantakâmâ buddhâdayo mahesayo nibbânasukhaṃ pattâ tasmâ taṃ patthentena kâmâ pariccajitabbâ ti adhippâyo || Cy's reading *mahesihi* (thus to be corrected) seems preferable.

1, *cd.* sajja.—3, *cd.* °khâdânî.—7, *cd.* upâyâsi.—8, *cd.* âpajji.—10, *cd.* asso.—12, *cd.* °piṇḍâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. àhidantâ, 2. hd. âhintantâ.—19, *cd.* chaṭḍetvâ.—20, *cd.* gaṇheyyaṃ.

357. *cittappamaddino ti vâ pâṭho* | so ev' attho | ye pana *cittappamâdino* ti vadanti tesaṃ citassa pamâdâvahâ ti attho. ||

359. Cy throughout *pacchâ*. 360. Cy: *sabbasaṃyojanakkhaye*.

362–364. imâ kira tisso gâthâ pabbajitvâ aṭṭhame divase arahattaṃ patvâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle phalasamâpattiṃ samâpajjitvâ nisinnaṃ theriṃ bhikkhûnaṃ dassetvâ pasaṃsantena bhagavatâ vuttâ | atha Sakko devânaṃ indo taṃ pavattiṃ dibbena cakkhunâ disvâ evaṃ satthârâ pasaṃsiyamânâ ayaṃ therî yasmâ devehi ca payirupâsitabbâ ti tâvad eva tâvatiṃsehi devehi saddhiṃ upasaṅkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhâsi | taṃ sandhâya saṃgîtikârehi vuttaṃ || *taṃ Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyâ* | *namassati bhûtapati Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaran* ti. ||

366. tattha *Jîvakambavanan* ti Jîvakassa Komârabhaccassa ambavanaṃ | . . . ettha ca gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Subhaṃ abravi | *Subhâ* ti ca attânaṃ eva therî aññaṃ viya katvâ vadati | theriyâ vuttagâthânaṃ sambandhadassanavasena saṃgîtikârehi ayaṃ gâthâ vuttâ. ||

370. *nikkhipâ* ti chaḍḍehi | *nikkhippâ ti vâ pâṭho* | apanetvâ ti attho. |

371. *kusumarajena samuṭṭhitâ dumâ* ti | ime rukkhâ mandavâtena samuṭṭhahamânakusumareṇuvâtena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayaṃ samuṭṭhitâ viya hutvâ samantato surabhi vâyanti | *paṭhamavasanto sukho utû* ti | ayaṃ paṭhamo vasantamâso sukhasamphasso ca utu vattatî ti attho || Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutthatâ.

374. *tapanîyakatâ va dhîtikâ* ti | rattasuvaṇṇena viracitâ dhîtalikâ viya sukusalena yantâcariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitâ suvaṇṇapaṭimâ viya carati | . . . *anupame* ti | upamârahite tvaṃ || *anûpame* is instr. plur.

375. Cy throughout *tassâ* instead of *tayâ*.

376. *yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitâ ehi agâram âvasâ* ti |

1, *ed. om.* so.—2, *ed.* cittappamânino.—3, Cy's reading sabba° seems preferable.—6, *ed.* °samâpatti.—7, *ed.* therî.—10, *ed.* °tabbâ si.—12, *ed.* añjalî.—17, *ed.* Subhâ si.—18, *ed.* vuttakathânaṃ.—20, *ed.* chaṭṭehi.—23, *ed.* samuṭhassamûna°.—24, *ed.* samuṭhatâ.—25, *ed.* pathama°, 2. hd. °vasante.—26, *ed.* vassanti° sukhaṃ samphasso.—28, *ed.* tapaniyatatâ.—33, *ed.* âvasan ti.

sace tvaṃ mama vacanaṃ karissasi ekâsanaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyadukkhaṃ pahâya ehi kâmabhogehi sukhitâ hutvâ agâraṃ ajjhâvasa || *sukhitâ hoti agâram âvasantî ti keci paṭhanti* | tesaṃ sukhitâ bhavissati agâraṃ ajjhâvasantî ti attho || pâsâdanivâtavâsinî ti | nivâtesu pâsâdesu vâsinî | *pâsâdavimânavâsinî ti ca pâṭho* | vimânasadisesu pâsâdesu vâsinî ti attho. |

377. *abhirohehî* ti | maṇḍanabhûsanavasena vâ sarîraṃ âropaya alaṅkarohî ti attho | *mâlavaṇṇakan* ti | mâlaṃ c'eva gandhavilepanañ ca. |

378. *sudhotarajapacchadan* ti | sudhotakâyapadhâhitaṃ (sic) rajaṃ uracchadaṃ | *subhan* ti | sobhaṇaṃ | *goṇakatulikapaṭhatan* (sic) ti | dîghalomakâḷakojavena c'eva haṃsalomâdipuṇṇâya tûlikâya ca paṭhataṃ (sic; l. patthaṭaṃ?) | . . .

379. *uppalaṃ ca udakato ubbhatan* ti | cakâro nipâtamattaṃ | udakato ubbhataṃ uṭṭhitaṃ accuggamaṭṭhitaṃ (sic) suphullaṃ uppalaṃ | *yathâ yaṃ amanussasevitan* ti | tañ ca rakkhasapariggahitâya pokkharaṇiyâ jâtattâ nimmanussehi sevitaṃ kenaci aparibhuttaṃ eva bhaveyya | *evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacârinî* ti | evaṃ eva taṃ suṭṭhu phullaṃ uppalaṃ viya tuvaṃ brahmacârini sakesu aṅgesu attano sarîrâvayavesu kenaci aparibhuttesu yeva jaraṃ gamissasi vuddhâ yeva jarâjiṇṇâ bhavissasi. |

381. tattha *akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-ivâ* ti | turî vuccati migî | casaddo nipâtamattaṃ | migacchâpâya viya te akkhînî ti attho | *koriyâ-r-ivâ ti vâ pâli* | kuñcakârakukkuṭiyâ ti vuttaṃ hoti | *kinnariyâ va pabbatantare* ti | pabbatakucchiyaṃ vicaramânâya kinnaravanitâya viya ca te akkhînî ti attho. || . . . Cy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. *na hi m' atthi tayâ piyataro nayanâ* ti | tava nayanato añño koci mayhaṃ piyataro n' atthi | *tayâ* ti hi sâmiatthe eva karaṇavacanaṃ. || The correct reading is that of the text. As to *tayâ* cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881, p. 1332.

3, *ed.* âvasanti keci pathanti.—11, *ed.* sudhotarajataṃ pacchadan ti.—13, *ed.* °puṇṇâya.—14. *ed.* ca tali°.—15, *ed.* upalaṃ.—16, *ed.* suphulla.—17, *ed.* upalaṃ.—20, *ed.* evaṃ evaṃ.—22, *ed.* gamissasi, *ed.* bhavissati.—24, *ed.* turi.—25, *ed.* migacchâpâ, *ed.* akkhini attho.—26, *ed.* °kakkuṭiyâ.—27, *ed.* 2. hd. kinnari, *ed.* pabbakucchiyaṃ.

386. *iṅgheḷakkhuyâ* (sic) ti | aṅgârakâsuyâ | *ujjhito* ti | vâtakhitto viya yo koci dahaniyo | indhanaṃ viyâ ti attho | *visapatto-r-ivâ* ti | visagatabhâjanaṃ viya | *aggato kato* ti | aggato abhirato (sic) appagghanako kato | visassa lesaṃ pi asesetvâ apanîto | vinâsito ti attho. || . . . Cy has here as in st. 385 throughout *samûlato*. |

387. . . . *tvaṃ tâdisikaṃ palobhassâ* ti | âvuso tvaṃ tathârûpaṃ aparimadditasaṅkhâraṃ apaccavekkha katalokuttaradhammaṃ kâmehi palobhassa upacchandassa | *jânantiṃ so imaṃ vihaññasi* ti | so tvaṃ pavattiṃ nivattiñ ca yâthâvato jânantiṃ paṭividdhasaccaṃ imaṃ Subhaṃ bhikkhuniṃ âgamma vihaññasi sampati âyatiṃ ca vighâtadukkhaṃ âpajjasi. |

390. *sucittitâ* ti | hatthapâdamukhâdiâkârena suṭṭhu cittitâ viracitâ | *sombhâ* ti | sombhakâ | *dârukacillakâ natâ* ti | dârudaṇḍâdîhi uparacitarûpakâni | *tantihi* ti | nhârusuttakehi | *khîlakehi* ti | hatthapâdapiṭṭhîkaṇṇakâdiatthâya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi | *vinibandhâ* (sic) ti | vividhenâkârena bandhâ (sic) | *vividhaṃ panaccitâ* ti | yantasuttâdînaṃ channavissajjanâdinâ (?) paṭhapitanaccitâ (sic!) | panaccantânaṃ viya diṭṭhâ ti yojanâ. |

391. . . . *vikale* | tahiṃ tahiṃ khipanena | *paripakkate* vikirite | *avinde khaṇḍaso kate* ti | potthakarûpassa avayave khaṇḍâkhaṇḍite kate potthakarûpaṃ na vindeyyaṃ na upalabheyyaṃ. | . . .

392. *tathûpaman* ti | taṃ sadisaṃ | tena potthakarûpena sadisaṃ | kin ti ce âha *dehakâni ti* âdi | tattha *dehakâni* ti | hatthapâdamukhâdidehâvayavâ | *man ti* | me paṭipattiṃ upaṭṭhahanti | *tehi dhammehi* ti | tehi pathavîâdicakkhâdidhammehi vinâ na ppavattanti | na hi tathâ tassa sanniviṭṭhe pathavîâdidhamme muñcitvâ deho nâma | *santidhammehi vinâ na vattanti* ti | deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi (sic) vinâ na vattanti na upalabbhanti. | . . .

394. *supinante va suvaṇṇapâdapan* ti | supinaṃ eva supi-

2, *cd.* indanaṃ.—7, *cd.* °kaṃ kapalosâ ti.—8, *cd.* kataṃ lo°.—9, *cd.* 1. hd. uddhandassa, 2. hd upajjhandassa, *cd.* jânanti, *cd.* viññasi.—10, *cd.* pavatti.—11, *cd.* bhikkhûnî.—12, *cd.* âyatî ca vighâtaṃ du°.—19, *cd.* panacchitâ, *cd.* channa°.—20, *cd.* panaccantâna.—23, *cd.* vindeyya na upalabheyya.—27, *cd.* °mukhânidehâ°, *cd.* matti.—29, *cd.* °dhamme, *cd.* °vattati.

nantaṃ | tattha upaṭṭhitasuvaṇṇamayarukkhaṃ viya | *upadhâvasi andha rittakan* ti | *andha* bâla | *rittakaṃ* tucchakaṃ antosârarahitaṃ | idaṃ attabhâvaṃ evaṃ mamâ ti sâravantaṃ viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | *janamajjhe-r-iva rupparûpakan* ti | mâyâkârena mahâjanamajjhe dassitaṃ rûpiyarûpasadisaṃ sâraṃ sâraṃ (sic) upaṭṭhahantaṃ (sic) asâran ti attho | *vaṭṭani-r-ivâ* ti | lâkhâya guḷikâ viya | *koṭar' ohitâ* ti | koṭare rukkhasusire ṭhapitâ | *majjhepubbaḷhakâ* (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe ṭhîtajalapubbaḷhasadisâ (sic) | *saassukâ* ti | assujalasahitâ | *pîḷikoḷikâ* ti | akkhigûthako | *ettha jâyati* ti | etasmiṃ akkhimaṇḍale ubhosu koṭîsu visagandhaṃ vâyantî nibbattati | pîḷikoḷikâ ti vâ akkhidalesu nibbattanakâ pîḷikâ vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . *na ca pajjitthâ* ti | tasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ saṅgan nâpajji | *asaṅgamânasâ* ti katthaci pi ârammaṇe anâsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathâsaritsâgara 28, 18 ff.

400–402. imâ tisso gâthâ saṃgîtikârehi ṭhapitâ. |

403. *pâsâdikâsi* ti gâthâ Bodhittheriyâ pucchâvasena vuttâ | *anuyuñjamânâ* ti gâthâ saṃgîtikâreh' eva vuttâ | *Ujjeniyâ* ti âdikâ hi sabbâ pi Isidâsiyâ 'va vuttâ. |

406. Cy: *bahutadhano.*

411. *kocchan* ti | massûnaṃ kesânañ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ | *pasâdan* ti | kaṇhacuṇṇâdimukhavilepanaṃ | *pasâdhanan ti pi pâṭho* | pasâdhanabhaṇḍaṃ | *añjanan* ti añjananâḷiṃ. |

418. *na pi 'haṃ aparajjhan* ti | nâpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci aparajjhiṃ | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho* | *na pi hiṃsemi ti* | nâbâdhemi | *dubbacanan* ti | duruttavacanaṃ | *kiṃ sakkâ kâtuṃ ayye* ti | kiṃ mayâ kâtuṃ ayye sakkâ || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kâtuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 *marituye* and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. *jinamhisi* (*sic*) *rûpini* (*sic*) *lacchin* ti | jinâ amhase jinâ vat' amha rûpavatiṃ Siriṃ | manussavesena carantiyâ Sirîdevatâya parihînâ vatâ ti attho. |

1, *cd.* °mayâ°, *cd.* uppaṭhâvasi.—4, *cd.* abhinivisati.—8, *cd.* dakkhidala°.—10, *cd.* akkhigudhako.—11, *cd.* vâyanto, *cd.* nippattati,—12, *cd.* nippattanakâ.—17, *cd.* puhâ ti gâthâ teadhitteriyâ.—18, *cd.* saṃgati°.—22, *cd.* kappa°. 23, *cd.* °nâḷi.—25, *cd.* °rajjhi, *cd.* hisemi.—26, *cd.* 1. hd. sakkâ kâtayye.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. virasâvatiṃ Siri.

422. *nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ câ* ti | tayâ paridahitaṃ pilotikâkhaṇḍañ ca bhikkhâkapâlañ ca chaḍḍehi. |

434. *ekamanâ* ti | *ekaggamanâ* | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho.* |

437. *nillacchesi* ti | purisabhâvassa lacchanabhûtâni bîjakâni nicchasi (sic) nihari. |

438. *eḷakiyâ* ti | ajiyâ. |

439. *dârake parivahitvâ* ti | piṭṭhiṃ âruyha kumârake vahitvâ | *kiminâ 'v' aṭṭo* ti | abhijâtaṭṭhâne kimiparaṃgato (sic) ca hutvâ | *aṭṭo* addito | *akallo* ti | gilâno | ahosin ti vacanaseso || Cy's explanation of vaṭṭo=eva aṭṭo which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vaṭṭo* ti | kâṇo 'va hutvâ | *aṭṭo* pîḷito | is hardly correct. I take vaṭṭo in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."

443. *dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhi* ti | iṇâyikânaṃ purisânaṃ adhipatanabahule | bahûhi iṇâyikehi abhibhavitabbe. |

444. *vaḍḍhiyâ* ti | iṇavaḍḍhiyâ. |

446. Cy throughout: *videsanaṃ*. |

447. *yaṃ maṃ apakiritûna gacchanti* ti | yaṃ dâsî viya sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahantiṃ tattha patino apakiritvâna chaḍḍetvâ anapekkhâ apagacchanti. |

456. *cattâro vinipâtâ* ti | nirayatiracchânayonipetavisayaasurayonî ti ime cattâro 'sukhasamussayato vinipâtagatiyo | manussadevûpapattisañcitâ pana dve ca gatiyo. |

461. *ghaṭenti pi pâṭho* | so eva attho | *ghaṭenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghaṭanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto* metr. c. for *Anîkaratto*? Cy generally has *Aṇikaratto*.

467. *kimikulâle sakuṇâbhattan ti pi pâṭho* | kimînaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakuṇânañ ca bhattabhûtan ti attho. |

468. *chuṭṭho* ti | chaḍḍito | *kaḷiṅkaraṃ* (*sic*) *viyâ* ti | niratthakakaṭṭhakhaṇḍasadiso. |

1, *cd.* tassa.—2, *cd.* pilotika°, *cd.* bhikkha° ca chaṭṭehi.—4, *cd.* nilacchesî.—7, *cd.* piṭhi.—9, *cd.* ahosî ti.—14, *cd.* dhanitapûrisa°.—16, *cd.* aḍḍhiyâ ti.—18, *cd.* abhikiritum na ga°, *cd.* upaṭhahinti.—19, *cd.* paṭino assa kiritvâna.—21, *cd.* °pittivisaya°.—22, The correct reading may be cattâro dukkhasamu°.—23, Read °saññitâ?

472. *dhâreyyaṃ* (thus throughout) vivâhaṃ | *kissa* kena kâraṇena icchissâmi. |

473. dine dine tîṇi sattisatâni. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. *câtuddîpo* ti | Jambudîpâdînaṃ catunnaṃ mahâdîpânaṃ issaro | *Mandhâtâ* ti | evaṃnâmo râjâ | *kâmabhoginaṃ aggo* | aggabhûto âsi | tenâha bhagavâ || || Râhu 'ggaṃ attabhâvînaṃ Mandhâtâ kâmabhoginan ti || || Cfr. Jâtakam vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: na c' assa papûritâ (*cd.* °pu°) icchâ. |

487. tenâha bhagavâ || || na kahâpaṇavassena titti kâmesu vijjatî ti. || || = Dhpd. st. 186.

497. tattha *sara caturo 'dadhî* ti | *upanîte assuthañña ca rudhiramhî* ti | imesaṃ sattânaṃ anamatagge saṃsâre saṃsarantânaṃ ekekassa pi aṭṭhimhi assumhi thaññe rudhiramhi ca pamâṇato upametabbe caturo 'dadhî cattâro mahâsamudde upamâvasena buddhehi upanîte sara sarâhi | *ekakappe aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena saman* ti | ekassa puggalassa ekasmiṃ kappe aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vepulapabbatena samaṃ upanîtaṃ || vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ ||

ekass' ekena kappena puggalass' aṭṭhisañcayo |
siyâ pabbatopamo râsi iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ ||
so kho panâyaṃ akkhâto Vepullo pabbato mahâ |
uttaro Gijjhakûṭassa Magadhânaṃ Giribbajan ti. ||

498, 499. *mahâJambudîpaṃ upanîtaṃ kolaṭṭhimattâ guḷikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahontî* ti | Jambudîpo ti saṅkhâtaṃ mahâpathaviṃ padaraṭhite (sic) mattâ daraṭhike (sic) katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me mâtu ayaṃ me mâtumâtû ti evaṃ vibhâjiyamâne tâ guḷikâ *mâtumâtusv eva na ppahontî* ti | mâtâmâtusu akhîṇâsv eva pariyantikâ guḷikâ parikkhayaṃ pariyâdânaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagge saṃsâre

1, *cd.* vivâhaṃ sandassa kena kâ° (read: sandhâya ?).—7, *cd.* câtudîpo, *cd.* Jambû°.—21, *cd.* saccayaṃ.—24, *cd.* pabbatapamo.—27, *cd.* mahâJampûdîpam unitaṃ.—28, *cd.* Jampû°.—29, *cd.* °pathavî. The sense of the next words apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be restored, I am unable to say.—30, *cd.* ekaṃ, *om.* mâtu ayaṃ me.

saṃsarato sattassa mâtumâtaro ti | evaṃ Jambudîpamahîsaṃsârassa dîghabhâvena upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ | manasikâro hî ti | *tiṇakaṭṭhasâkhâpalâsan* ti | tiṇañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca | *upanîtan* ti | upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ | *anamataggato* ti | saṃsârassa anamataggabhâvato | *caturaṅgulikâ pi ghaṭikâ* ti | caturaṅgulippamâṇâni khaṇḍâni | *pitupitusv eva na ppahonti* ti | pitâmahesu eva tâ ghaṭikâ na ppahonti | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | imasmiṃ loke sabbaṃ tiṇañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca caturaṅgulikâ caturaṅgulikâ katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitâmahassâ ti bhâjiyamâne tâ ghaṭikâ 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyâdânaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagge saṃsâre saṃsarato sattassa pitu pitâmahâ ti | evaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca saṃsârassa dîghabhâvena upanîtaṃ sarâhî ti. || . . .

500. *sara kâṇakacchapan* ti | ubhayakkhikâṇaṃ kacchapaṃ anussara | *pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchinnan* (sic) ti | puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasamudde vâtavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddaṃ | *siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkan* ti | kâṇakacchapassa sîsaṃ tassa ca vassasatassa accayena gîvaṃ ukkhipantassa sîsassa yugacchidde pavesanañ ca | *para* (*sic*) *manusse* (*sic*) *lâbhimhi* (*sic*) *opamman* ti | na-y-idaṃ sabbaṃ pi buddhuppâdadhammadesanâdevamanussattalâbhe opammaṃ katvâ paññâsârajjabhayassa pi avecca sabhâvattâ | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ | seyyathâ pi bhikkhave puriso mahâsamudde ekacchinnaṃ (sic) yuggaṃ (sic) khipeyyâ ti âdi. ||

502. *kaṭasiṃ vaḍḍhante punappunaṃ tâsu tâsu jâtîsû* ti | aparâparaṃ uppattiyâ punappunaṃ kaṭasiṃ susânaṃ âḷâhanaṃ eva vaḍḍhante satte anussara | *vaḍḍhanto ti vâ pâ i* | tvaṃ vaḍḍhento ti yojanâ. ||

504. *jalitâ kuthikâ* (*sic*) *kampitâ santappitâ* ti | ekâdasahi aggîhi pajjalitâ pakkuṭhitâ (sic) ca hutvâ taṃ samaṅgînaṃ kampanattâ santappanattâ ca. |

1, *cd.* saṃsârato, *cd.* Jampû°.—2, *cd.* upamâbhâvena twice.—7, *cd.* pitu pitâ ahesuṃ; read: pitu pitâmahesu?—10, *cd.* pitâmassâ.—13, *cd.* eva.—15, °*cd.* °akkhikânaṃ.—16, *cd.* anu pubba°, *cd.* va.—17, *cd.* purattima°.—18, *cd.* chindaṃ.—19, *cd.* paṭimokkan.—20. *cd.* yugga°.—23, *cd.* opamaṃ, *cd.* °bhayassâ.—24, *cd.* avicca.—27, *cd.* kaṭasi va° ti puna°, *cd.* *om.* *ti* here.—28, *cd.* kaṭasi, *cd.* âḷahanaṃ.—33, *cd.* °natâ °ppanatâ.

506. *yesu vadhabandho* ti yesu kâmesu kâmanimittaṃ maraṇapothanâdiparikkileso | andubandhanâdibandho ca hotî ti attho | kâmesû ti âdi vuttass' ev' atthassa pâkaṭakaraṇaṃ | tattha *hi* ti hetuatthe nipâto | yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime sattâ vadhabandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti | tasmâ âha | *kâmâkâmâ nâm' ete asanto* ti | hînâ lâmakâ ti attho | *ahakâmâ ti vâ pâṭho* | so ev' attho | ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo | ahalokitthiyo nâmâ ti âdîsu viya. || The text of this hopelessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhânabaddho* (*sic*) ti | yathâ saṅkhalena baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aññato gantuṃ asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evaṃ tvaṃ kâmataṇhâya baddho | idâni kâmaṃ yadi pi (?) kâmesu tâva damassu indriyâni damehi | *kâhinti khu taṃ kâmâ châtâ sunakhaṃ va caṇḍâlâ* ti | khû ti nipâtamattaṃ | te pana kâmâ taṃ tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhattâ sapâkâ sunakhaṃ labhitvâ anayabyasanaṃ pâpentî ti attho. || Instead of *kâhinti*, the reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one. Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy: kâmayutto.

511. *jarâmaraṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo* ti | yasmâ hînâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdîsu jâtiyo jarâmaraṇabyâdhinâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne vijjamâne jarâdîhi aparimuttehi kâmehi kiṃ tava payojanan ti yojanâ. || The Commentator seems to have read: *kin tava kâmehi yesu jarâmaraṇabyâdhi°*.

518. Dhanañjânî Khemâ ahañ câ ti mayaṃ tisso sakhiyo ârâmaṃ saṅghassa vihâradânaṃ adamhâ. |

520. . . . tattha cakkaratanâdîni sattaratanâni etassa santî ti sattaratano cakkavatti | tassa sattaratanassa chadosarahitâ pañcakalyâṇâ atikkantamânussavaṇṇâ appattadibbavaṇṇâ ti evamâdiguṇasampannâgamena itthîsu ratanabhûtâ ahaṃ ahosiṃ. ||

518-521. imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâvanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâḷiyaṃ pi saṅgahaṃ âropitâ. ||

2, *ed.* maraṇaṃ potha° adubandhanâdibaddho.—10, *ed.* yathâ gaddhulena bandho su° garulabandhena bandho upanibandho.—13, *ed.* bandho —15, *ed.*naṃ.—16, *ed.* sopâkâ.—27, *ed.* sakhino.—31, *ed.* appattâ°.—33, *ed.* ahosi.—35, *ed.* °yamhi.

INDEX.

I = Theragâthâ, II = Therîgâthâ. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

CORRECTION.

p. 194, 21 *read*: theriyagâthâya Câle Upacâle Sîsûpacâle ti âgataṃ *and compare* Theragâthâ v. 42.

APPENDIX I

SOME ALTERNATIVE READINGS FOR THERAGĀTHĀ

In the introduction (p. iv) to Vol. II of his edition of *Paramatthadīpanī*, F. L. Woodword pointed out that the text of Thag given therein includes many readings which differ in many respects from those of Oldenberg's edition. These readings are usually superior to Oldenberg's, but not always so. Many are also found in parallel passages in other Pāli texts.

In this appendix to Oldenberg's edition I have given a somewhat arbitrary selection of alternative readings from ThagA, and also from *Be* (quoting these from the Nālandā Devanāgarī Series version as the original is not available to me), *Ke*, and *Se*. I have also given some readings which occur only in parallel passages elsewhere in Pāli, and I have also emended some passages in the light of non-Pāli parallels, especially in Uv. and G. Dh. I have very occasionally suggested emendations even when no authority supports my suggestion. With these exceptions, I have in each case indicated a source for the alternative reading, but where this is another edition of Thag I have not indicated any canonical occurrences, since these can be found from PTC.

In selecting alternatives my main consideration has been that of metre, since I believe that in a versified text the metre should be the prime guide to any editor or translator, while fully realising that versions which are metrically correct may merely represent later attempts at normalisation. I have not, however, usually referred to, or "corrected", the many dozens of instances where a slightly incorrect verse in O can be corrected by lengthening or shortening a vowel, especially a final one, scanning a vowel as short before a doubled consonant, doubling a consonant to lengthen a preceding vowel, or eliding an initial vowel or a final syllable, even if the more correct version occurs elsewhere. Nor have I drawn attention to the many passages where words such as *ariya*- must be read in their old dissyllabic form to scan correctly.

Where alternative readings are equally metrical, I have sometimes selected versions which seem preferable because of considerations of grammar, syntax, sense, or style. Since such choices are often matters of personal taste, I cannot hope that all readers will agree with me in every case.

Cambridge. K. R. NORMAN.
March, 1966.

ABBREVIATIONS

ThagA = text of Thag included in *Paramatthadīpanī*, ed. F. L. Woodward, 3 vols., PTS, 1940, 1952, 1959.
ThagA cty = Dhammapāla's explanations of Thag.
Be = Chaṭṭhasaṅgāyana ed., Rangoon, 1956.
Ke = 2nd Siamese ed., Bangkok, 1926–8.
Se = text of Thag included in *Paramatthadīpanī*, ed. Suriyagoda Sumangala and Nebada Sangharatana, 2 vols., Colombo, 1918, 1925 (Simon Hewavitarne bequest).
O = Oldenberg's ed. of Thag, PTS, 1883.
Breth. = *Psalms of the Brethren* by Mrs. Rhys Davids, PTS, 1913.
Uv. = *Udānavarga*, ed. F. Bernhard, Göttingen, 1965.
G.Dh = *Gāndhārī Dharmapada*, ed. J. Brough, London, 1962
Mil. = *Milindapañha*, ed. V. Trenckner, London, 1880.
PED = Pāli-English Dictionary, PTS, 1925.
CPD = Critical Pāli Dictionary, Copenhagen, 1924- .
PTC = Pāli Tipiṭaka Concordance, PTS, 1952- .
f.n. = foot-note.
v.l. = variant reading.
⟨ ⟩ = add enclosed reading
[ ] = delete enclosed reading
Pāli canonical texts are referred to by the same abbreviations as in PTC.
Numbers without letters refer to verses of Thag.

9. *read* nedaṃ *for* na-y-idaṃ (*cf.* 885 n' etaṃ)
14. *read* gacchāma *for* gacchāmi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)

read avaca *for* avacāsi (*Be, Se*)
18. *read* pahassati *for* pahīyati (*Be ; cf. O f.n.*)
27. panud[ah]issāmi (*Be ; cf.* ThagA *cty* panudissāmi)
32. ni[m]missaṃ
37. [raṭṭhaṃ] (*cf. Breth. p. 42 f.n. 1*)
40. *read* sato *for* satto (*Be, Ke*)
44. *read* dissantaṃ *for* dissantī
45. cf. ⟨ ājāniyaṃ maṃ dhāretha puttaṃ buddhassa orasaṃ ⟩ (= 174cd ; *cf. Breth. r. 50 f.n. 3*)
49. *read* cihacihâ- *for* vihavihâ-(ThagA, *Be*)
66. *read* sato *for* rato (ThagA, *Be, Se*)
72. *read* dunnikkamo *for* dunnikkhaṃo
77. *read* hatthiṃ *for* hatthi- (*Ke*)
82. *read* sokâpahato *as one word* (*Be ; v. CPD s.v.* apahata)
85. *read* pavivekassa rasaṃ *for* pavivekarasaṃ (*cf.* Uv. XXXI. 51 pravivekasya rasaṃ)
98 9. *read* piyaṃ *for* piya-(*Be*)
100. *read* parinibbāty *for* parinibbissaty (*cf.* 364)
101. *read* gihittaṃ *for* gihitvaṃ (*Be*)
103. *read* pitvāna *for* pītvāna (ThagA)
108. *separate* sa vīsaṃ- (*Be ; cf.* ThagA *cty* so)
119. *read* opiya *for* osiya (ThagA, *Be, Ke, Se*)
124. kule[su] (*cf.* Uv. XIII. 18 kule)
129. *read* ajānakā *for* ajānatā (*Ke ; cf. O f.n.*)
143. *read* pharasû- *for* pharasu- (ThagA, *Be, Se*)
read tatth' *for* ttah' (ThagA, *Be, Se*)
150. *read* gaccha *for* gacchaṃ (ThagA)
151. *read* bāhaṃ *for* bāhuṃ (ThagA, *Be*)
read abhisandahitvā *for* abhisaddahitvā (ThagA, *Be, Ke*)
164. *read* sahassakaṇḍo satageṇḍu *for* sahassakaṇḍu satabheṇḍu (ThagA, *Be, Ke, Se*)
184. *read* phāsukā *for* pāsukā (ThagA, *Be, Ke, Se*)
186. *read* apaceyyānaṃ *for* apacineyyānaṃ (ThagA, *Be*)
195. *read* gharā *for* abhi- (*Be, Ke ; cf.* ThagA *cty* gharâvāsabandhanato nikkhamitvā)
200. *read* hi *for* ha (*Be; Ke*)
203. *read* sa hi suttesu *for* patisuttesu (ThagA, *Be, Ke*)
205. *read* kassa *for* tassa (*Be, Se ; cf.* ThagA *cty* kassa)
209. *punctuate* c' attavaṇṇaṃ (ThagA)

212. *read* jhāya taṃ *for* jhāyitaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read sunikkamo *for* sunikkhamo (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
214. *read* cittakaliṃ *as one word* (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* 356)
223. *read* vihārā ca *for* vihārato (*cf.* *O f.n.*)
225. *punctuate* ca-m-anutappati (ThagA)
229. *separate* ahi musika- (ThagA ; *cf.* Uv. XIII.9 ahir mūṣaka-)
233. panud[ah]issāmi (*Be* ; *cf.* 27)
239. *read* samaṇû- *for* samaṇu- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
243. *read* -santhato *for* -santato (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
248. *read* jaṅghā- *for* jaṅgha-(ThagA, *Se*)
254. *read* vidālitā *for* padālitā (ThagA, *Se*)
258. tiracch[ān]ayoniyā
260. *punctuate* viditvā-m-ahaṃ (ThagA)
261. *cf.* 225
269. *read* samatiṭṭhatha *for* samatiṭṭhata (*Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
291. ayoni[so]saṃvidhānena (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
308. *read* leṇam aleṇa- *for* lenam alena- (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
309. *read* mama *for* mahā- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read leṇassa *for* -lenassa (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
310. *punctuate* tā' mat- (ThagA)
316. *read* v' asatī *for* savatī (ThagA, *Se*)
318. *cf.* 269
320. *read* icchako *for* icchato (*Be*, *Ke*)
321. *read* aghagataṃ *for* aghataṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
324. [sa]kubbato (*Be* ; *cf.* G. Dh 291 kuvadu *and* Uv. XVIII.7 kurvataḥ
342. *read* -gahana- *for* -gahaṇa- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
345. *read* majjhanhikaṃ *for* majjhantikaṃ (*cf.* *Be* majjhanhikaṃ *and* ThagA *cty* majjhanha velāyaṃ)
read odakaṃ *for* udakaṃ
354. *read* aggaṃ *for* agga- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
359. *read* vodapessāmi for vo damessāmi (ThagA)
365c. [ca] (*cf.* 479)
369. *read* parinibbāty *for* parinibbissaty (*cf.* *Breth. p. 204 f.n. 1*)
380. *read* yass' atthāya *for* yassa c' atthāya (*cf.* 136)
400. *read* abhivuṭṭhaṃ *for* abhivaddhaṃ (*Ke*)
401. *read* c' etaṃ *for* ve taṃ (*Be*, *Ke*)

406. *punctuate* vihārā-n-upanikkhamiṃ (ThagA)
411. *read* uṭṭhehi *for* uṭṭhāhi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
415. *divide* -su kovido (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
431. *read* udakakumbhaṃ *for* udakumbhakaṃ (ThagA, *Be*)
445. *read* uppajje te *for* uppajjate (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* sace te uppajjeyya)
447a. < ev' > (*cf.* Uv.VI. 14 evâbhivarṣati)
448. *read* -dhūmāyito *for* -dhūpāyito (*cf.* SA *on* S i 40 -dhūmāyito)
451. *read* viharate *for* vijahate (ThagA, *Se*)
455. *read* -rūpasmi *for* -rūpasmiṃ (*Be*)
457. *read* c' etā *for* vetā (*Be*, *Ke*)
464. *cf.* 269
468a. *read* ce *for* ca (*Be* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* sace)
read kāyagataṃ *for* kāyagatā- (*Be*, *Se*)
481. *read* anucaṅkamiṃ *for* anucaṅkamissaṃ (*cf.* ThagA *cty* anugamanavasena caṅkamiṃ)
484. *read* Aṅga-Magadhānaṃ *for* Aṅgāna Magadhānaṃ (*Ke* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* Aṅga-Magadhānaṃ)
493. *read* nivattate *for* nibbattate (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
494. *read* sukhâvaho *for* sukhâdhivāho (*cf.* 1052 *and* ThagA *cty* sukhâvaho)
495. *cf.* 124
497. *read* attā ca naṃ *for* attānañ ca (ThagA, *Be*)
read vedi *for* veti (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
504–6. *read* so *for* yo (*Be*, *Se*)
522. *read* vihaga- *for* vihaṅga- (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* vihaga-)
543. *read* na *for* ne (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
546. *read* pannarase *for* pannaraso (*cf.* Sn 1016)
547. *read* paṭikacca *for* paṭigacca (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
563. *read* -ppavedanā *for* -ppavedanaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
564. *read* vehāsā-d-upasaṅkamiṃ *for* vehāsān upasaṅkamiṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
568. *read* nigāḷhito *for* nigāḷhiko (*cf.* *O f.n.* *and* *PED s.v.*)
read -ggharaṇo *for* -ggharaṇī (*Be*, *Se*)
571. *read* maraṇāya *for* maraṇassa (*Be* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* maraṇass' atthāya)
582. *read* va . . . va *for* ca . . . ca (*Be*)

585. *read* dukkhantaṃ *for* dukkhass' antaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
590. cittassa ⟨ ca ⟩ (*Be*, *Ke*)
592. *read* bhajitabbakāni *for* bhajitabbāni (*Ke*)
596. *read* vippamutto *for* vimutto (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
605. *read* yass' atthāya *for* yassa c' atthāya (*Ke*)
613. *read* abhihāsanaṃ *for* abhibhāsanaṃ (*Be*, *Ke* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* tosanaṃ)
627. *read* visodhayiṃ *for* visodhitaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
659. *separate* saṃ yugaṃ (*cf.* *CPD s.v.* ativattati)
662. *punctuate* v' onatā
663. *read* accagū *for* ajjhagū (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
665. *read* dhīrā *for* vīrā (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
667c. *read* va *for* ca (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* va)
669. *read* pavivekadukkhaṃ *for* pavivekiyaṃ dukkhaṃ (*Be*)
675. *read* ūhataṃ *for* upātaṃ (ThagA)
read 'pasāmaye *for* pasāmaye (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
679. *read* -nikkamo *for* -nikkhamo (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
680. *read* daḷha- *for* daḷho (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read bhetvāna *for* chetvāna (*Be*, *Se*)
681. *read* ūmiyā *for* ummiyā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
683. *cf.* 243
688. *read* yass' atthāya *for* yassa c' atthāya (ThagA, *Se*)
read saddhivihārinā *for* sandavihārena (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
691. *read* muttaṃ *for* mutta- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
692. *read* accaruci *for* accantarucī (*Be*, *Ke*)
punctuate Himavā v' aññe (ThagA)
701. *read* virajjati *for* viharati (ThagA)
702. *read* 'pasammati *for* pasammati (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
704. *read* parinibbāty *for* parinibbissaty (*cf.* 369)
705. *punctuate* avase 'saṃ
710. *read* pitvā va *for* pitvāna (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
713. *read* vā *for* ca (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* *O f.n.*)
714. *read* gaṇhāti *for* gaṇhati (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
721. *read* bhadante *for* bhaddante (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
727. *read* samācaraṃ *for* samācāraṃ (ThagA, *Se*)
733. *read* ambilaṃ *for* ambila- (*Be*, *Se*)
read ganthito *for* gadhito (ThagA, *Se*)

738. *read* -sare *for* -rase (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
740. *read* pi *for* hi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
741. *read* adhosīdanasaṃyuttaṃ *for* atho sīdati saṃyuttaṃ (*cf. O f.n. and* ThagA *f.n.*)
742. *read* sā *for* sa (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
743. *read* abhijigīsati *for* abhijigīsāti (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
744. *read* kusalo *for* kusalā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
745. *read* satiṃ *for* sati- (ThagA, *Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
749. *read* asuro *for* āsuro (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
750. *read* añchāmi *for* añcāmi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read muccāmi *for* muñcāmi (*cf. O f.n.*)
753. *read* bāḷhaṃ *for* bālaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read tiṭṭhati *for* ṭhati (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
757. *read* [sallam] abbhantara-apassayaṃ (*cf. CPD s.v. and* ThagA *f.n.*)
758. *read* pāṇiñ ca *for* pāṇi va (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
759. *read* -mattike *for* -mantike (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read -usūya- *for* -ussuyya- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
768. *read* ganthaṃ *for* gandhaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
770. *read* aṭṭhiṃ *for* aṭṭhi- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
771. *read* pādā *for* pāpā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
774. *read* nâsadā *for* nâsādā (*Be*, *Se*)
read vāguraṃ *for* vākuraṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
775. *read* chinno pāso *for* chinnā pāsā (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* chinno pāso)
read nâsadā *for* nâsādā (*Be*, *Se*)
read vāguraṃ *for* vākuraṃ (*Be*, *Se*)
776. *read* va *for* ca (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
781. *divide* yena kammaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
782. *read* h' idaṃ *for* hi naṃ (ThagA, *Be*)
783. *read* aḍḍhā *for* addhā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
784. *read* seyyā *for* seyyo (*Be*, *Se*)
read avyositattā *for* abyositatthā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read karoti *for* karonti (*Be*, *Se*)
786d. *read* pāpadhammā *for* pāpadhammo (*Se* ; *cf. O f.n.*)
789. *read* avañjhā *for* avajjā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
790. *read* gabbha- *for* gabbhe (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* gabbha-)
791. *read* ñatvā *for* disvā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
794. *read* piyaṃ *for* piya- (*Be*, *Se*)

807, 809, 811, 813, 815, 817. *read* câpi *for* vâpi (*Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* câpi)
817. [vi]jānato (*Se*)
824. *read* Sela [ti bhagavā] (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
825. [iti Selo brāhmaṇo] (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
826. *read* t' etaṃ *for* imaṃ (*Be*)
827, 837. [Selā ti bhagavā] (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
838. *read* āgamha *for* āgamma (*Be* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* agamimha)
867. *read* tuvañ *for* tvañ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
868. *read* paccapādi *for* paccupādi (*Be* ; *cf.* ThagA *cty* paṭipajji)
869. *read* icc' *for* itv (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
871a. yo < ca > (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* *O f.n.*)
pamajjitvā[na] (*Be*, *Ke*, *Se* ; *cf.* *O f.n.*)
874. *read* pi . . . pi . . . pi *for* hi . . . hi . . . hi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
875. [hi]
876. *read* maṃ *for* mamaṃ (*cf.* ThagA *cty* maṃ na hiṃse)
893. *read* ajjhagā *for* ajjhagamā (ThagA, *Se*)
909. *read* muhuttena *for* muhutte (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read sa-Brahmakappo *as one word* (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
910. *print* Upariṭṭhaṃ *as pr. n.* (ThagA)
915. *read* ito . . . tato *for* ito . . . ito (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
930. *separate* upaṭṭhitā vivekāya (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
932. *read* sa-saṃgāme *for* sayaṃgāhe (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
934. *read* putta- *for* puttaṃ (Ke)
935. *read* vattenti *for* vadanti (*Be*, *Ke*)
read pabuddhā *for* paṭibuddhā (ThagA, *Se*)
937. *read* tela- *for* telaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
939. *read* issere *for* issare (*cf.* *O f.n.*)
940. *read* apāṭukā *for* avāṭukā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
945. *read* na *for* ni (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
954. *read* kilesissanti *for* kilisissanti (ThagA, *Se*)
955. *read* voharantā *for* voharanti (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
962. *read* -patthāni *for* -pattāni (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
963. *read* va *for* ca (*Be*)
969. *read* paridhassati *for* paridahissati (*Be*)
979. *separate* sīlesu saṃvutā (*Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
980. *read* phusantā *for* phusanti (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)

981. *read* yatasaṅkappajjhāyī *for* yathā saṃkappacariyāya (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
982. *read* vā *for* ca (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
984. *read* kappiyaṃ tañ ce chādeti *for* kappiyatañ ca ādeti (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
992. *read* ramaṇīyān' *for* ramaṇīyā (ThagA)
1000. *read* -kkhayo *for* -kkhayā (ThagA, *Se*)
1009. *read* vâpi *for* câpi (ThagA)
1015. *read* mahāmatī *for* mahāmuni (ThagA, *Be*)
1018. kodhanena ‹ ca › (ThagA, *Be* ; *cf.* *O f.n.*)
1019. paññavatā ‹ ca › (*cf.* *O f.n.* *and* G. Dh 229)
1037–8. *read* abhikkante *for* atikkante (*Be*, *Se*)
1053. *cf.* 124
1055. *read* me *for* taṃ (*Be*, *Ke* ; *cf.* Mil. *p. 395*)
1056c. *read* vā *for* ca (*Be* ; *cf.* Mil. *p. 395* va)
1058. *read* tattha *for* tassa (ThagA, *Ke*)
1071ab. *read* pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tādisī (ThagA ; *cf.* 398)
1077. *read* tathā tādiṃ *for* tathāvādiṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read ve *for* ca (*Ke*)
1079. virūḷhabrahmacariyā ‹ te › (*Be*)
1083. *read* vīraṃ *for* dhīraṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1084. *read* jhāyasi *for* jhāyati (ThagA, *Se*)
1100. *read* pasattho *for* pasaṭṭho (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1105. *read* asaṅgacārī *for* saṃgāmacārī (*Be*)
1113. *read* virādhaya *for* virāye (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1119. *read* -antare *for* -antaraṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1120. *read* hohi . . . hohi . . . hohi *for* hoti . . . hoti . . . hoti (ThagA, *Be*, *Se* ; *cf.* *O f.n.*)
1125. *read* taṇhā avijjā *for* taṇhaṃ avijjaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read āvamituṃ *for* āgamituṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1127. *read* brāhmaṇe . . . khattiye *for* brāhmaṇo . . . khattiyā (*cf.* *O f.n.*)
b. karosi ‹ no ›
1129. *read* cāraṇikaṃ *for* vāraṇikaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read dassayaṃ *for* dassahaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1133. *read* adho divā *for* adhodisā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1134. *read* dhitipparaṃ *for* dhī dhī paraṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read ahaṃ *for* alaṃ (*cf.* ThagA *f.n.*)

read -sandanim̩ *for* -sandani (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1143. *read* na nūna *for* nanu (*cf*. 1129)
1152. *read* duggandhakaram̩ -paribandham̩ *for* duggandham̩ kariparibandha (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
add < karīsa- > (*cf*. *O f.n.* *and App. II*)
1155. *read* ākāsam̩ hi *for* ākāsamhi (ThagA)
1156. *read* āsādi *for* āhari (*Be*, *Ke* ; *cf*. ThagA *cty* āsādehi)
1159. < uppādavayadhammino | uppajjitvā nirujjhanti : tesam̩ vūpasamo sukho > (ThagA, *Ke*, *Se*)
1160. sukhumam̩ < te > (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1163. *cf*. 40
1171. *read* etam̩ *for* ekam̩ (*Be* ; *cf*. ThagA *cty* etam̩)
1172. *read* aphassayi *for* apassayi (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*)
1173. *read* āsādi *for* āhari (*Be* ; *cf*. ThagA *cty* āsādehi)
1174. *read* adhogamam̩ *for* acaṅkamam̩ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1181. *read* yassa *for* yasse (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
read muhuttena *for* muhutte (Be)
1190. *read* sarassa *for* sāgarasmim̩ (*Se* ; *cf*. ThagA *cty* mahāsamuddassa majjhe)
1202. *read* aphassayi *for* apassayi (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1205. *read* dahissasi *for* dahissam̩ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1207. *read* cīyate *for* miyyate (*Be* ; *cf*. *O f.n.*)
1208. *read* antaradhāyatha *for* antaradhāyati (*Be* ; *cf*. *O f.n.*)
1211. *read* dhamme s' amhi *for* dhammesv amhi (*Be*)
1213. *read* evañ ce mam̩ *for* evam evam̩ (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1214. *read* nibbanatho *for* nibbanathā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1215. *read* vehāsam̩ *for* vihāsam̩ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read mutattā *for* muttantā (ThagA, *Be*, Se)
1216. *read* tam̩ munim āhu *for* muni tam āhu (ThagA)
1217. *read* atha *for* aṭṭhi- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read -gat' assa *for* -gatissa (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read duṭṭhulla- *for* padulla- (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1218. *read* -ratta- *for* -rattam̩ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1219. *read* pathasmim̩ *for* pathamhi (*Ke*)
read vippaṭisār' ahuvā *for* vippaṭisārī hutvā (ThagA)
1220. *read* papatanti *for* patanti (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1222. *read* 'dha *for* idham (ThagA)
read padhānavā *for* amānavā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1223. *read* kāma- *for* kama- (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)

1228. *read* piyavācaṃ va *for* piyavācam eva (S i 189)
1232. *read* sālikāy' iva *for* sālikāye va (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
read udīrayi *for* udīyyati (ThagA, *Se*)
1233. *read* suṇanti *for* suṇantā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1234. *read* samāgatā *for* samagatā (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)
1239. *read* vimalaṃ *for* vipulaṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1242. bandha[na]- (*Be*)
1246. *read* -nikkamo *for* -nikkhamo (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1249. *read* nagassa *for* nāgassa (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1253. *read* addasāma *for* addasāmi (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1257. *read* -gataddasā *for* -gataṃdasā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1259. *read* ariyaṃ c' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ *for* ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ (*Ke*, *Se*)
1263. *read* chettā *for* chetvā (ThagA, *Be* ; *cf*. *O f.n.*)
1265. *read* sotā *for* sotaṃ (ThagA, *Be*)
read no *for* nu (ThagA, *Be*)
1267. *read* ganthā *for* gandhā (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1268. *read* nivuto *for* nibbuto (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
d. *read* na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyuṃ (Sn 348 ; *cf*. *O f.n.*)
1269. *read* parisāsu *for* parisāya (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1270. *read* saṇiṃ *for* sanikaṃ (Sn 350)
1272. *read* samujju- *for* samujja- (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1273. *read* paroparaṃ *for* parovaraṃ (ThagA, *Be*, *Se*)
1275. [ti bhagavā] (ThagA, *Be*, *Ke*, *Se*)

APPENDIX II

ĀRYĀ STANZAS IN THERA-THERĪ-GĀTHĀ

In her translation of the Therīgāthā, Mrs. Rhys Davids states (p. 110, note) that the metre of Kisāgotamī's verses (213–223) "is not the śloka, and is too irregular to be easily classifiable"; p. 163, note, she confesses her inability to classify the metre of the last chapter but one (vv. 400–447), and p. XL, note, "the last poem" (vv. 448–522) is added to the list. In all three cases, the metre is the common Āryā, as rare in Pali as it is frequent in Prakrit, and also in Sanskrit literature. Unfortunately, and more surprisingly, the editor of the Thī, Richard Pischel, was also totally ignorant of this metre (as is proved most conspicuously by the frequent cases of wrong division of lines), and at any rate in practice treated prosody as non-existent. The result was the more unsatisfactory as the Āryā, which had fallen into disuse in Pali after the "emigration" of that language from India to Ceylon, has been quite unfamiliar or even unknown to countless generations of Pali scribes and editors, with the result that most stanzas in this metre have severely suffered in tradition.[1] On the other hand, the Āryā is a much more "sensitive" metre than the Śloka, governed by refined and very strict rules of prosody which can—and ought to—be used as the surest guide to the restoration of a corrupt text. Further aid for this attempt is offered to the Pali scholar of today by many oriental printed editions representing the traditions of the various Theravāda countries. Practical requirements of work for the Critical Pali Dictionary have led the present writer to undertake a re-edition of all Āryās (about 450) occurring in the Pali canon. Coming to know of this project when the reprinting of the present volume was nearly finished, Miss Horner very kindly offered to include in it the new text of the Āryās (27 in Th, 130

[1] There is a distinct tendency, most noticeable in S, to transform the obsolete Āryā into the familiar Śloka.

in Thī)[2]; owing to the advanced state of the printing, this was only feasible in the form of an appendix. It will be seen that the metrical restitution involves numerous and considerable changes, some of which even affect Dictionary and Grammar (e.g. mahisī for mahesī, abl. tāto = tasmāt, inf. kātuyye, not kātuye [Prakrit kāuṁje], etc.).

For the prosody of the Āryā, the reader is referred to my 1964 lectures at the Collège de France, Paris,[3] where I have also dealt with the Therīgāthā Āryās from the chronological and literary point of view. It may suffice to repeat here that there are, in Pali as in Jaina Prakrit, two kinds of Āryā, the (very rare) old type being represented only by Th 65, 1243–1245, and that in the Pali Āryā the odd pāda may occasionally be replaced by an odd Śloka pāda; these cases have been marked in the notes. The caesura may be wanting (the line then being called vipulā) on condition that the 4th gaṇa *must* then be ⏑⏓⏑; in a very few cases this rule is disregarded.

I denote with a, b, c, d, the four pādas of a stanza (for the Āryā, the use of the term pāda is not strictly speaking correct). Other abbreviations are those used in the Critical Pali Dictionary, the designations of text editions being simplified by omission of the ᵉ (E, S, etc., not Eᵉ, Sᵉ, etc.). The following oriental editions were collated :

S Syāmaraṭṭhassa Tepiṭakaṁ ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, Bangkok 2470 = 1926.

B Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakaṁ ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, Rangoon 1960.

N Nālandā Devanāgari Pāli Series ; Vv, Pv, Th, Thī, 1959.

C1926 Therīgāthā-pāli with Sinhalese translation, publ. by the Students' Buddhist Union, Colombo 1926.

C1930 Vimanawatthu-Petawatthu Thera-Therigatha Pali (Tipiṭakapāḷimudraṅkane tatiyapotthakaṁ), ed. Siri Ñānissara Dhammānanda Thero, Colombo 1930.

---

[2] Th 42/43 and Thī 23/24 are left out because I am unable to offer a satisfactory restoration of these particularly difficult and corrupt stanzas.

[3] Les études jaina, état présent et tâches futures (Collège de France, 1965), p. 53 ff.

The signs ^ (˘) are put over vowels written short (long) in all editions but to be read long (short) to suit the metre. ‾ above a vowel is written merely to indicate that an anusvāra (ṁ) has to be disregarded metrically (whatever the actual pronunciation of the vowel may have been). Sometimes (and not only at the beginning of a word or second member of compound), a double consonant is metrically treated as single (a practice proved beyond doubt by numerous parallels in Amg poetry); in such cases I write (t)t, (k)kh, etc. Not infrequently the spelling with single consonant is found in part of the tradition (particularly dukha besides dukkha, in this case no doubt under the influence of sukha). A † marks, as in CPD, words or passages for which I have failed to find a satisfactory emendation.

Hamburg, 1966 L. ALSDORF.

THERAGĀTHĀ

nīlā sugīvă sikhino morā kāraṁviyaṁ abhinadanti |
te sīta-vāta-kalitā suttaṁ jhāyaṁ nibodhenti. || 22||

---

ukkhepakata-Vacchassa saṁkalitaṁ bahūhi vassehi |
taṁ bhāsati gahaṭṭhānaṁ sunisinno uḷāra-pāmojjo || 65 ||

---

na tathâmataṁ sata-rasaṁ
suddh' annaṁ yaṁ may' ajja paribhuttaṁ |
aparimita-dassinā Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo. || 91||

---

mānena vañcităse saṁkhāresû kilissamānăse |
lăbhălăbhena mathitā samādhiṁ nādhigacchanti. || 102 ||

65, Cf. Helmer Smith, Analecta Rhythmica p. 11.—Āryā of *old* type.
91, A Gīti stanza, c/d vipulā. b: all sudh°.
102, b: all saṃkilissa°. Helmer Smith o.c. p. 12: saṁkhāre[su] saṃki°. c: śloka pāda. d: 4th gaṇa ⏑–).

lahuko vata me kāyo phuṭṭho pītî-sukhena vipulena |
tūlam iva eritaṁ mālutena pilavati va me kāyo. || 104 ||

---

esāvahiyyase pabbatena bahu-kuṭaja-sallakîkena |
Nesādakena girinā yasassinā pari(c)chadenā ti. || 115 ||

In "stanza" 199, I cannot detect any metre; it seems to be prose. Of 200, the traditional text runs: mā kho tvaṁ Kappaṭa pacālesi | mā taṁ upakaṇṇakamhi tāḷessaṁ | na ha tvaṁ Kappaṭa mattaṁ | aññāsi saṁgha-majjhamhi pacalāyamāno ti. The stanza may be tentatively restored as follows (with pāda a as śloka pāda): mā, Kappaṭa, pacālesi, mā taṁ upakaṇṇakamhi tāḷessaṁ! | na hi taṁ, Kappaṭa, mattaṁ aññāsi pacalāyamāno ti. || 200 ||

(356–359)

tvaṁ olaggo na gacchasi
duvāra-vivaraṁ gajo va alabhanto |
na ca citta-kalî punappunaṁ
pasahaṁ pāpa-rato carissasi. || 356 ||
yathā kuñjaraṁ adantaṁ
nava-ggahaṁ aṅkusa-ggaho balavā |
āvatteti akāmaṁ, evaṁ āvattayissan taṁ! || 357 ||
yathā vara-haya-dama-kusalo
sārathi-pavaro dameti ājaññaṁ, |
evaṁ damayissan taṁ patiṭṭhito pañcasu balesu. || 358 ||

104, b: all phuṭṭho ca pī°.

115, Acc. to Helmer Smith o.c. d = śloka pāda with 6th long dissolved; with final ti included in text, regular āryā pāda.

200, c: cf. Appendix I, p. 224. d might also be restored: aññāsi saṅgha-majjhammi, but pacalāyamāno can hardly be missed.

356, a, c, d vaitālīya, b āryā. a: E gacchisi (cf. H. Berger, Futurisches gacchati im Pali, Münchener Studien für Sprachwissenschaft 4 p. 25). b: ESC dvāra.

satiyā taṁ nibandhissaṁ payat'atto vo damessāmi |
viriya-dhura-niggahīto
na-y-ito dūraṁ gamissase, citta ! || 359 ||

---

abbhokāse viharasi sītā hemantikā imā rattiyo !
mā sītena pareto
vihaññittho pavisa tvaṁ vihāraṁ phusit'aggaḷaṁ. || 385 ||

---

sakalaṁ samatta-rogaṁ Sarabhaṅgo nāddasaṁ pubbe |
so 'yaṁ rogo diṭṭho vacana-karenātidevassa. || 489 ||

(587–596, Gotamo thero)

Oldenberg's text needing but few corrections, it seems unnecessary to repeat it here, and the following notes will suffice :

vv. 587, 588, 589, 591 are Upagīti stanzas. The following odd pādas are śloka : 587 a, c ; 590 a ; 591 a, c ; 592 c (āryā by reading with S bhajitabbakāni) ; 593 a (āryā by deleting final ca) ; 594 a (insert ca after bhāveyya).—590 b read cittassa ca saṇṭha°. 594 b : insert ca after anattasaññaṁ. 595 b : read iddhî. 596 c : read with SCBN vippamutto.

---

tava sarīraṁ nava-sotaṁ
duggandha-karaṁ karīsa-paribandhaṁ |
bhikkhû parivajjayate
taṁ mīḷhaṁ va yathā suci-kāmo. || 1152 ||

359, An Udgīti stanza. a : śloka.

385, Three āryā pādas (in b scan rattyo), followed by a half-śloka !

489, An Upagīti stanza (normal āryā by inserting ahaṃ before pubbe !).

1152, a : śloka. b : E gandhaṁ kariparibaº, S gandhakaṁ parivajjeyya, v.l. = E, C gandhakaraṁ paribaº ; E note : " possibly the first member of the compound is karisa."

(1243–1245, = SN I 193, 16–27 ; 1245 c, d also = Sn 934)
·oghassa hi nittharaṇ' atthaṁ aneka-vihitaṁ ... maggam
akkhāsi. |
tasmiṁ amate akkhāte dhamma-dasā ṭhitā asaṁhīrā. ||1243||
pajjota-karo ativijjha sabba-(ṭ)ṭhitīnaṁ atikkamaṁ addā, |
ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca
aggaṁ so desayî das' addhānaṁ || 1244 ||
evaṁ sudesite dhamme ko pamādo vijānataṁ dhammaṁ ? |
tasmā tassa bhagavato
sāsanĕ sadā namassam anusikkhe. || 1245 ||

THERĪGĀTHĀ

(213–223, Kisāgotamī)

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokaṁ ādissa vaṇṇitā. |
kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. || 213 ||
bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā vaḍḍhatî bhajantānaṁ |
bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi dukhehi muccéyya. || 214 ||
dukkhañ ca vijāneyyâ
dukkhassa ca samudayaṁ nirodhañ ca |
aṭṭh' aṅgikañ ca maggaṁ cattāri pi ariya-saccāni. || 215 ||
dukkho itthî-bhāvo akkhāto purisa-damma-sārathinā |
sâpattikaṁ pi dukkhaṁ app' ekaccā sakiṁ vijātāyo. || 216 ||
galake apakantantî sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti |
jana-māraka-majjha-gatā
ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti. || 217 ||

1243–5, three āryās of *old* type.
1243, b : one mora wanting before maggam. c : after tasmiṁ, all read ca or te ; tamhi ca would suit the metre.
1245, c/d : hi after tasmā and appamatto after sāsane deleted metri c.

213, a–c śloka, d āryā.
214, a scanning, though badly, as śloka, too, S transforms the rest of the verse into śloka : paññā tathāpi vaḍḍhati/bhajamānaṃ bhajamāno yo koci khattiyādiko.—b : BN pañña tathā va°, E tathā pava°. d : all °hi pi dukkhehi ; CBN pamu°.
215, c, d : only E om. ca and pi.—S transforms the whole stanza into a bad śloka : dukkhañ ceva vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṁ/nirodh'-aṭṭh'aṅgika-maggaṁ cattāri ariya-saccāni ca.
216, c : all sapatti, but Kern Toev. sāpatti ex conj.
217, a : E gale, Kern Toev. conj kalale, but cf. CPD s.v. apakantati. b : S sukhumāliyo. d : initial vy metrically = single cons.; S dve byasanānubhonti pi (śloka !).

upavijaññā gacchantī addasāhaṁ patiṁ mataṁ, |
panthamhi vijāyitvā appattāhaṁ sakaṁ gehaṁ. || 218 ||
dve puttā kāla-katā patī ca panthe mato kapaṇikāya |
mātā pitā ca bhātā ḍayhantî eka-citakāyaṁ. || 219 ||
khīṇa-kulīne kapaṇe ! anubhūtaṁ te dukhaṁ aparimāṇaṁ, |
assû ca te pavattaṁ bahūni jātî-sahassāni. || 220 ||
passiṁ susāna-majjhe atho pi khāditāni putta-maṁsāni. |
hata-kulikā sugarahitā
mata-patikā amatam adhigacchiṁ. || 221 ||

---

saṁbhāvito mĕ maggo ariyo aṭṭh' aṅgiko amaya-gāmī, |
nibbānaṁ sacchikataṁ, dhammādāsaṁ avekkhî' haṁ || 222 ||
aham amhi kanta-sallā ohita-bhārā, kataṁ mĕ karaṇīyaṁ ! |
Kîsāgotami theri vimutta-cittā imaṁ abhaṇī. || 223 ||

Kisāgotamī

(v. 243)

E : sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṁ pubbekataṁ vaheyyuṁ
puññaṁ p'ime vaheyyuṁ tena tvaṁ paribāhiro assa.

Tentative restoration as āryā :
hañce imā nadîyo pāpaṁ pubbe kataṁ vaheyyuṁ te, |
puññaṁ p'imā vaheyyuṁ, tenâ paribāhiro assa. || 243 ||

MSS and editions reflect various attempts at transformation into śloka, e.g. SC :
sace imā nandiyo te pāpaṁ pubbe kataṁ vahuṁ (!!) |
puññān' imāni vaheyyuṁ, tena tvaṁ paribāhiro.
For hañce cf. Pali hañci and Aśoka (Rock ed. IX) haṁce, hace.

218, a-b śloka, c-d āryā c : ES panthe ; all °yitvāna. d : C appattā va sakam gharam (śloka !).

219, a : E kālaṁkatā. b : ES pati. c : ES bhātā ca, d : CBN ḍayhanti ca eka (metr. also possible).

220, a : C khīṇā°, S khīṇakulamhi. b : B dukhaṁ, ESCN dukkhaṁ.

221, a : CBN vasitā susāna° (read thus ?), ES passim tam su°. b : khāditāni unmetrical ; read probably khātāni (cf. Prakrit khāya khādita, Pali khāyita). c : all sabba-garahi°, sugara° ex conj. metri c.

222, a : all bhāvito (saṁ conj. metri c.) ; S me ayam maggo (śloka !). c : S pi sacchi° (śloka !). d : EC apekkhihaṁ ; E v.l., SN avekkhihaṁ, B avekkhiṁ haṁ.

223, a : S ahamhi, E ahaṁ amhi. c : all Kisā, N v.l. Kisā ; CBN gotami. d : ES suvimu° ; ESBN bhaṇi, C abhaṇi.

(400–447, Isidāsi)

nagaramhi Kusuma-nāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā maṇḍe |
Sakya-kula-kulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatīyo. || 400 ||
Isidāsi tattha ekā, dutiyā Bodhī ti sīla-sampannā, |
jhān' ajjhayana-ratāyo bahussutā dhuta-kilesāyo. || 401 ||
tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhatt'atthaṁ kariya dhota-pattāyo |
rahitamhi sukha-nisinnā imā girā abbhudīresuṁ || 402 ||
pāsādikā si, ayye Isidāsi, vayo pi te aparihīno. |
kiṁ disvāna valīkaṁ athā si nekkhammam anuyuttā ? || 403 ||
evam anuyujjamānā sā rahite dhamma-desanā-kusalā |
Isidāsī vacanam abravi :
suna, Bodhi, yathā mhi pabbajitā ! || 404 ||
Ujjeniyā puravare mayhā pitā sīla-saṁvuto seṭṭhi. |
tass' amhi eka-dhītā piyā manāpā ca dayitā ca. || 405 ||
atha me Sāketâto varako āgacchi uttama-kulīno |
seṭṭhī pahūta-ratano ta(s)sa maṁ suṇhaṁ adā tāto. || 406 ||
sassûyā sasurassa ca sāyam pātam paṇāmam upagamma |
sirasā karomi pāde, vandāmi yathā mhi anusiṭṭhā. || 407 ||
yā mayhā sāmikassâ bhaginîyo bhātuno parijano vā, |
ĕka-vārakam pi disvā ubbiggā āsanaṁ demi. || 408 ||
annena ca pānena ca
khajjena ca yaṁ ca tattha sannihitaṁ |
chādemi upanayāmi ca,
demi ca yaṁ yassa patirūpaṁ. || 409 ||
kāle upaṭṭhahitvā gharaṁ † samupāgamāmi ummāre |
dhovantī hattha-pāde pañjalikā sāmikam upemi || 410 ||

400, b : C puthuviyā. d : CBN °niyo hi guṇavatiyo, metr. also possible.
401, b : all °pannā ca. c : all ajjhā°. d : all °sutāyo.
402, a : S. caritvāna (śloka !).
403, c : ES vali°, vyali B byali°, N vyāli°.
404, a : all anuyuñja° (cf. CPD s.v. anuyuñjati). c : ES °sī idaṃ vaca°.
405, c : ES ekā. d : ES °pā dayitā ca.
406, b : C varakā. āgacchuṁ . . . kulīnā. c : ES seṭṭhi bahutara°. d : all adāsi.
407, a : ESN sassura°.
408, b : EC om. vā. c : ES taṁ eka, CBN tam eka. C °vara°.
409, a : ESBN om. ca after annena. c : C om. ca.
410, a : ESBN kālena uṭṭha°, C kālena upaṭṭha°. b : S patigharaṁ ; E samupagamiṁ (with many vv. ll.), SCBN samupāgamāmi (two morae wanting) ; gharaṁ ⏑ | ⏑⏑ āgamemi ummāre ("I wait upon the threshold")? c : ESBN dhotahatthapādā.

kocchaṁ pasādhanaṁ anjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca gaṇhitvā |
parikamma-kārikā viya sayam eva patiṁ vibhūsemi. || 411 ||
sayam eva odanaṁ sādhayāmi, sayam eva bhājanaṁ dhoviṁ, |
mātā va eka-puttaṁ tathā bhattāraṁ paricarāmi. || 412 ||
evaṁ maṁ bhatti-kataṁ
anurattaṁ kārikaṁ nihata-mānaṁ |
uṭṭhāyikaṁ analasaṁ sīlavatiṁ dussate bhattā. || 413 ||
so mātarañ ca pitarañ ca bhaṇati:
āpucch' ahaṁ gamissāmi! |
Isidāsiyā na icchaṁ eka-ghare 'haṁ sahāvatthuṁ. || 414 ||
mā evā, putta, avacā! Isidāsī paṇḍitā parivyattā, |
uṭṭhāyikā analasā kiṁ tuyhā na rocate, putta? || 415 ||
na ca me hiṁsatî kiñci, na c'ahaṁ Isidāsiyā sahāvacchaṁ! |
dessā va me, alaṁ me! āpucchāhaṁ gamissāmi. || 416 ||
tassa vacanaṁ sunitvā sassū sasuro ca maṁ apucchiṁsu: |
kissa tayā aparaddhaṁ?
bhaṇa vissatthā yathābhūtaṁ || 417 ||
na pi haṁ aparajjhaṁ kiñci, na hiṁsemi, na bhaṇāmi dubbacanaṁ. |
kiṁ sakkā kātuyye, yaṁ maṁ viddessate bhattā? || 418 ||
te maṁ pitû gharaṁ paṭinayiṁsu vimanā dukhena abhibhūtā: |
puttaṁ anurakkhamānā jita mhase rūpiniṁ lacchiṁ! || 419 ||
atha maṁ adāsi tāto aḍḍhassa gharamhi dutiya-kulikassa |
tâto upaḍḍha-suṅkena yena maṁ vindathâ seṭṭhî. || 420 ||

411, a: all pasādaṁ; C and Thi-a: pasādhanan ti pi pāṭho, Thi-a: pasādhana-bhaṇḍaṁ. (conj. Morris JPTS 1893, 45 f. pāsaka metr. impossible).—a–b vipulā.

412, a–b vipulā. b: CBN dhovantī. c: all puttakaṁ. d: C tadā, ESBN tathā (metr. possible: tathā bha(t)tāraṁ).

413, b: ES anuttaraṁ kārukaṁ taṁ ni°.

414, a–b vipulā. b: ESC āpucchā°. c: ESBN na saha vacchaṁ, C na vacchaṁ, v.l. na icchaṁ! d: all ekāgāre, B v.l. ekaghare; cf. 425 d.- all sahava° (sahāva° = saha + āvatthuṁ).

416, a: śloka pāda. b: all cāhaṃ saha va° (āvacchaṁ l. sg. fut. !).

417, a: C tassa ca va°. b: ES sassuro: d: S bhaṇa kataṁ. SBN vissaṭṭhā.

418, a–b vipulā. b: all na pi hiṁ°; ES hiṁseva; E gaṇāmi. c: ESBN kātuye (so also Geiger § 204 b !), C kātuyye, v.l. kātuṁ ayye (cf. 426 d!); Thi-a: kātuye ti kiṁ mayā *kātuṁ ayye* sakkā. d: ES videssa°.

419, a–b vipulā. b: ESC dukkhena. CPD s.v. avibhūta (so EC!) reads adhibhūta, less probable. d: ES jinā mhase (jitā mhase: ji with double acc. "to win something from somebody, to deprive somebody of something"; translate: "while keeping our son we have lost a fair Lakṣmī").

420, c–d vipulā. c: abl. tāto (= tasmāt, again 436 c) = Prakrit tāo Pischel § 425). d: all vindatha.

tassa pi gharamhi māsaṁ
avasiṁ, atha so pi maṁ paticcharati |
dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṁ adūsikaṁ sīla-sampannaṁ. || 421 ||
bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṁ
damakaṁ dantaṁ ca me pitā bhaṇati : |
so hi si me jāmātā ! nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ ca ! || 422 ||
so pi vasitvā pakkhaṁ
atha tātaṁ bhaṇati : dehi me pontiṁ |
ghaṭikañ ca mallakañ ca, punâ pi bhikkhaṁ carissāmi ! || 423 ||
atha naṁ bhaṇatî tāto ammā sabbo ca ñāti-gaṇa-vaggo : |
kiṁ te na kīrati idhâ ? bhaṇa khippaṁ, yan tĕ kīrihiti ! || 424
evaṁ bhaṇito bhaṇatî : yadi attā sakkato; alaṁ mayhaṁ ! |
Isidāsiyā na icchaṁ eka-ghare 'haṁ sahâvatthuṁ ! || 425 ||
vissajjito gato so, ahaṁ pi ekākinī vicintemi : |
āpucchitūna gacchaṁ marituyye pabbajissaṁ vā. || 426 ||
atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchī gocarāya caramānā |
tāta-kulaṁ vinaya-dharī bahussutā sīla-sampannā || 427 ||
taṁ disvān' amha kule uṭṭhāy' āsanā pa(ñ)ñāpayiṁ tassā, |
nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsiṁ. || 428 ||
annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yaṁ ca tattha sannihitaṁ |
santappayitvā avacaṁ : ayye, icchāmi pabbajituṁ. || 429 ||
atha maṁ bhaṇatî tāto :
idheva, puttaka, carāhi taṁ dhammaṁ, |
annena ca pānena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijāti ca ! || 430 ||
ath' ahaṁ bhaṇāmi tātaṁ rodantī añjaliṁ paṇāmetva : |
pāpaṁ hi mayā pakataṁ kammaṁ, taṁ nijjaressāmi. || 431 ||

421, b : ESC paṭicchati, unmetrical and making no sense ; BN °ccharati (E vv.ll. °cchagati, °cchayāti, °ccharāti) of unknown etym. and meaning but guaranteed by metre.— c : all dāsī, E v.l. °si.

422, b : all om. ca. c : BN hohisi, B v.l. "so hi si (sabbattha)". d : BN poṭṭhiñ ca. 423. c–d : all ca puna.

424. b : all ca me ña°. c : ES karati, Ç kirati. all idha. d : ESBN karihiti, C taṁ te karihīti.

425, b : all yadi me attā sakkoti (transl. "[even] if I myself am honoured . . ."). c–d = 414 c–d ! c : CBN na saha vacchaṁ. d : all saha va°.

426, a : ES visa°. d : EBN marituye, C maritāye vā, S marituṁ vā (cf. 418 c).

427, b : ESC āgacchi.

428, a–b restoration doubtful. a : ESBN disvāna amhākaṁ, C disvānamhākaṁ. b : all uṭṭhāyāsanaṁ tassā paññāpayiṁ (E v.l. °payisu, °yiṁsu, paññāyiṁsu). c : 1st gaṇa one mora wanting.

429, a–b = 409 a–b. c : ECBN °ppayitvā, S °ppayitvāna ; C °tvāvocaṁ ; °tvā cf. 433 a ! 430, b : BNC tvaṁ.

431, a : ESC athāhaṁ c : S anujānāhi maṁ tāta (śloka !) mayā pa°.

atha maṁ bhaṇatî tāto : pāpuṇa bodhiñ ca agga-dhammañ ca |
nibbānañ ca labhassû, yaṁ sacchikarī dvipada-seṭṭho. || 432 ||
mātā-pitaro abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñāti-gaṇa-vaggaṁ |
sattāhaṁ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayisaṁ. || 433 ||
jānāmi attano satta jātiyo, yass' ayaṁ phala-vipāko.
taṁ tava ācikkhissaṁ, taṁ eka-manā nisāmehi ! || 434 ||
nagaramhi Erakacche suvaṇṇakāro aham pahūta-dhano. |
yobbana-madena matto so para-dāraṁ asevī haṁ. || 435 ||
so 'haṁ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccisaṁ ciraṁ pakko. |
tâto ca uṭṭhahitvā makkaṭiyā kucchim okkamisaṁ. || 436 ||
sattāha-jātakaṁ maṁ mahākapî yūthapo nilacchesi. |
tass' etaṁ kamma-phalaṁ yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṁ.
|| 437 ||
so 'haṁ tato cavitvā kālaṁ katvāna Sindhavārañña |
kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkamisaṁ. || 438 ||
dvādasa vassāni ahaṁ nilacchito dārake parivahitvā |
kimino vaṇṭho aka(l)lo yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṁ. || 439 ||
so 'haṁ tato cavitvā go-vāṇijakassa gāviyā jāto |
vaccho lākhā-tambo nilacchito dvādase māse || 440 ||
voḍhūna naṅgalam ahaṁ †sakaṭaṁ ca dhārayāmi |
andho vaṇṭho aka(l)lo yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṁ. || 441 ||
so 'haṁ tato cavitvā vīthîyā dāsiyā ghare jāto |
n'eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna para-dāraṁ. || 442 ||
tiṁsati-vassamhi mato sākaṭika-kulamhi dārikā jātā |
kapaṇamhi appa-bhoge dhanika-purisa-pāta-bahulamhi.
|| 443 ||

432, d : ES kari.
433, a–b vipulā. a : all pitū. d : all aphassayiṁ (tisso vijjā aphassayiṁ = śloka !).
434 a–b vipulā. b : ESC yassāyaṁ phalaṁ vi°.
435, a : ES Erakaka°. d : CBN asevi, ES āsevi.
436, c : all tato (cf. 420 c). d : all okkamiṁ.
437, b : all kapi, nilla° (cf. 439 b, 440 d).
438, b, d : all karitvā, okkamiṁ.
439, b : all nilla°. c : all kiminâvaṭṭo akallo (Skt. kṛmiṇa "having worms", vaṇṭha "cripple", cf. PTSD s.v. vatta[4] !).
440, d : all nilla°. . . . .
441, a : ES te pana naṅga°. b : truncated pāda, restoration impossible. E vv.ll. cattadhārayam pi, va dhārayamhi, ṭhūyayamhi, mārayamhi. c : all vaṭṭo.
442, b : all vīthi°.
443, d : C 1926 akaṇikapurisa, C 1930 dhaniṇika°.

taṁ maṁ tato satthavāho   ussannāya vipulāya vaḍḍhīya
okaḍḍhati vilapantiṁ   acchinditvā kula-gharasmā. || 444 ||
atha soḷasame vasse   disvā maṁ patta-yobbanaṁ kaññaṁ |
orundhat' assa putto   Giridāso nāma nāmena. || 445 ||
tassa pi aññā bhariyā   sīlavatī guṇavatī yasavatī ca |
anurattā bhattāraṁ,   tassā viddesanam akāsiṁ. || 446 ||
tass' etaṁ kamma-phalaṁ,   yaṁ maṁ apakīritūna gacchanti |
dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṁ !   tassa pi anto kato me ti. || 447 ||

Isidāsi ||

(448–522, Sumedhā)

Mantāvatiyā nagare   rañño Koñcassa agga-mahisīya |
dhītā āsi Sumedhā   pasāditā sāsana-karehi. || 448 ||
sīlavatī citta-kathā   bahussutā buddha-sāsanĕ vinītā. |
mātā-pitaro upagamma bhaṇati : ubhayo nisāmetha ! || 449 ||
nibbānādhiratāhaṁ,
asassataṁ bhava-gataṁ, yadi pi dibbaṁ, |
kiṁ pana tucchā kāmā   app'assādā bahu-vighātā ! || 450 ||
kāmā kaṭukā āsīvis' ūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā, |
te dīgharattā niraye   samappitā haññare dukhitā. || 451 ||
socanti pāpa-kammā   vinipāte pāpa-buddhino 'saddhā |
kāyena ca vācāya ca   manasā ca saṁvutā bālā. || 452 ||
bālā te duppaññā   acetanā dukkha-samudayoruddhā |
desentĕ ajānantā   na bujjhare ariya-saccāni. || 453 ||
saccāni buddhavara-desitāni te bahutarā ajānantā |
abhinandanti bhava-gataṁ,   pihenti devesu upapaṭṭiṁ. || 454 ||
devesu pi upapattī   asassatā bhava-gate aniccamhi, |
na ca santasanti bālā   punappunaṁ jāyitabbassa. || 455 ||

444, a : śloka pāda (ra-vipulā). b : all vaḍḍhiyā. d : ESC gharasma.
445, b : ESC disvāne. c : ES oruddhata°.
446, d : all tassāhaṁ vi°.
447, b : ES upakari° (E v.l. apakiri°), C apakiri°, BN °kiri°, cf. PTSD apakiritūna, CPD (apakirati), Geiger § 211.
448, b : all mahesiyā. c : C āsiṁ. d : ESC 1926 pāsādikā, 1930 pasāditā ; Thi-a pāsādikā sañjāta-ratanattaya-pasādakatā.
449, a : EŚ Thi-a kathikā. c–d vipulā.
450, a : C 1930 °nābhira°, ES °ratā ahaṁ. ESCB kiṁ aṅga pana.
451, a–b vipulā. d : all haññantẹ dukkhitā, B note : " haññare dukhitā (?) ".
452, b : all °no sadā, E v.l. saddhā. c : C om. both ca. d : E om. bālā ; C 1930 ca·asaṁvutā, om. bālā (śloka !).
454, a–b vipulā. a : all °ni amma buddha°. c : all ye abhi°. d : ES pihanti ; C upapattiṁ.
455, c : S uttasanti.

cattāro vinipātā duve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti, |
na ca vinipātā-gatānaṁ pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. || 456 ||
anujānatha maṁ ubhayo
pabbajituṁ dasabalassa pāvacane! |
appossukā ghaṭissaṁ jātî-maraṇa-ppahānāya. || 457 ||
kiṁ bhava-gatena abhinanditena kāya-kalinā asārena ? |
bhava-taṇhāya nirodhā, anujānatha, pabbajissāmi ! || 458 ||
buddhānaṁ uppādā vivajjito akkhaṇo, khaṇo laddho ! |
sīlāni brahmacariyaṁ yāvajjīvaṁ na dūseyyaṁ. || 459 ||
evaṁ bhaṇati Sumedhā : mātā-pitaro, na tāva āhāraṁ |
āharisāmi gahaṭṭhā, maraṇa-vasa-gatā va hessāmi. || 460 ||
mātā dukhitā rodati pitā ca † assāsabbasosamabhihāto |
ghaṭatî saññāpetuṁ pāsādatale chamā patitaṁ. || 461 ||
uṭṭhehi, putti, kiṁ socitena ? dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi |
rājā Anīkaratto abhirūpo, tassa taṁ dinnā. || 462 ||
agga-mahisī bhavissasi Anīkarattassa rājino bhariyā. |
sīlāni brahmacariyaṁ pabbajjā dukkarā, putti ! || 463 ||
rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṁ bhogā sukhā, daharikā si, |
bhuñjāhi kāma-bhoge ! vāreyyaṁ hotu te, putti ! || 464 ||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā :
mā edisakāni ! bhava-gatam asāraṁ, |
pabbajjā vā hohiti maraṇaṁ vā me, na vāreyyaṁ. || 465 ||
kiṁ pūti-kāyam asuciṁ
sâvaṇa-gandhaṁ bhayānakaṁ kuṇapaṁ |
abhisaṁviseyyā bhastaṁ
saki-paggharitaṁ asuci-puṇṇaṁ ? || 466 ||

456, b : ES dve, B note : " dve (sabbattha) ".
457, a : all °jānātha, cf. 458 d ! c : all °sukkā.
458, a–b vipulā. a : CBN °gate abhi°. d : all °jānātha.
459, a : all uppādo. c : initial br = single cons. d : all yāvajī°.
460, c : E āhariya, BN āharissaṁ, C 1926 āhariyāmi, C 1930 aharisāmi, Thi-a āhariyaṁ (Sinhalese sa misread ya !). S b–d : atha naṁ mātāpitaro ahaṁsu : na mayaṁ gahaṭṭhā maraṇavasaṁ gatā va jahessāma.
461, a : all dukkhi°. b : CBN °bhihato, Thi-a assā ti Sumedhāya. sabbaso samabhisāto ti assā pitā sabbaso abhisātasukho. S pitā ca dukkhito tathā sokasambhibhūto.
462, a–b vipulā. a : ECBN puttaka, S puttike (cf. 430 b). c : ES Anika°, C Aṇikadatto (thus throughout). d : all tvaṁ.
463, a : all mahesī. d : ECBN puttaka, S puttike.
464, a–b vipulā, 4th gaṇa *not* ⏑‿‿⏑ ! b : ES °rikā pi. d : all putta.
465, c : C hehiti, BN hotu. d : ES vāte ; all na ceva vāre°.
466, a : all kim iva (C 1930 īva) pū°. b : ESBN sāvana, C sāvaṇa (metre demands sā° = srāvaṇa). c : ES gattaṁ. d : C bhastañcasatiṁ (C 1930 °stamasakiṃ) paggharaṇaṁ.

kim iva †taham jānantī vikūlakaṁ maṁsa-soṇit'upalittaṁ |
kimi-kulala-sakuṇa-bhattaṁ
kaḷevaraṁ kissa di(y)yatī ti. || 467 ||
nibbuyhatî susānaṁ aciraṁ kāyo apeta-viññāno |
chuddho kalingaraṁ viya jigucchamānehi ñātīhi. || 468 ||
chaḍḍūna naṁ susāne para-bhattaṁ nhāyare jigucchantā |
niyakā mātā-pitaro, kiṁ pana sādhāraṇā janatā ! || 469 ||
ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare aṭṭhi-nhāru-saṁghāte |
kheḷ'ass'u(c)cāra-passava- paripuṇṇe pūti-kāyamhi. || 470 ||
yo naṁ vinibbhujitvā abbhantaram assa bāhiraṁ kayirā, |
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi mātā jigucchеyya. || 471 ||
khandha-dhātu-āyatanaṁ
saṁkhâtaṁ jāti-mūlakaṁ dukkhaṁ |
yonisŏ anuvicinantī vāreyyaṁ kissa iccheyyaṁ ? || 472 ||
divasĕ-divase ti-sattî- satā nava-navā pateyyū kāyamhi |
vassa-sattaṁ pi ca ghāto,
seyyo dukkhassa ceva khayo! ||473||
ajjhupagacche ghātaṁ yo viññū evā satthuno vacanaṁ : |
dīgho vo saṁsāro punappunaṁ haññamānānaṁ ! || 474 ||
devesu manussesu ca tira(c)chānaṁ yoniyā asura-kāye |
petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā dissare ghātā. || 475 ||
ghātā nirayesu bahū vinipāta-gatassa kilissamānassa, |
devesu pi attāṇaṁ ! nibbāna-sukhā paraṁ n'atthi. || 476 ||

467, a : ESCN tāhaṁ, B tahaṁ (read vat' ahaṁ ? n'ahaṁ ?). b : S lohitupa°, EC 1926 soṇitapa°, C 1930 °tupa°. c : all kimikulāyaṁ saku° ; Thi-a : kimi-kulāle sakuṇa-bhattaṁ ti pi pāṭho. d : C 1926 dīya°, 1930 BN diyyati. BN om. ti.

468, c : E chuṭṭho, S chaḍḍito, v.l. chuḍḍo ; cf. Dhp 41 : aciraṁ vat'ayaṁ kāyo paṭhaviṁ adhisessati/chuddho apeta-viññāno niratthaṁ va kaliṅgaraṁ.

469, a : C 1930 chuḍḍhūna taṁ. b : ESBN nhāyanti, C 1926 nahāyanti, 1930 nhā°, S note : " nhāyare (?) ".

470, b : C nahāru (nh of nhāru = single cons. !). c : E °assumucchāsava, S °assumucchādanasāva, BN °assuccārassava, C °assuccārapassava.

471, (Construct : gandhassa . . . jigucchеyya ?).

472, a : śloka. b : all saṁkhātaṁ. c : ES yoniso aruciṁ bhaṇanti.

473, a, b : all °satti-satāni (E tisatti°).

474, b : CBN viññāyevaṁ. c : EC dīgho tesaṁ saṁ°, S dīgho ca tesaṁ saṁsāro (śloka !). B v.l. dīgho vo saṁ°.

475, b : all tiracchānayo°. S kāyesu. d : ES dīyante, C 1926 dissanti, 1930 °te, BN dissare.

476, b : read klissa°, initial kl metrically = single cons. ! BNC piḷiyamānassa.

pattā te nibbānaṁ, ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacane |
appossukā ghaṭantî jātî-maraṇa-ppahānāya. || 477 ||
ajj'eva, tāta, abhinikkhamissā, bhogehi kiṁ asārehi ? |
nibbiṇṇā me kāmā, vanta-samā tāl'avatthukatā. || 478 ||
sā c'evā bhaṇati pitaraṁ, Anīkaratto ca, yassa sā dinnā, |
upayāsi pi taruṇa-vuto vāreyyam upaṭṭhite kāle. || 479 ||
atha asita-nicita-muduke kese khaggena chindiya Sumedhā |
pāsādaṁ ca pidhatvā paṭhama-jjhānaṁ samāpajji. || 480 ||
sā ca tahī samāpannā Anīkaratto ca āgato nagaraṁ. |
pāsāde va Sumedhā anicca-saññā su bhāveti. || 481 ||
sā ca manasîkarotî, Anīkaratto ca āruhī turitaṁ ; |
maṇi-kanaka-bhūsit'aṅgo katañjalīyācatiSumedhaṁ:||482||
rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṁ bhogā sukhā, daharikā si, |
bhuñjāhi kāma-bhoge ! kāma-sukhā dullabhā loke. || 483 ||
nissaṭṭhaṁ te rajjaṁ, bhoge bhuñjassu, dehi dānāni ! |
mā dummanā ahosî ! mātā-pitaro pi te dukhitā. || 484 ||
tan taṁ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anatthikā vigata-mohā : |
mā kāme abhinandī ! kāmesv ādīnavaṁ passa ! || 485 ||
cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā kāma-bhoginaṁ aggo |
attitto kāla-kato na c'assa paripūritā icchā. || 486 ||
satta ratanāni vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasa-disā samantena |
na c'atthi titti kāmānaṁ, attittā vâ maranti narā ! || 487 ||
asisūn'ūpamā kāmā, kāmā sappa-sir'ūpamā, |
ukk'ūpamā anudahanti, aṭṭhi-kaṅkāla-sannibhā. || 488 ||
aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahu-dukkhā mahā-visā, |
ayo-guḷo va santatto agha-mūlā dukha-pphalā. || 489 ||

477, c : all appossukkā ghaṭenti.
478, a-b vipulā. a : CBN tātabhi°. c : C nibbinnā. d : EC tālāva°.
479, c : E °si pītaruṇāvuto, S °si pitaruṇāvu°, CBN °si vāraṇavate (abl. ??).
480, c : ECBN om. ca. SC pidhetvā, BN pidahitvā (pāsādaṁ pidahitvā metr. also possible).
481, c : BN °de ca su°. d : BN saññaṁ.
482, b : ES °ruhi. d : ES °jali.
483, a-c = 464 a-c. d : E sudulla°.
484, a : ES nisa°. d : all om. pi ; E vv.ll. °ro pi te, °ro duve du°. all dukkhi°.
485, c : ESCBN °nandi, C 1926 °dī.
486, b : all °tā āsi kāma°. C bhogī°. c : all atitto (CPD s.v. atitta : " unmetrical ; read kāmātitto kālakato (?) ", metrically impossible ; cf. 487 c !). ECBN kālaṁka°.
487, a-b : vipulā, c : śloka. d : all atittā va (vā = eva !).
488-492 are a śloka quotation.- **488,** a : ES sūlū°, C sūṇū°, BN sūnū°.
489, d : ES dukkha.

rukkha-pphal'ūpamā kāmā maṁsa-pes'ūpamā dukhā, |
supin'ūpamā vañcanīyā kāmā yācitak'ūpamā. || 490 ||
satti-sūl'ūpamā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṁ nighaṁ, |
aṅgāra-kāsu-sadisā agha-mūlaṁ bhayaṁ vadho. || 491 ||
evaṁ bahu-dukhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā. |
gacchatha, na me bhava-gate vissāso atthi attano ! || 492 ||
kiṁ mama paro karissati a(t)tano sīsamhi ḍayhamānamhi |
anubaddhĕ jarā-maraṇe ?
tassâ ghātāya ghaṭitabbaṁ ! || 493 ||
dvāraṁ apāpuritvā mātā-pitaro Anīkarattañ ca |
disvā chamā nisinne rodante sā idam avoca : || 494 ||
dīgho bālānā saṁsāro punappunañ ca rodataṁ |
anamatagge pitû maraṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. || 495 ||
assû thaññaṁ rudhiraṁ saṁsāraṁ anamataggato saratha |
sattānaṁ saṁsarataṁ, sarāhi aṭṭhīnā sannicayaṁ. || 496 ||
sara cattāro udadhī upanīte assu-thañña-rudhiramhi, |
sara eka-kappam aṭṭhīnā sañcayaṁ Vepulena samaṁ. || 497 ||
anamata(g)ge saṁsarato
mahā-mahiṁ Jambudīp-a-m-upanītaṁ ; |
kol'aṭṭhi-matta-gulikā mātā mātūsu na pahonti. || 498 ||
sara tiṇa-kaṭha-[sākhā]-palāsaṁ
upanītaṁ anamataggato pitusu |
caturaṅgulikā ghaṭikā pitû-pitusv eva na pahonti. || 499 ||
sara kāṇa-kacchapam pubba-samudde aparato ca yuga-chiddaṁ |
sirā tassa ca paṭimukkaṁ
manussa-lābhamhi opammaṁ. || 500 ||

490, c : EBN C 1930 °niyā. 492, a : ESBN dukkhā.
493, c, d : all °bandhe, tassa.
494, a : E °puṇitvāna 'yaṁ, S °ṇitvānāyaṁ, C °ritvāhaṁ, BN °ritvānahaṁ. c : all disvāna chamaṁ. d : all om. sā (due to wrong change to 1st person !), CBN avocaṁ.
495, a–c : śloka, d āryā.
496, a : all assu. c : ES °saritaṁ. d : all ca sanni°.
497, a : all sara caturodadhī. d : all vipu° (Vepula e.g. Thi-a ad 497 [Th-Thī PTS p. 214] ; SN II 190 f.).
498, b : all om. mahā (but Thi-a reads mahā-Jambu°, and cf. SN II 197, 6 mahāpathaviṁ kol' aṭṭhi-matta . . . ; pathavī replaced by mahī metri c. !). d : E mātāpitusveva, S °pitūsveva, CBN mātāmātusveva (eva introduced from 499 d where metre demands it !) ; all ppahonti.
499, a : BN om. sara. all sākhā. b : C om. pitusu. d : all pitu°, pahonti.
500, a–b : vipulā, 4th gaṇa *not* ⏑⏑⏑⏑. b : ES pubbe. c : C 1930 sara tassa.

sara rūpā phena-piṇḍopamassa kāya-kalino asārassa, |
khandhe passa anicce, sarāhi niraye bahu-vighāte. || 501 ||
sara kaṭasiṁ vaḍḍhente punappunaṁ tāsu tāsu jātīsu, |
sara kumbhīla-bhayāni ca, sarāhi cattāri saccāni. || 502 ||
amatamhi vijjamāne kiṁ tava pañca-kaṭukena pītena ? |
sabbā hi kāma-ratiyo kaṭukatarā pañca-kaṭukena. || 503 ||
amatamhi vijjamāne kiṁ tava kāmehi ye parīḷāhā ? |
sabbā hi kāma-ratiyo †jalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā. || 504 ||
asapattamhi samāne kiṁ tava kāmehi ye bahu-sapattā ? |
rāj'aggi-cora-udak'appiyehi sādhāraṇato bahu-sapattā. || 505 ||
mokkhamhi vijjamāne
kiṁ tava kāmehi yesu vadha-bandho ? |
kāmesu hi a-sakāmā
vadha-bandha-dukhāni anubhonti. || 506 ||
ādīpitā tiṇ'ukkā gaṇhantaṁ dahati n'eva muñcantaṁ ; |
ukkopamā hi kāmā : dahanti, ye te na muñcanti. || 507 ||
mā appakassa hetû kāma-sukhassa vipulaṁ jahî sukkhaṁ! |
mā puthulomŏ va balisaṁ gilitvă pacchā vihaññâsi. || 508 ||
kāmaṁ kāmesu damassu tāva sunakho va saṅkhalā-baddho. |
kāhinti khu taṁ kāmā chātā sunakhaṁ va caṇḍālā .|| 509 ||
aparimitañ ca dukkhaṁ subahūni ca citta-domanassāni |
anubhohisi kāma-yuto, paṭinissaja addhuve kāme. || 510 ||
ajaramhi vijjamāne kiṁ tava kāmehi yesu jara-maraṇaṁ ? |
maraṇa-vyādhî-gahitā sabbā sabbattha jātîyo. || 511 ||

501, a–b : vipulā.
502, a : C 1930 vaḍḍhante, °to ti vā pāli.
504, d : unmetrical, restore : jalitā santāpitā kuthitā ? CBN kampitā for kupitā.
505, c–d : vipulā. c : C 1930 rāgaggi. d : all sādhāraṇā, but Thi-a °raṇato ; ES C 1930 BN insert kāmā before bahu.
506, c, d : ES hi vadhabandho kāma-kamā dukkhāni, C 1930 °su hi asatakāmā vadhabandhana-dukkhāni. (a-sakāmā "involuntarily, against their will", Thi-a : abakāmā ti vā pāṭho).
507, b : all dahanti.
508, b : all jahi sukhaṁ. d : all °haññasi (°āsi : Geiger § 123).
509, a-b : vipulā. c : E khāhinti ex conj. (cf. p. 216 ; Rhys Davids transl. p. 175 n. 5) ; SC kāhanti.
510, a : 1st gaṇa one mora wanting. b : all bahūni (su ex conj.). c : EC kāmesu yutto, SBN kāmayutto. d : C 1926 °ssajja, C 1930 °ssara,v.l °ssaja.
511, b : all jarā ; all om. maraṇaṁ (haplography !) ; B note conj.: yesu jarā ca/maraṇabyādhihi.

idam ajaraṁ, idam amaraṁ,
idam ajarāmara-padaṁ asokaṁ ca, |
asapattam asaṁbādhaṁ
akalitam abhayaṁ nirupapātaṁ. || 512 ||
adhigatam idaṁ bahūhi
amataṁ ajjāpi ca labhanīyam idaṁ |
yo yoniso payuñjati, na ca sakkā aghaṭamānena. || 513 ||
evaṁ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṁkhāra-gate ratiṁ alabhamānā. |
anunenty Anīkarattaṁ kese ca chamaṁ chupi Sumedhā. || 514 ||
uṭṭhāy'Anīkaratto pañjaliko yāci tassā pitaraṁ so : |
vissajjetha Sumedhaṁ pabbajitū vimokkha-sacca-da(s)saṁ ! || 515 ||
vissajjitā ca mātā- pitūhi pabbâji soka-bhaya-bhītā. !
cha abhiññā sacchikatā agga-phalaṁ sikkhamānāya. || 516 ||
acchariyam abbhutan taṁ nibbānaṁ āsi rāja-kaññāya |
pubbenivāsa-caritaṁ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle. || 517 ||
bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṅghārāmamhi nava-nivesamhi |
sakhiyo tisso janiyo vihāra-dānaṁ adāsimha. || 518 ||
dasakhattuṁ satakhattuṁ
dasasatakhattuṁ satāni satakhattuṁ |
devesu upapa(j)jimhā, ko pana vādo manussesu ! || 519 ||
devesu mahiddhikā ahumha, mānussakamhi ko vādo ! |
satta-ratanassa mahisī itthi-ratanaṁ ahaṁ āsiṁ. || 520 ||
so hetû, so pabhavo, taṁ mūlaṁ, sā va sāsane khanti, |
taṁ paṭhama-samodhānaṁ,
taṁ dhamma-ratāya nibbānaṁ || 521 ||
evaṁ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṁ anoma-paññassa, |
nibbindanti bhava-gate, nibbinditvā virajjanti. || 522 ||

512, a : S ajaram idamaraṇaṁ. b : ES ajarāmaraṇapa°. final ca ex conj. metri c.
514, c : ESBN °ti Anika, C °ty Aṇīkada°. d : C 1930 khipi.
515, d : EBN °dasā, S °dassâvi, C 1926 dassaṁ, C 1930 °dassā.
516, a : all om. ca. b : all pabbaji, one mora wanting ; pabbāji (cf. Skt. avrājīt !) or pabbajji ?
517, d : all yathā. Initial vy- metrically = single cons.
518, c : ES tiṇija°. d : SC° siṁhāse.
519, all °kkhattuṁ throughout. b : all satāni ca sa°. d : C 1930 upapajjimha (śloka !),BN uppajjimha.
520, b : E manussa°, C mānusa°. all ko pana vādo. c : all mahesī.
522, a : C karonti.